Cornell University Library

BOUGHT WITH THE INCOME
FROM THE
SAGE ENDOWMENT FUND
THE GIFT OF
Henry W. Sage
1891

A.45453 6/2/93.

CORNELL UNIVERSITY LIBRARY
3 1924 092 684 954

DATE DUE

INTERLIBRARY LOAN			
Mcf 12/18			
GAYLORD			PRINTED IN U.S.A.

JK
31
H75
V4
1876
v.8

Cornell University
Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924092684954

THE

CONSTITUTIONAL

AND

POLITICAL HISTORY

OF THE

UNITED STATES.

BY

DR. H. VON HOLST,

PROFESSOR AT THE UNIVERSITY OF FREIBURG.

INDEX AND LIST OF AUTHORITIES,

BY

IRA HUTCHINSON BRAINERD.

VOL. VIII.

CHICAGO:

CALLAGHAN AND COMPANY.

1892.

~~4786 B18~~

A.45453

CORNELL
UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY

COPYRIGHT, 1892,
BY
CALLAGHAN AND COMPANY.

STATE JOURNAL PRINTING COMPANY,
PRINTERS AND STEREOTYPERS,
MADISON, WIS.

LIST OF AUTHORITIES.

Names of periodicals cited will be found in the Index.

Adams, Charles Francis. Works of John Adams, with Life, Notes and Illustrations. Boston, 1856, 10 vols. 8vo. (**1**, 140.)

Memoirs of John Quincy Adams, Comprising Portions of his Diaries from 1795 to 1848. Philadelphia, 1874–77, 11 vols. 8vo.

Adams, Henry B. Maryland's Influence in Founding a National Commonwealth. Baltimore, 1877 8vo. (**3**, 309.)

Adams, John. See ADAMS, CHARLES FRANCIS; TRESCOTT, WILLIAM H.

Adams, John Quincy. Letters to his Constituents, together with his Speech in Congress, February 9, 1837. Boston, 1837, 12mo.

Speech on Freedom of Speech in Congress, and on the Right of Petition, and the Petitions Relative to the Annexation of Texas. Washington, 1838, 8vo.

The Jubilee of the Constitution; Discourse before the New York Historical Society. 1839, 8vo.

Argument in the Case of the Amistad, and Review of the Case of the Antelope. New York, 1841, 8vo.

See ADAMS, CHARLES FRANCIS; QUINCY, JOSIAH.

African Repository and Colonial Journal, 1826 and onwards.

American Almanac and Repository of Useful Knowledge; for the years 1830–1862. Boston, 1829–62, 33 vols. 12mo.

American Anti-Slavery Society. Annual Reports, 1835–61. New York, 28 vols. 8vo.

American Archives. A Collection of Authentic Records, State Papers, Debates, etc. [1774–83]. Washington, 1837–53, 9 vols. folio.

American History. Contributions to American History. Philadelphia, 1858, 8vo.

American International Relief Committee for the Suffering Operatives of Great Britain, Report 1862–3. New York, 8vo.

American Railroad Journal. New York, 1832, etc., folio and quarto.

American Review. A Whig Journal. New York, 1845–52, 16 vols. 8vo.

American State Papers. Documents, Legislative and Executive, from the First Congress. Washington, 1832–61, 38 vols. folio.

Foreign Relations, to March 3, 1859, 6 vols.

Indian Affairs, to March 3, 1827, 2 vols.

Ames, Fisher. Works, with Selections from his Speeches and Correspondence. Edited by Seth Ames. Boston, 1854, 2 vols. 8vo.

Annals of Congress. Debates and Proceedings from 1789–1824. Washington, 1834–56, 41 vols. 8vo.

Attorney-General. Opinions of the Attorneys-General, Published by the Department of Justice. Washington, 1852 and onwards.

Austin, James T. Life of Elbridge Gerry, with Contemporary Letters. Boston, 1815, 8vo.

Baker, George E. (editor). Recent Speeches and Writings of William H. Seward, 1854–1861. New York, 1861, 8vo.

Works of William H. Seward, with Memoir. Boston, 1884, 5 vols. 8vo.

Baker, Henry F. Banks and Banking in the United States. Cincinnati, 1854, 8vo.

Bancroft, George. Oration at the Commemoration, in Washington, of the Death of Andrew Jackson, June 27, 1845.

Miscellanies. New York, 1855. 8vo.

History of the United States, from the Discovery of the American Continent to the Present Time. Boston, 1837–74, 10 vols. 8vo.

Barnes, Albert. The Church and Slavery. Philadelphia, 1856, 12mo.

Barnes, Thurlow Weed. Memoir of Thurlow Weed. Boston, 1884, 8vo.

Bates, Edward. Opinion of Attorney-General Bates on Citizenship. Washington, 1863, 8vo.

Beecher, Edward. Narrative of Riots at Alton; in Connection with the Death of Lovejoy. Alton, 1838, 12mo.

Benton, Thomas Hart. Abridgment of the Debates of Congress, 1789–1856. New York, 1857–61, 16 vols. 8vo. (**2**, 336.)

Thirty Years' View; History of the Working of the American Government, 1820–50. New York, 1854–56, 2 vols. 8vo. (**2**, 53, 54, 265, 337, 402.)

Birney, James G. The American Churches the Bulwarks of Slavery. 1840.

Black, Chauncey F. Essays and Speeches of Jeremiah S. Black, with Sketch. New York, 1886, 8vo.

Blackstone, Sir William. See TUCKER, GEORGE.

Bolles, Albert Sidney. Chapters in Political Economy. New York, 1874, 8vo.

Bouvier, John. Law Dictionary Adapted to the Constitution and Laws of the United States. Philadelphia, 1867, 2 vols. 8vo. (1, 312, 379.)

Breckenridge, R. J. The Civil War: its Nature and End. Littell's Living Age, January 18, 1862.

Bright, John. See MOORE, FRANK.

Brown, John. See HOLST, HERMANN E. VON; REDPATH, JAMES; SANBORN, FRANKLIN B.

Brown, John Mason. Political Beginnings of Kentucky. Louisville, 1889, 4to.

Brown, Samuel Gilman. Works of Rufus Choate, with a Memoir. Boston, 1862, 2 vols. 8vo.

Browne, J. Ross. Report of the Debates on the Formation of the State Constitution of California. 1849. Washington, 1850, 8vo.

Brownson, Orestes A. Boston Quarterly Review. Boston, 1832–1841, 8vo., continued by:

Brownson's Quarterly Review. Boston, 1844 and onwards, 8vo.

The American Republic: its Constitution, Tendencies and Destiny. New York, 1866, 8vo. ("Facts are of no consequence to him." 1, 57.)

Buchanan, James. Buchanan's Administration on the Eve of the Rebellion. New York, 1865, 8vo.

See CURTIS, GEORGE TICKNOR.

Bump, Orlando F. Notes of Constitutional Decisions, etc. New York, 1875, 8vo.

Burke, Edmund. Works.

Butler, Benjamin F. See MACKENZIE, WILLIAM L.

Byrdsall, F. History of the Loco-foco or Equal-rights Party. New York, 1842, 12mo.

Calhoun, John C. Disquisition on Government and a Discourse on the Constitution and Government of the United States. Columbia, 1851, 8vo.

Works. New York, 1853–55, 6 vols. 8vo.

See HOLST, HERMANN E. VON; JENKINS, JOHN S.

Cary, Henry C. The Slave Trade, Domestic and Foreign. Philadelphia, 1853.

Review of the Decade, 1857–67. Philadelphia, 1867, 8vo.

The American Civil War: a Correspondence, Aug.–Sep. 1861. Liverpool, 8vo.

Cass, Lewis. See YOUNG, WILLIAM.

Channing, William E. Works. Boston and New York, 1853, 6 vols. 8vo.

Chase, Salmon P. See WARDEN, ROBERT B.

Chittenden, L. E. Debates and Proceedings in the Secret Sessions of the Conference Convention, for Proposing Amendments to the Constitution of the United States. Washington, 1861; New York, 1864, 8vo.

Choate, Rufus. See BROWN, SAMUEL GILMAN.

Claiborne, J. F. H. Life and Correspondence of John A. Quitman. New York, 2 vols. 12mo.

Clay, Cassius M. See GREELEY, HORACE.

Clay, Henry. Life and Speeches of Henry Clay. New York, 1842, 8vo. (1, 243.)

See COLTON, CALVIN.

Cleveland, Henry. Alexander H. Stephens in Public and Private, with Letters and Speeches. Philadelphia, 1866, 8vo.

Clingman, Thomas L. Selections from Writings and Speeches, with Additions and Notes. Raleigh, 1877, 8vo.

Cluskey, Michael W. Political Text-book or Encyclopedia, Containing Everything Necessary for the Reference of Politicians and Statesmen of the United States. Washington, 1857, 8vo.

Cobbett, William. Porcupine's Gazette, a Daily Newspaper. Philadelphia, 1797–99.

Coleman, Mrs. Chapman. Life of John Jordan Crittenden, with Selections from his Correspondence and Speeches. Philadelphia, 1871, 2 vols. 8vo.

Colfax, Schuyler. See HOLLISTER, O. J.

Colton, Calvin. Life and Times of Henry Clay. New York, 1846, 2 vols. 8vo.

Last Seven Years of the Life of Henry Clay. New York, 1856, 8vo.

Private Correspondence of Henry Clay. New York, 1855, 8vo. (3, 484.)

Speeches of Henry Clay. New York, 1857, 2 vols. 8vo.

Confederate, The, by a South Carolinian. Mobile, 1863, 16mo.

Congressional Documents. Washington.

Congressional Globe. Washington, 1834 and onwards, 4to.

Conkling, Roscoe. Speech in Sumter Anniversary, Speeches and Letters on the Occasion of the Inauguration of the Loyal National League, April 11, 1863. New York, 1863, 8vo.

Cooley, Thomas M. Treatise on the Constitutional Limitations upon the Legislative Power of the States of the American Union. Boston, 1868, 8vo.

Constitutional Law in the United States. Boston, 1880, 12mo.

Crawford, Samuel Wylie. The Genesis of the Civil War. New York, 1887, 8vo.

Crittenden, John Jordan. See COLEMAN, MRS. CHAPMAN.

Curtis, Benjamin Robbins. See CURTIS, GEORGE TICKNOR.

Curtis, George Ticknor. Origin, Formation and Adoption of the Constitution of the United States, with Notices of Framers. New York, 1854–58, 2 vols. 8vo.

Life of Daniel Webster. New York, 1870, 2 vols. 8vo.

Memoir of Benjamin Robbins Curtis. Boston, 1879, 2 vols. 8vo.

Life of James Buchanan. New York, 1884, 2 vols. 8vo. (5, 45, 357; 7, 315, 316, 345.)

Cushing, Luther Stearns. Elements of the Law and Practice of Legislative Assemblies in the United States of America. Boston, 1856, 8vo.

Cutts, James Madison. Conquest of California and New Mexico, by the Forces of the United States, 1846–47. Philadelphia, 1847, 12mo.

Brief Treatise upon Constitutional and Party Questions, and the History of Political Parties, as I received it Orally from Stephen A. Douglas. New York, 1866, 8vo.

Dallas, George Mifflin. Life and Writings of Alexander James Dallas. Philadelphia, 1871, 8vo.

Davis, Jefferson. Rise and Fall of the Confederate Government. New York, 1881, 2 vols.

("In his two large volumes he has shown himself a master of the art of keeping silent on what is most important, in order to dwell, at dreary length, on the doctrine of state sovereignty." **7**, 120.)

See POLLARD, EDWARD A.

Davis, Reuben. Recollections of Mississippi and Mississippians. Boston, 1889, 8vo. (**7**, 72.)

Dawson, H. B. The Federalist, Reprinted from the Original Text, with an Historical Introduction and Notes. Morrisania, 1864, 2 vols.

De Bow, J. D. B. Commercial Review of the South and Southwest. New Orleans, 1846 and onwards, 8vo.

(The highest economic authority in the south. **2**, 196; **3**, 433.)

The Industrial Resources, etc., of the Southern and Western States. New Orleans, 1852–53, 3 vols. 8vo. (**1**, 342.)

Seventh Census, 1850, Statistical View; a Compendium. Washington, 1854, 8vo.

Democratic National Conventions. Official Reports. 1848, 1852, 1856, 1860. 8vo.

Desty, Robert. The Constitution of the United States. San Francisco, 1881, 12mo.

De Witt, Cornelius. Jefferson and the American Democracy. London, 1862, 8vo.

Diary of a Public Man. North American Review. August, 1879, and onward.

Dickinson, John R. Speeches, Correspondence, etc., of Daniel S. Dickinson, with Biography. New York, 1867, 2 vols. 8vo.

Diplomatic Correspondence of the United States of America from the Signing of the Definitive Treaty of Peace, September 10, 1783, to the Adoption of the Constitution, March 4, 1789. Washington, 1833, 7 vols. 8vo.

Dix, John Adams. Speeches and Occasional Addresses. New York, 1864, 2 vols. 8vo.

Dix, Morgan. Memoirs of John Adams Dix. New York, 1883, 2 vols. 8vo.

Doggett, John. United States Railroad and Ocean Steam Navigation Guide. New York, 1847, 16mo.

Douglas, Stephen A. Debates with Lincoln.

Speeches.

See CUTTS, JAMES MADISON; LINCOLN, ABRAHAM; WARDEN, ROBERT B.

Draper, John William. History of the American Civil War. New York, 1867–70, 3 vols. 8vo.

Duyckinck, Evert A. National History of the War for the Union. New York, 1861, 3 vols. 4to.

Dwight, Theodore. History of the Hartford Convention; with a Review of the Policy which Led to the War of 1812. New York and Boston, 1833, 8vo.

("Many of the most important documents are given, some in full and some by extracts. The only worth of that verbose and badly-written book consists in these reprints." 1, 200.)

Elliot, Jonathan. American Diplomatic Code; a Collection of Treaties and Conventions, Judicial Decisions, etc. Washington, 1834, 2 vols. 8vo.

Debates in the several State Conventions on the Adoption of the Federal Constitution, etc. Washington, 1840–45, 5 vols. 8vo.

See MADISON, JAMES.

Evans, D. Morier. History of the Commercial Crisis of 1857–58, and the Stock-exchange Panic of 1859. London, 8vo.

Executive Journal. Washington.

Farrar, Timothy. Manual of the Constitution of the United States. Boston, 1867, 8vo.

Federalist, The, on the New Constitution, written in the year 1788 etc. The Numbers Written by Mr. Madison Corrected by Himself. Washington, James Gideon, 1818, 8vo.

The Fœderalist: a Collection of Essays, Written in Favor of the New Constitution, as Agreed upon by the Fœderal Convention, etc. New York, 1854, 2 vols. 8vo.

See DAWSON, HENRY B.

Fee, John G. An Anti-slavery Manual, being an Examination in the Light of the Bible and of Facts, into the Wrongs of American Slavery, etc. Maysville, 1848, 12mo.

Fish, Hamilton. Fremont the Conservative Candidate. Correspondence between Hon. Hamilton Fish and Hon. James A. Hamilton Respecting Presidential Candidates. 1856, 8vo.

Fisher's Colonial Magazine.

Foote, Henry S. Texas and the Texans. Philadelphia, 1841, 2 vols. 8vo.

Casket of Reminiscences, Political, etc. Washington, 1874, 8vo.

The Bench and the Bar of the West and Southwest. St. Louis, 1876, 8vo.

Force, Peter. See AMERICAN ARCHIVES.

Ford, Thomas. A History of Illinois, 1818 to 1847. Chicago, 1854, 12mo.

Foreign Relations. Washington.

Forney, John W. Address on Religious Intolerance and Political Proscription.

Fremont, John C. See FISH, HAMILTON

Fulton, Justin D. Outlook of Freedom; or, the Roman Catholic Element in American History. Cincinnati, 1856, 12mo.

Gales, Joseph. Debates and Proceedings in Congress, etc., from March, 1789, to May 27, 1824. Washington, 1834–56, 42 vols. 8vo.

Gardiner, Ole. The Great Issue; or, the Three Presidential Candidates, Being a Brief Historical Sketch of the Free-soil Question, etc. New York, 1848, 8vo.

Garibaldi, Giuseppe. Memorie Autobiographische.

Garland, Hugh A. The Life of John Randolph of Roanoke. New York, 1851, 2 vols. 8vo.

Garrett, William. Reminiscences of Public Men in Alabama for Thirty Years, etc. Atlanta, 1872, 8vo.

Garrison, William Lloyd. The Story of his Life Told by his Children. New York, 1885–89, 4 vols. 8vo.

Gerry, Elbridge. See AUSTIN, JAMES T.

Gibbs, George. Memoirs of the Administrations of Washington and John Adams. Edited from the Papers of Oliver Wolcott. New York, 1846, 2 vols. 8vo.

Giddings, Joshua R. Speeches in Congress. Boston, 1853, 12mo. (**2**, 292; **3**, 547.)

The Exiles of Florida; or, the Crimes Committed by our Government against the Maroons, etc. Columbus, 1858, 12mo.

History of the Rebellion; its Authors and Causes. New York, 1864, 8vo.

Gilbart, James W. Banking in America. London, 1837, 8vo.

Gillet, R. H. Life and Times of Silas Wright. 1884, 2 vols. 8vo.

Gladstone, Thomas H. The Englishman in Kansas; or, Squatter Life and Border Warfare. New York, 1857, 12mo.

Goodell, William. The American Slave Code in Theory and Practice: its Distinctive Features Shown by its Features, Judicial Decisions and Illustrative Facts. New York, 1853, 12mo.

Slavery and Anti-Slavery. A History of the Great Struggle in both Hemispheres with a View of the Slavery Question in the United States. New York, 1855, 8vo.

Goodwin, Thomas S. The Natural History of Secession, or, Despotism and Democracy at Necessary, Eternal, Exterminating War. New York, 1864, 12mo.

Gouge, William M. The Fiscal History of Texas, Embracing an Account of its Revenues, etc., from the Commencement of the Revolution in 1834 to 1851–52. Philadelphia, 1852, 8vo.

Gray, W. H. A History of Oregon, 1792–1849, Drawn from Personal Observation and Authentic Information. Portland, 1870, 8vo.

Greeley, Horace (editor). Writings of Cassius Marcellus Clay, including Speeches and Addresses, with Memoir. New York, 1848, 8vo.

The American Conflict: a History of the Great Rebellion in the United States of America, 1860–64; its Causes, Incidents and Results. Hartford, 1864–66, 2 vols. 8vo.

Recollections of a Busy Life; Reminiscences of American Politics and Politicians, etc. New York, 1868, 8vo.

Greene, George W. Historical Review of the American Revolution. Boston, 1865, 12mo.

The Life of Nathaniel Greene, Major-General in the Army of the Revolution. New York, 1867–71, 3 vols. 8vo.

Greenhow, Robert. The History of Oregon and California and the Other Territories on the Northwest Coast of North America. Boston, 1845, 8vo.

Grimes, James W. See SALTER, WILLIAM.

Grosvenor, W. M. Does Protection Protect? An Examination of the Different Forms of Tariff upon American Industry. New York, 1871, 8vo.

Halstead, Murat. Caucuses of 1860. A History of the National Political Conventions of the Current Presidential Campaign. Columbus, 1860, 8vo.

Hambleton, James P. A Biographical Sketch of Henry A. Wise, with a History of the Political Campaign in Virginia in 1855. Richmond, 1866, 8vo.

Hamilton, Alexander. Letters of Pacificus, written in Justification of the President's Proclamation of Neutrality. Philadelphia, 1796, 8vo.

Works. New York, 1851, 7 vols. 8vo.

See HAMILTON, JOHN C.

Hamilton, James A. Reminiscences of James A. Hamilton, or, Men and Events at Home and Abroad, During Three-quarters of a Century. New York, 1869, 8vo,

Hamilton, John C. History of the Republic of the United States of America as Traced in the Writings of Alexander Hamilton and of his Contemporaries. Philadelphia, 1857–64, 7 vols. 8vo. ("Read with great caution." **1**, 58.)

Hammond, Jabez D. The History of the Political Parties in the State of New York, from the Ratification of the Federal Constitution to December, 1840.

("Concise and able historian of the state." **2**, 21.)

Life and Times of Silas Wright, late Governor of the State of New York. Syracuse, 1848, 8vo.

Harden, Edward J. The Life of George M. Troup. Savannah, 1859, 8vo.

Harris, Alexander. A Review of the Political Conflict in America, from the Commencement of the Anti-slavery Agitation to the Close of Southern Reconstruction. New York, 1876, 8vo.

Hart, Albert Bushnell. Coercive Powers of the Government of the United States of America. Eisenach, 1885, 8vo.

Harvey, Peter. Reminiscences and Anecdotes of Daniel Webster. Boston, 1878, 8vo.

Hazard, Samuel. Hazard's United States Commercial and Statistical Register, Containing Documents, etc., Illustrative of the History and Resources of the American Union and of Each State. Philadelphia, 1840–42, 6 vols. royal 8vo.

Held, Joseph. Die Verfassung des Deutschen Reiches von staatsrechtlichen Standpunkt aus betrachtet. Leipzig, 1872.

Helper, Hinton R. The Impending Crisis of the South; how to Meet it. New York, 1857, 8vo.

Herndon, William H., and Jesse W. Weik. Herndon's Lincoln, the True Story of a Great Life. Chicago, 1889, 3 vols. 12mo.

Hildreth, Richard. History of the United States, from the Discovery of the Continent to the End of the Sixteenth Congress. New York, 6 vols. 8vo.

Hittell, John S. History of the City of San Francisco, and Incidentally of the State of California. San Francisco, 1867, 12mo.

Hodgson, Joseph. The Cradle of the Confederacy, or the Times of Troup, Quitman and Yancey. Mobile, 1876, 8vo.

Hollister, O. J. Life of Schuyler Colfax. New York, 1886, 8vo.

Holst, Hermann E. von. John C. Calhoun. Boston, 1882, 12mo.

John Brown. Boston, 1889, 12mo.

Tyler's Life of Chief Justice Taney, a Review in Sybel's Historische Zeitschrift.

Hoyt, Jesse. See MACKENZIE, WILLIAM L.

Hume, David. Essays.

Hunt, Charles H. Life of Edward Livingston. New York, 1864, etc., 8vo.

Hunt, E. B. Union Foundations, a Study of American Nationality as a Fact of Science. New York, 1863, 8vo.

Hurd, John C. The Law of Freedom and Bondage in the United States. Boston, 1858–62, 2 vols. 8vo.

Hyde, John Jr. Mormonism: its Leaders and Designs. New York, 1857, 12mo.

Ingersoll, Charles J. Historical Sketch of the Second War between the United States of America and Great Britain, 1812–15. Philadelphia, 1849, 8vo.

Jackson, Andrew. See BANCROFT, GEORGE; PARTON, JAMES.

Jameson, John Alexander. The Constitutional Convention: its History, Powers and Modes of Proceeding. New York, 1867, 8vo.

Jay, William. The Life of John Jay: with Selections from his Correspondence and Miscellaneous Papers. New York, 1838, 2 vols. 8vo.

A View of the Action of the Federal Government in Behalf of Slavery. New York, 1839, 12mo.

A Review of the Causes and Consequences of the Mexican War. Boston, 1849, 12mo.

Miscellaneous Writings on Slavery. Boston, 1853, 8vo.

Jefferson, Thomas. A Manual of Parliamentary Practice for the Use of the Senate of the United States. Writings. Washington, 1854, 9 vols. 8vo.

The Writings of Thomas Jefferson, Autobiography, Correspondence, Reports, etc. Washington, 1854, 9 vols. 8vo.

See RANDALL, HENRY S.; WASHINGTON, HENRY A.

Jenkins, John S. The Life of John C. Calhoun. Auburn, 1850, 12mo.

Johnston, Richard M., and Brown, W. H. Life of Alexander H. Stephens. Philadelphia, 1878, 8vo.

Julian, George W. Political Recollections, 1840 to 1872. Chicago, 1884, 12mo.

Kapp, Friedrich. Geschichte der Sklaverei in den Vereinigten Staaten von Amerika. New York, 1860, 8vo. (2, 142.)

Leben des Amerikanischen Generals Johann Kalb. Stuttgart, 1862, 8vo.

Aus und über Amerika; Thalsachen und Erlebnisse. Berlin, 1876, 2 vols. 8vo.

Kendall, Amos. See STICKNEY, WILLIAM.

Kennedy, John P. Defense of the Whigs. New York, 1843, 12mo.

Kennedy, William. Texas; its Geography, Natural History and Topography. New York, 1844, 8vo. (2, 560.)

Kent, James. Commentaries on American Law. Boston, 1866, 4 vols. 8vo.

Kettell, Thomas P. Southern Wealth and Northern Profits, etc. New York, 1860, 8vo.

King, Horatio. Early Stages of the Rebellion, in Lippincott's Magazine, April, 1872.

Laurens, J. Wayne. The Crisis; or the Enemies of America Unmasked. Philadelphia, 1855, 12mo.

Lee, John H. The Origin and Progress of the American Party in Politics, etc. Philadelphia, 1855, 12mo.

Legare, Hugh Swinton. Writings, Prefaced by a Memoir of his Life. Charleston, 1846, 2 vols. 8vo.

Lieber, Francis. Life and Letters. Boston, 1882, 8vo.

Miscellaneous Writings. Philadelphia, 1881, 2 vols. 8vo.

Lincoln, Abraham. Political Debates Between Lincoln and Douglas in the Campaign of 1858. Columbus, 1860, 8vo.

Seward and Lincoln. See WELLES, GIDEON.

Life of. See HERNDON, WILLIAM H.; NICOLAY, JOHN G.

Livermore, Abiel A. The War with Mexico Reviewed. Boston, 1850, 12mo.

Livermore, George. An Historical Research Respecting the Opinions of the Founders of the Republic on Negroes as Slaves, etc. Boston, 1862, 1863, 8vo.

Livingston, Edward. See HUNT, CHARLES H.

Lolme, Jean Louis de. The English Constitution.

Loyal National League. Proceedings at the Organization, etc., March 20, 1863. New York, 1863, 8vo.

Lundy, Benjamin. The War in Texas; a Review of Facts Showing that it is a Crusade against Mexico. Philadelphia, 1837, 8vo.

Lunt, George. The Origin of the Late War. New York, 1866. 8vo.

Mackenzie, William L. The Lives and Opinions of B. F. Butler and Jesse Hoyt. Boston, 1855, 8vo.

The Life and Times of Martin Van Buren: The Correspondence of his Friends, etc. Boston, 1846, 8vo.

McPherson, Edward. The Political History of the United States of America, during the Great Rebellion, etc. Washington, 1864, 8vo.

Madison, James. The Papers of, purchased by Order of Congress: being his Correspondence, etc. Washington, 1840, 3 vols. 8vo.

The Madison Papers: Debates on the Adoption of the Federal Constitution in the Convention held at Philadelphia in 1787, with a Diary of the Debates of the Congress of the Confederation, supplementary to Elliot's Debates. Washington, 1845, 8vo.

See ELLIOT, JONATHAN; RIVES, WILLIAM C.

Maguire, John F. The Irish in America. London, 1868, 8vo.; New York, 1868, 12mo.

Mann, Horace. Slavery Letters and Speeches. Boston, 1851, 12mo. See MANN, MARY.

Mann, Mary. Life and Work of Horace Mann. Boston and Cambridge, 1865–68, 3 vols. 8vo.

Marshall, Humphrey. The History of Kentucky, Including an Account of the Discovery, Settlement, etc. of the Country. Frankfort, 1812, 8vo.

Marshall, John. Life of George Washington. Philadelphia, 1807, 8vo.

Martens et De Cussy. Recueil des Traités, Conventions, etc. depuis 1760. Leipzig, 1846–56, 7 vols. 8vo.

Massachusetts Anti-slavery Society. Reports of Proceedings. Boston, 1836, 8vo.; Boston, 1856, 8vo.

Matlock, Lucius C. The History of American Slavery and Methodism from 1780 to 1849, etc. New York, 1849, 12mo.

Maverick, Augustus. Henry J. Raymond and the New York Press for Thirty Years. Hartford, 1880, 8vo.

May, Samuel J. Some Recollections of our Anti-slavery Conflict. Boston, 1869, 12mo.

Mayo, Robert. Political Sketches of Eight Years in Washington. Baltimore, 1839, 8vo.

Mexico. The Republic of the United States. . . . Embracing also a Review of the Late War between the United States and Mexico. New York, 1848.

Mississippi. Nine Years of Democratic Rule in Mississippi. Jackson, 1847, 12mo.

Journal of the State Convention and Ordinances and Resolutions adopted in January, 1861, etc. Jackson, 1861, 8vo.

Monroe, James. View of the Conduct of the Executive in the Foreign Affairs of the United States Connected with the Mission to the French Republic. Philadelphia, 1797, 8vo.

Moore, Frank. Diary of the American Revolution. New York, 1860, 2 vols. 8vo.

The Rebellion Record; a Diary of American Events, with Documents, etc. New York, 1861 *et seq.*, 11 vols., 8vo., with supplement.

John Bright, Speeches on the American Question, with Introduction. Boston, 1865, 12mo.

Morris, Gouverneur. See SPARKS, JARED.

Nason, Elias, and Russell, Thomas. Life and Public Services of Henry Wilson, late Vice-president of the United States. Boston, 1781, 12mo.

Neumann, Karl F. Geschichte der Vereinigten Staaten von Amerika. Berlin, 1863–66, 3 vols. 8vo.

("Most essential facts wrongly judged." **1, 356.**)

Nicolay, John G., and John Hay. Abraham Lincoln: a History. Century Magazine, November, 1886 — February, 1890.

Niles, Hezekiah. The Weekly Register: Containing Political, Historical, etc., Documents, Essays and Facts. Baltimore, 1811 and onward, 8vo.

Nisbet, J. The Annals of San Francisco. See SOULE, FRANK.

North. The North and the South. Reprinted from the New York *Tribune*. New York, 1854, 8vo.

Olmstead, Frederick Law. A Journey in the Seaboard Slave States. New York, 1856, 12mo.

Our Slave States. New York, 1856–60, 3 vols. 12mo.

A Journey through Texas; or, a Saddle-trip on the Southwestern Frontier. New York, 1857, 1860, 12mo.

A Journey in the Back Country. New York, 1860, 12mo.

The Cotton Kingdom: a Traveler's Observations on Cotton and Slavery in the American Slave States. New York, 1861, 1862, 2 vols. 12mo.

Parker, Theodore. The Collected Works of Theodore Parker. London, 1863–65, 12 vols. small 8vo.

Parton, James. Life of Andrew Jackson. New York, 1860, 1861, 1866, 3 vols. 8vo. (**1, 479, 501.**)

Partridge, J. Arthur. The making of the American Nation; or, the Rise and Fall of Oligarchy in the West. London, 1866, 8vo.

Paschal, George W. The Constitution of the United States Defined and Carefully Annotated. Washington, 1868, 12mo.

Perry, B. F. Reminiscences of Public Men. Philadelphia, 1883, 12mo.

Phillips, Wendell. Speeches, Lectures and Letters. Boston, 2 vols. 8vo.

Phillips, William. The Conquest of Kansas, by Missouri and her Allies. Boston, 1856, 12mo.

Pickett, Charles E. The Existing Revolution; its Causes and Results. Sacramento, 1861, 8vo.

Pike, James S. First Blows of the Civil War; the Ten Years of Preliminary Conflict. New York, 1850-60, 8vo. (**4**, 143; **5**, 266.)

Pillsbury, Parker. The Church as it is; or the Forlorn Hope of Slavery. Boston, 1847, 16mo.

Pitkin, Timothy. A Statistical View of the Commerce of the United States of America; its Connection with Agriculture, etc. Hartford, 1816, 8vo.

A Political and Civil History of the United States from 1763 to 1797. New Haven, 1828, 2 vols. 8vo.

Pollard, Edward A. Life of Jefferson Davis, with a Secret History of the Southern Confederacy. Philadelphia, etc., 1869, 8vo.

Preussische Jahrbuecher.

Pulszky, Franz. Meine Zeit, Mein Leben. 1880-82, 3 vols. 8vo.

Quincy, Josiah. Life of John Quincy Adams. Boston, 1858, 8vo.

Life of Josiah Quincy, of Massachusetts. Boston, 1867, 1874, 8vo.

Quitman, John A. See CLAIBORNE, J. F. H.; HODGSON, JOSEPH.

Raguet, Condy. Principles of Currency and Banking. Philadelphia, 1839, 8vo. (**2**, 174.)

Ramsay, David. History of the United States, from their First Settlement as English Colonies, in 1607, to the Year 1818, etc. Philadelphia, 1817-17, 1818, 3 vols. 8vo.

Randall, Henry S. The Life of Thomas Jefferson. New York, 1858, 3 vols. 8vo. (**1**, 116.)

Randolph, Edmund. A Vindication of Edmund Randolph. Written by Himself and Published in 1795. Richmond, 1855, 8vo.

Randolph, John. See GARLAND, HUGH A.

Rawle, William. A View of the Constitution of the United States of America. Philadelphia, 1829, 8vo.

Raymond, Henry J. See MAVERICK, AUGUSTUS.

Redpath, James. Public Life of Captain John Brown, with an Autobiography. Boston, 1860, 12mo. (**5**, 309.)

Echoes of Harper's Ferry. Boston, 1860, 12mo.

Reports of Committees. Washington.

Rives, William C. History of the Life and Times of Madison. Boston, 1859–68, 3 vols. 8vo.

Robertson, Wyndham, Jr. Oregon, Our Right and Title, Containing an Account of the Condition of the Oregon Territory, etc. Washington, 1846, 8vo. (**3**, 34.)

Robinson, John. The Testimony and Practice of the Presbyterian Church in Reference to American Slavery. Cincinnati, 1852, 12mo.

Rush, Richard. Memoranda of a Residence at the Court of Loudon, from 1817–1825. Philadelphia, 1833, 8vo.

Salter, William. The Life of James W. Grimes, Governor of Iowa, 1854–1858, etc. New York, 1876, 8vo.

Sanborn, Franklin B. Life and Letters of John Brown, Liberator of Kansas and Martyr of Virginia. Boston, 1885, 8vo.

Sargent, Nathan. Public Men and Events from the Commencement of Mr. Monroe's Administration, 1817, to the Close of Mr. Fillmore's Administration, 1853. Philadelphia, 2 vols. 8vo.

Schleiden, R. Die Rechtliche und Politische Seite der Panama-Canal-Frage, in Preussische Jahrbuecher. (**6**, 153, 154.)

Schurz, Carl. Speeches of Carl Schurz, Collected and Revised by the Author. Philadelphia, 1865, 12mo.

Scott, Winfield. Memoirs. Written by Himself. New York, 1864, 2 vols. 12mo. (**6**, 146.)

Secession. The Effect of Secession upon the Commercial Relations between the North and South and upon each Section. New York, 1861.

Senate Documents. Washington.

Senate Journal. Washington.

Seward, Frederick W. Autobiography of William H. Seward from 1801 to 1834; with a Memoir of his Life and Selections from his Letters, etc. New York, 1877, 8vo.

Seward, William H. See BAKER, GEORGE E.; SEWARD, FREDERICK W.; WELLES, GIDEON.

Smith, Adam. Inquiry into the Nature and Causes of the Wealth of Nations.

Smith, Ashbel. Reminiscences of Texas.

Smith, Gerret. Speeches.

Smith, Robert H. Address to the Citizens of Alabama on the Constitution and Laws of the Confederate States of America, March 30, 1861. Mobile, 1861, 8vo.

Soule, Frank, *and others.* The Annals of San Francisco. New York, 1855, 8vo.

South. The North and the South. Reprinted from the New York Tribune. New York, 1854, 8vo.

Sparks, Jared. Life of Gouverneur Morris. Boston, 1832, 3 vols. 8vo.

Writings of George Washington, with Life, Notes and Illustrations. 1837, 12 vols. 8vo.

Stanton, R. L. The Church and the Rebellion; Agency of the Church North and South in Relation Thereto. New York, 1864, 12mo.

Statesman's Manual. Containing the Messages of the Presidents of the United States, Inaugural, Annual and Special from 1789 to 1858. New York, 1858, 4 vols. 8vo.

Statutes. Laws of the United States of America from March 4, 1789, to March 4, 1815. Philadelphia and Washington, 5 vols. 8vo. with continuation.

Public Statutes at Large of the United States of America from Organization, etc., 1789, to March 3, 1845. Boston, 1845, 6 vols. 8vo. with continuation. (**1**, 309.)

Stenhouse, Thomas B. N. The Rocky Mountain Saints, a Full and Complete History of the Mormons, etc. New York, 1873, 8vo.

Stephens, Alexander B. Constitutional View of the Late War between the States, its Causes, Character, etc. Philadelphia, 1868–70, 2 vols. 8vo.

See CLEVELAND, HENRY; JOHNSTON, RICHARD M.

Stephens, Linton. See WADDELL, JAMES D.

Stickney, William. Autobiography of Amos Kendall. Boston, 1872, 8vo.

("On the whole a worthless book." **2**, 17.)

Still, William. The Underground Railroad. A Record of Facts, Authentic Narratives, Letters, etc., Narrating the Hardships, etc., of the Slaves in their Efforts for Freedom. Philadelphia, 1872, 8vo.

Story, Joseph. Commentaries on the Constitution of the United States. Boston, 1833, 3 vols. 8vo. (**1**, 204.)

Story, William W. Life and Letters of Joseph Story. Boston, 1851, 2 vols. 8vo.

Stringfellow, Benjamin F. Report made to the Platte County Self-defensive Association.

Stringfellow, Thornton. Slavery; its Origin, Nature and History, considered in the Light of Bible Teachings, Moral Justice and Political Wisdom. New York, 1861, 8vo.

Stroud, George M. Laws Relative to Slavery in the States of the United States. Philadelphia, 1856, 12mo.

Sumner, William G. History of American Currency with Chapters on the English Bank Restriction and Austrian Paper Money. New York, 1875, 8vo.

Sunderland, La Roy. Anti-Slavery Manual. New York, 1837, 18mo.

Taney, Roger Brooke. See TYLER, SAMUEL.

Taylor, James W. Alleghaney; a Geographical and Statistical Memoir, Exhibiting the Strength of the Union, etc. St. Paul, 1862, 8vo. (7, 259.)

Thompson, Waddy. Recollections of Mexico. New York and London, 1847, 12mo.

Tiffany, Joel. A Treatise on Government and Constitutional Law, etc., according to the American Theory. Albany, 1867, 8vo.

Tocqueville, Alexis C. H. C. de. De la Démocratie aux Etats-Unis. Paris, 1835, 2 vols. (1, 67.)

Townsend, George A. The Mormon Trials at Salt Lake City. New York, 1871.

Townsend, John. The South Alone Should Govern the South. Charleston, 1860, 12mo.

Treasury Circulars. Washington.

Treasurers' Reports. Washington.

Treitschke, Heinrich von. Deutsche Geschichte im Neunzehnten Jahrhundert. Leipzig, 1882, 4 vols. 8vo.

Trescott, William H. Diplomatic History of the Administration of Washington and Adams. Boston, 1857, 8vo.

Troup, George M. See HARDEN, EDWARD J.; HODGSON, JOSEPH.

Tucker, George (editor). Blackstone's Commentaries. 1803, 5 vols. 8vo.

Tucker, George. History of the United States. Philadelphia, 1856–57, 4 vols. 8vo.

Tyler, Lyon G. Letters and Times of the Tylers. Richmond, 1884, 2 vols. 8vo.

Tyler, R. H. American Ecclesiastical Law; the Law of Religious Societies, etc. Albany, 1866, 8vo.

Tyler, Samuel. Memoir of Roger Brooke Taney. Ballimore, 1872, 8vo. (**2**, 65.) See HOLST, HERMANN E. VON.

Union. Great Union Meeting, New York, December 19, 1859. New York, 1859, 8vo.

Vallandigham, C. L. Speech in Dayton, Ohio, October 29, 1855.

Van Buren, Martin. Inquiry into the Origin and Course of Political Parties in the United States. New York, 1867, 8vo.

See MACKENZIE, WILLIAM L.

Waddell, James D. Biographical Sketch of Linton Stephens, etc. Atlanta, 1877, 8vo.

Walker, R. J. Letter Relative to the Annexation of Texas, 1844, Pamphlet.

Walker, William. The War in Nicaragua. Mobile, 1860, 12mo.

Warden, Robert B. Life and Character of Stephen A. Douglas. Columbus, 1860, 8vo.

Account of the Private Life and Public Services of Salmon P. Chase. Cincinnati, 1874, 8vo.

Washburn, Emory. Judicial History of Massachusetts, 1630–1775. Boston, 1840. 8vo.

Washington, Bushrod. Reports of Cases Determined in the Circuit Court of the United States for the Third District, etc. Philadelphia. 1853, 4 vols. 8vo.

Washington, George. See MARSHALL, JOHN; SPARKS, JARED; TRESCOTT, WILLIAM H.

Washington, Henry A. The Writings of Thomas Jefferson, being his Autobiography, Correspondence, etc. Washington, 1853–54, 9 vols. 8vo.

Webster, Daniel. Works. Boston, 1851, 6 vols. 8vo.

See CURTIS, GEORGE T.; HARVEY, PETER.

Webster, Fletcher (editor). Private Correspondence of Daniel Webster. Boston, 1857, 2 vols. 8vo. (**4**, 67.)

Weik, Jesse W. Life of Lincoln. See HERNDON, WILLIAM H.

Welles, Gideon. Lincoln and Seward. New York, 1874, 12mo.

Wharton, Francis. State Trials of the United States During the Administrations of Washington and Adams, etc. Philadelphia, 1849, 8vo.

Wheeler, Jacob D. A Practical Treatise on the Law of Slavery, etc. New York and New Orleans, 1837, 8vo.

Williams, Edwin, and **Lossing, B. J.** The Statesman's Manual; Containing the Addresses and Messages of the Presidents of the United States, etc. New York, 1858, 4 vols. 8vo.

Wilson, Henry. History of the Rise and Fall of the Slave Power in America. Boston, 1872–77, 3 vols. 8vo. (**2**, 80.)

See NASON, ELIAS.

Winthrop, Robert C. True Whig Sentiment of Massachusetts; Resolutions of the Whig Convention in Boston, etc. Boston, 1846, 8vo.

Wirt, William. Sketches of the Life and Character of Patrick Henry. Philadelphia, 1818, 8vo.

Wise, Henry A. Seven Decades of the Union. Philadelphia, 1782, 8vo.

Wright, Silas. See GILLET, R. H.; HAMMOND, JABEZ D.

Yancey, William L. See HODGSON, JOSEPH.

Yoakum, Henderson K. History of Texas from its First Settlement in 1685 to its Annexation to the United States in 1846. New York, 1856, 2 vols. 8vo.

Young, William T. Life and Public Services of Gen. Lewis Cass, together with the Pamphlet on the Right of Search. Detroit, 1852, 8vo.

INDEX.

Abercrombie, James, representative, Alabama, 1851–5, **4,** 208.
Aberdeen, Lord, England. Foreign secretary, 1828–46; prime minister, 1853–5.
Oregon, claim, expects peaceable settlement, **3,** 60.
search, right of, exercised by United States, **2,** 490.
not demanded by England, **2,** 492.
slavery in United States, on English intent against, **2,** 641–6.
conference with Brougham, **2,** 645, 646.
Texas, England's desire for abolition in, **2,** 629, 632, 644, 645–53.
plan to secure freedom to, **2,** 686.
Abolition, Henry, Patrick, on, **5,** 54.
societies, formed in many states, **1,** 284, 285.
their rapid increase, **2,** 110.
petition congress, **1,** 89, 326; **2,** 237.
among slaveholders, **3,** 429 *et seq.*
southern sensitiveness on the subject, **1,** 90.
unless gradual, not imagined by the slavocracy, **4,** 241, 242.
See AMERICAN ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY; DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA; GARRISON; LIBERTY PARTY; SLAVERY.
Abolitionism, Anglo-Saxon spirit averse to, **2,** 104, 107.
moral in motive, **2,** 80, 81, 108, 109, 268, 269.
cry of a revolted conscience, **2,** 109.
religious basis — reasonable, **2,** 226.
insures growth, **2,** 268.
uncompromising and un-Saxon character of, **2,** 104.
constitution is at variance with, **2,** 106.
unpolitical in its nature, **2,** 222, 223.
divergence of radicalism, **2,** 224, 225.
excuse for persecution of free negroes, **2,** 496.
opposition, being fruitless, lags, **2,** 120, 140.
opposition vindicates and aids it, **2,** 109, 110, 119.
checks gradual emancipation, **2,** 93.
declared to make slave ignorance necessary, **2,** 96.

Abolitionism — continued.
as a political factor, rises in Jackson's time, **2,** 80.
success, fortunately gradual, **2,** 105.
its increase sure and so known by south, **2,** 468.
Kansas-Nebraska bill fosters, **4,** 458.
Missouri extension aided by, **2,** 145.
Texas annexation increases it, **3,** 117.
Calhoun on, **2,** 137, 268, **3,** 316, 317.
Van Buren's term, increasing strength in, **2,** 220.
Abolitionists, missionaries, martyrs, agitators, fanatics, **2,** 81.
rise in time of moral awakening, **2,** 84.
not race amalgamationists, **2,** 108.
rely on moral means alone, **2,** 109.
do not ask for laws against slavery, **2,** 108.
do not stir negroes to revolt, **2,** 108, 126.
branded agrarians, **2,** 398.
fiends in human shape, **2,** 109.
more hated north than south, **2,** 95, 107.
equality of races demanded by, **2,** 271.
clergy north, sympathize with, but are affected by public opinion regarding, **2,** 226–33.
churches, they secede from, **2,** 233.
discord regarding woman's rights, **2,** 225.
an example to slaveholders, **3,** 316.
Lundy the first, **2,** 81.
revolutionary views of some, **2,** 537.
foreign aid naturally sought by, **2,** 105.
public indignation thereat, **2,** 105.
outrages upon, **2,** 99–103, 221 *et seq.*
mail tampered with, **2,** 121.
officials encourage this, **2,** 123.
Jackson on, **2,** 128.
See CLAY, C. M.; CRANDALL; GARRISON; LOVEJOY, E. P.; TAPPAN, LEWIS; THOMPSON, GEORGE.
politics, weight in, Calhoun's view, **3,** 316, 317.
field of, sought by minority, **2,** 223, 289.
condemned by majority, **2,** 289.
success by, impossible, **2,** 225.
find questioning of candidates useless, **2,** 289.
slave trade, prohibition of, appeases, **1,** 324.
charge that slave interest dictates federal policy in Florida and Louisiana and in Seminole war, **1,** 335; **2,** 310.

Abolitionists — continued.
and the enslaving in South Carolina of negro seamen, **3**, 133.
See HOAR, SAMUEL.
indicted by south, see ALABAMA; GARRISON.
Liberty party established by, **2**, 290.
mail their documents despite opposition, **2**, 122.
Clay practically defeated by, **2**, 700.
their course defended, **2**, 701.
English abolitionists and Texas, see ABERDEEN.
Pierce declares war upon, **4**, 267, 269, 270.
Texas acquisition opposed by, **2**, 556, 557.
Whigs and, **2**, 286, 288.
Accessory Transit Company of Nicaragua, **5**, 10, 11, 13, 14.
See NICARAGUA.
Adams, Benjamin, representative, Massachusetts, 1816–21, **1**, 374.
Adams, Charles Francis, representative, Massachusetts, 1859–61.
public esteem for, **2**, 78.
nominated for vice-president by Free Soil party, **3**, 398.
in state legislature, Texas annexation, **3**, 117.
enslaving of Massachusetts' colored sailors, **3**, 138.
Republican convention, 1860, **7**, 170, 171.
secession inevitable, despite committee of Thirty-three, **7**, 408, 409.
peaceable, not averse to, **7**, 417, 420.
eulogy on Seward by, **7**, 163.
Washington's cabinet, Jefferson's withdrawal, **1**, 119.
Gerry and the X. Y. Z. affair, **1**, 140.
Adams, James H., governor, South Carolina, 1854–56.
secession commissioner, **7**, 379.
urges revival of slave trade, **6**, 313.
Adams, John, delegate, Massachusetts, 1774–78; vice-president, 1789–97; president, 1797–1801.
his feeling local, his patriotism national, **1**, 14, 15.
political terms confounded by, **1**, 16.
abused by Freneau, **1**, 107.
presidency, candidate for, **1**, 132, 135.
objections — his vanity, irresolution, jealousy for Hamilton, **1**, 132, 134.
narrow election, **1**, 134.
Washington's cabinet retained, **1**, 135.
inauguration, **1**, 138.
outlook, troublous, his own view, **1**, 138.
defeated for second term, **1**, 170.

Adams, John — continued.
Federalists injured by his sending envoy to France, **1,** 180.
election, unconstitutional, defended by, **1,** 170.
France, threatened war with, under, **1,** 125.
Harrison, William Henry, appointed governor of Indiana by, **2,** 372.
removals under, **1,** 24.
colonies, attachment to England in, **1,** 2.
fear to grant power to congress, **1,** 29, 30.
congressional representation, **1,** 13, 14.
treaty with England, senators evade voting, **1,** 121.
Jefferson's election due to Bayard, **1,** 175.
navy desired by, **1,** 248.
revolutionary times, evils — office seeking in, **2,** 14, 18.
slave element in taxation, **1,** 285.
"slavery is fast diminishing," 1801, **1,** 297.
Adams, John Quincy, senator, Massachusetts, 1803–8; secretary of state, 1817–25; president, 1825–9; representative, 1831–48.
character, deeply moral, ambitious, fearless, **1,** 411.
seeming irresolution, **1,** 411.
effect of diplomatic life, **1,** 411.
and labors, greatness of, **2,** 260, 329, 468, 469.
death, **3,** 345.
his political position and character (1808), **1,** 224.
elected president by the house of representatives, **7,** 215.
owing to Clay's influence, **2,** 4.
political deal charged, **2,** 6.
the public angered, **2,** 5.
Clay appointed secretary of state, **2,** 6, 157.
on his candidacy with Rush, both northerners, **5,** 440.
strength in New York, 1824, **2,** 157, 158.
campaign of 1828, its low character, **2,** 10.
former income from government, urged against, **4,** 224.
defeat, **2,** 10.
compassed by spoilsmen, **2,** 20.
office-seekers pester him, **2,** 20.
removals under, **2,** 24.
chairman in house organization, 1839, **2,** 337.
attempt in congress to censure, a national disgrace, **2,** 260.
exculpated, **2,** 262.
abolitionists, public hatred of, **2,** 256.
congress, decadence of, **2,** 341, 343.

Adams, John Quincy — continued.
constitutional amendment proposed by Massachusetts, refusing slave representation, **2,** 540–2.
would aid disunion, **2,** 541.
Democratic party characterized, **3,** 410.
internal improvements, friendly to, **1,** 393.
petition, right of, and free speech, upheld by, **1,** 411; **2,** 245, 468–82.
petitions presented by: against himself, **2,** 469, 470.
Haverhill, for disunion, **2,** 471.
he opposes it, **2,** 471.
brings on himself gross attack in congress, **2,** 471, 472.
his defense of principles involved, **2,** 473–82.
a searching review of slavery, **2,** 476, 477.
censuring resolutions tabled, **2,** 477.
for abolition in District of Columbia, **2,** 236, 258.
of slaves, **2,** 258, 259, 261.
repudiation, by states, a crime against nation, **2,** 445.
right of search, Cass' protest a disgrace, **2,** 487, 489.
slavery, a persistent opponent, **2,** 141.
prays for calmness in struggle with, **2,** 502.
scathing review by, **2,** 476, 477.
constitution's avoidance of the word, **2,** 267.
abolition of, in District of Columbia, would be unwise, **2,** 236.
receives and presents many petitions for, **2,** 236, 258.
rebellion could be quelled by, **2,** 480.
church division on, **2,** 545.
right of United States to control, **2,** 654.
its effect on the people, **2,** 257.
slaves, extradition of kidnapers of, Virginia versus New York, **2,** 539.
slave trade, Cass' agitation shields, **2,** 493.
protection, by navy increase, **2,** 494.
is thought to intend, **2,** 490.
slavocracy's fear and abuse of, **2,** 468, 469.
spoils system offensive to, **2,** 20.
states, right to adopt slavery, **2,** 141.
sovereignty never was, **1,** 22.
versus national, **1,** 445.
tariff of 1833, questions validity after June, 1842, **2,** 453, 455.
Tyler's veto wrongly condemned by, **2,** 455, 462.
report of committee on, **2,** 458.
See TYLER.

Adams, John Quincy — continued.
L'Amistad case, defends negroes in, **2**, 325, 7–9.
Arkansas slavery clause, **2**, 142.
bank bill, second, sure of veto, **2**, 428.
vetoes injure Whigs and Tyler alike, **2**, 438.
Calhoun and the treaty of Washington, 1842, on slave trade, **2**, 499.
Clay overbearing towards the Democrats, **2**, 410.
preparation for Whig nomination, 1844, **2**, 515.
defeat, **2**, 697–8.
compromise of 1833 leads to disunion, **1**, 504.
Creek and Cherokee troubles, **1**, 445-9.
arrest of Georgia surveyors, **1**, 445.
message to congress, **1**, 445, 447.
is loth to call the army, **1**, 445.
and precipitate civil war, **1**, 445.
deference to Georgia, **1**, 445.
would but cannot defend them, **1**, 449.
Cuba, desires acquisition of, **1**, 417; **3**, 441.
Douglas characterized, **3**, 409.
embargo of 1807 blindly supported by, **1**, 201.
injures New England; Hartford convention, **1**, 217.
violations wilfully ignored by juries, **1**, 201.
enforcement impossible, **1**, 207.
gag laws opposed by, **2**, 245–67, 289, 468–79, 541–3.
speeches of Bynum and Slade, **2**, 288.
overthrown by, **2**, 477–8.
Giddings, censure of, by the house of representatives, **2**, 483.
Gilman leaves the Whigs, **2**, 424.
Harrison campaign, 1840, disgraceful, **2**, 344–6, 395.
intense excitement, **2**, 344, 404.
Clay's anti-abolition speech, 1839, **2**, 362–4.
anti-Masonry, **2**, 368.
Harrison a makeshift, **2**, 369, 404.
fraud on both sides, **2**, 403.
inauguration, **2**, 406.
Indians, honest policy towards them impossible, **2**, 295.
Jackson, re-election, **2**, 37, 162.
censured by the senate, 2, 69.
awe of legislators for, **2**, 162.
and the nullifiers, 1832, **1**, 486.
Jefferson a secessionist, **1**, 155.
Louisiana purchase, **1**, 190.

Adams, John Quincy — continued.
Mexico abused by the United States to gain Texas, **2,** 593, 598.
arbitration with, a fraud, **2,** 605.
plot against, babbled by Wise, **2,** 614, 615.
Monterey, capture of, **2,** 620.
Sabine boundary, he accepts reluctantly, **2,** 550, 553.
New England, on proposed secession of, 1808, **1,** 222, 223.
New Jersey congressional elections, 1839, dispute, **2,** 336, 339, 340.
Oregon, advocates firm policy, **3,** 190, 192.
anxious to settle boundary, **3,** 39.
but opposes Linn's bill, **3,** 50.
United States' manifest destiny requires, **3,** 31.
Panama Congress, accepts invitation to; his attitude, **1,** 410, 412.
pompous message on, **1,** 416.
desires full reciprocity, **1,** 416.
end of privateering, **1,** 416.
discusses Monroe doctrine, **1,** 416.
Hayti and Cuba, **1,** 417.
Polk's cabinet, comment on, **3,** 12.
removals unprecedented, **3,** 143.
public land grabbing, **2,** 213.
Spanish treaty, 1819, negotiated by, **2,** 549, 550.
Texas, acquisition sought by, **2,** 553.
accused of abandoning, **2,** 557.
annexation, opposition smothered, **2,** 604.
scheme revived, 1841, **2,** 607.
his motion denying right, **2,** 603.
regretted by him, **2,** 714.
revolution, born in United States, **2,** 568.
United States' duplicity toward, **2,** 576, 577.
Clay's position regarding, **2,** 559.
Jackson suppresses information, **2,** 563, 566.
Van Buren's refusal of, **2,** 600.
Tyler desires second term, **2,** 421.
ill outlook under, **2,** 413, 414, 416, 421.
Clay at variance with, **2,** 421.
Van Buren-Calhoun bitterness, **2,** 160, 162.
conduct in L'Amistad case, **2,** 325, 327, 328.
seeks war with Mexico, **2,** 605.
self-seeker, **2,** 170.
gag law supported by, **2,** 542.

Adams, John Quincy — continued.
War of 1812, his alleged plan that New England remain neutral, **1,** 221. 222.
Webster, coalition against, repeals Bankrupt Act, 1842, **2,** 465.
advised by, against resigning secretaryship of state, **2,** 434.
Wilmot proviso unnecessary, **3,** 286, 325.
Adams, Stephen, senator, Mississippi, 1852–7.
antagonizes German immigrants, **5,** 188, 189.
Know-Nothingism aids south, **5,** 113.
Toombs–Douglas Kansas bill, **5,** 388.
Addington, Henry, England. Oregon question, 3 43.
Adet, France. Minister to United States, 1794–6.
offensively intrigues for Jefferson, **1,** 131–3
France's future good will depends on his election, **1,** 133.
Adrain, G. B., representative, New York, 1857–61, **7,** 391.
"Agrarians," Loco Focos called, **2,** 397.
abolitionists called, **2,** 398.
Agriculture in tariff war of 1816, **1,** 399.
Virginia thinks Hamilton's policy harms, **1,** 87.
See NORTH AND SOUTH COMPARED.
Aiken, William, representative, South Carolina, 1851–7.
Alabama, admission as state, makes senate surely southern, **1,** 376.
abolitionism, asks north to crush, **2,** 114.
an abolitionist of New York indicted and demanded by, **2,** 114.
Democratic convention, 1860, asserts states right in, **1,** 123.
withdraws from, **7,** 130.
state rejoices at party rupture, **7,** 133.
English loans in, **2,** 184.
financial stress, 1838, **2,** 215, 216.
Know-Nothings in, **5,** 191.
Nashville convention opposed by, **3,** 532.
public land sales, **2,** 184.
secession demanded by unless Kansas become a slave state, **6,** 196.
secession ordinance of, calls Montgomery convention, **7,** 406.
and committee of thirty-three, **7,** 357.
withdraws her senators from congress, **7,** 412.
slavery — denies federal authority in territory, **3,** 352.
increase in 1830–40, **2,** 185.
slaves, importations, 1833–7, **1,** 352.
fugitive law, **3,** 553.
and United States supreme court, **6,** 20.

Alabama — continued.
Texas, aids independence of, **2,** 569.
favors annexation, **2,** 603, 688.
demands to know Clay's policy regarding, **2,** 662.
Tyler's course injures Whigs in, **2,** 439.
Union feeling in 1861, **7,** 424.
Wilmot proviso hated in, **3,** 460.
Mobile, decadence, **3,** 584.
land value fluctuations, **2,** 179.
panic of 1837, **2,** 196.
slave traders discharged in, **1,** 328.
Herald cited, **3,** 302.
Register cited, **5,** 144, 145.
Tribune cited, **3,** 437.
Montgomery, southern constitutional convention at, 1858, **6,** 315; **7,** 266.
secession convention at, 1861, **7,** 262, 289.
Advertiser cited, **7,** 299.
Mail cited, **5,** 255.
Muscogee *Herald* cited, **5,** 481.
Alaman, Lucus, Mexico, secretary of state, 1830, **2,** 556.
Albany Regency, office and character, **2,** 21, 22.
controls New York for Van Buren, **2,** 154, 155.
fosters spoils system, **5,** 80.
Alexander I. of Russia, **4,** 70.
Alexander, colonel, in Mormon expedition, **6,** 148, 149.
Algerian Pirates, **7,** 341.
Alien and Sedition Laws, 1798, **1,** 142, 143.
Allen, Massachusetts. Whig, opposes Taylor's nomination, **3,** 384.
Allen, Ebenezer, attorney-general and secretary of state, Texas, 1844–6.
opposes annexation, **3,** 75, 76.
Allen, Samuel C., representative, Massachusetts, 1817–29, **1,** 374.
Allen, William, senator, Ohio, 1837–49.
Ashburton treaty censured by, **3,** 54.
Calhoun's states-rights resolutions, **2,** 273.
respecting free speech, petitions, his motion regarding them falsifies the constitution, **2,** 275.
judicial elections, urges quadrennial, **3,** 156.
Mexico, anxious for war with, **3,** 243, 247.
defends Polk's conduct, **3,** 246.
Oregon dispute, **3,** 53, 219, 221, 222.

Allen, William — continued.
Oregon dispute, favors war policy, **3**, 54, 55.
resolution closing convention of, 1818–27, **3**, 165.
rotation in office desired by, **3**, 149.
Texas, Polk's proposed treaty, **3**, 63.
Allozaga, Spain, on Cuba, **6**, 341.
Allston, R. F. W., **3**, 585.
Almonte, Juan N., Mexico. Ambassador to United States.
resents capture of Monterey, **2**, 619.
annexation of Texas, **3**, 80.
Almy, lieutenant, and filibusters, 1857, **6**, 199.
Amelia Island, slavers' depot, **1**, 325.
Amendments to Constitution. See CONSTITUTION.
Americans, energy of, **3**, 37.
enterprising, **6**, 101.
extravagant, **6**, 115.
gain, thirst for, **6**, 101.
law-abiding and respecting, **1**, 465–6; **4**, 2; **5**, 63, 64.
official dignity disregarded by, **1**, 466.
political judgment, **1**, 74.
reasoning weak, **1**, 74.
self-flattery, **1**, 31, 62, 63.
self-righteousness, **1**, 34.
theories adhered to by, **1**, 211.
prone to careless recommendations, **7**, 86.
self-consciousness, **5**, 188.
self-styled champions of liberty, **5**, 316.
sympathetic government demanded by, **3**, 462.
American Anti-Slavery Society, founded, **2**, 86.
principles, slavery a national crime, **2**, 86.
seeks its removal by peaceful means, **2**, 223.
opposed to an abolition party, **2**, 290.
denounces the constitution, **2**, 537.
See MASSACHUSETTS ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY; BRITISH AND FOREIGN ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY.
American Booksellers, juggle with the date of a book, **1**, 379.
American Colonies, colonists' love of England, **1**, 11, 12, 26.
English common law in, **1**, 277.
congress, 1765, called to resent Stamp Act, **1**, 3.
not *de jure* sovereign, but revolutionary, **1**, 4.
congress of 1774, popular representation conceded to be right, **1**, 9, 10.
colonial representation feasible, followed, **1**, 10, 11.
excise, addresses Canada on, **1**, 94.

American Colonies — continued.
independence foretold by French statesmen, **1**, 1.
legally indefensible, **1**, 9.
separate, never existed, **1**, 5, 6.
local customs unchanged by Revolution, **1**, 26.
unable to at once perfect government, **1**, 17, 18.
union of, complete, prevented by particularism, **1**, 14, 15, 18, 19.
intrinsic obstacles, **1**, 2, 3.
prompted by common interests, **1**, 3.
hastened by the Revolution, **1**, 18.
See CONGRESS, COLONIAL; CONGRESS, CONTINENTAL; STATES; UNITED STATES.
American Colonization Society. See COLONIZATION.
American Pacific Fur Company, **3**, 34.
American Party, in 1859 — New York and New Jersey, **7**, 2.
strength in Thirty-sixth Congress, **7**, 70.
Brooks Americans, **7**, 69.
speakership, 1859, **7**, 79, 80, 105, 106.
refuses alliances, **7**, 80, 81, 91.
See KNOW-NOTHING PARTY and NATIONAL AMERICAN PARTY.
American Republican Party, **5**, 80, 81.
American Review, cited, **4**, 222.
American Revolution, colonies unified by, **1**, 18, 38, 39.
freedom eulogized during; ill later effects, **1**, 302.
free negroes in, **1**, 303.
inaugurated to redress wrongs, not to defend "natural rights," **1**, 34.
northern development retarded by, **1**, 353.
political corruption follows, **1**, 39, 40.
state "sovereignty" strengthened by, **1**, 25.
states ignore congressional requisitions, **1**, 39.
American Sentinel, **2**, 514.
American Shipping, oppressed by embargo, **1**, 398.
European wars aid, **1**, 398.
slave trade and, **1**, 326.
tariff opposed by, **1**, 397, 400.
American Sunday School Union, **4**, 412.
American System, The. See PROTECTION.
American Tract Society, **4**, 412, 413.
Ames, Fisher, representative, Massachusetts, 1789–97.
constitution grows in favor, **1**, 73.
fears civil war, **1**, 46.

Ames, Fisher — continued.
Federalists, abuse Hamilton, **1**, 179.
is alarmed at decline of, **1**, 181, 192, 193.
French intrigues aid, **1**, 180.
French influence in America, **1**, 124.
monarchy no path to liberty, **1**, 110.
shipping interest, would nourish, **1**, 397.
United States, elements of weakness, **1**, 28, 35, 40.
unique in history, **1**, 110.
Amistad, L'. See L'AMISTAD.
Ampudia, Pedro D., general, Mexican, **3**, 237.
capitulation of Monterey, **3**, 294.
Taylor's advance and blockade, **3**, 235, 236.
Anarchy, leads to tyranny, **1**, 46.
defined, **7**, 61, 62.
Anderson, Osborne, at Harper's Ferry, **7**, 30.
Anderson, Ohio, at Whig Convention, 1852, **4**, 190.
Anderson, J. C., Missouri, border ruffian, **5**, 179, 181.
Anderson, R. C. Jr., representative, Kentucky, 1817–21; ambassador to Columbia, 1823–6, **1**, 410, 417.
treaty power of congress, **3**, 172, 173.
Anderson, Robert, major, a southerner, **7**, 398.
national esteem for, **7**, 398.
abandons Ft. Moultrie, strengthens Sumter, **7**, 380, 391.
were his instructions herein exceeded? **7**, 381, 382.
breaks peace negotiations, **7**, 383.
should have asked for reinforcements, **7**, 402, 403.
for political reasons does not, **7**, 397, 398, 403.
conduct acceptable to Buchanan and north, **7**, 403, 405.
"Star of the West," not protected by, **7**, 397.
should have been — thus hastening war, **7**, 398–402.
attack on, exonerated by, **7**, 397.
demands disavowal by South Carolina, **7**, 397, 402.
Anderson, William C., representative, Kentucky, 1859–61, **7**, 91.
Andrew, John A., governor, Massachusetts, 1860–5.
Andrews, S. P., mission to England, see GREEN, DUFF.
Andrews, colonel, Georgia, Indian troubles, **1**, 436.
Anglo-Saxon Spirit averse to abolitionism, **2**, 104, 107.
Annexation, as a constitutional right questioned, **1**, 188.
Anti-Federalist Party, attitude on the constitution changes, **1**, 65.
Burr, hatred of, in, **1**, 175.
composition: plebs of north, chivalry of south, **1**, 124.

Anti-Federalist Party — continued.
dissensions, **1,** 199.
Jefferson, president, **1,** 168 *et seq.*
his embargo policy injures, **1,** 219.
Republicans, name assumed by, **1,** 112.
growth of, **1,** 136, 137, 181.
house of representatives controlled by, **1,** 118.
injured by Genet's course, **1,** 118.
injure national credit, by not imposing taxes, **1,** 383, 384.
national bank question, and, **1,** 354.
succeeded by Whigs and Democrats, **1,** 401.
Anti-Masonic Party, 2, 368, 369.
Anti-Slavery Party of Pennsylvania, 1, 325.
Appleton, Nathan, representative, Massachusetts, 1831....43, **3,** 117, 118.
Appropriation Bills, custom of "saddling," **5,** 404–8.
Arbitration with Mexico, **2,** 601–6, 627, 631, 635, 636.
Archer, Stephenson, representative, Maryland, 1811....21, **1,** 359.
Archer, W. B., Illinois, **5,** 375.
Archer, William S., senator, Virginia, 1841–7.
Mexican hostilities, not war, **3,** 244.
Texas, he delays annexation treaty, **2,** 672.
Oregon, objects to senate's course, **3,** 55, 57.
Texas annexation treaty, **2,** 672, 710.
Tyler's tariff vetoes, **2,** 458.
Archuletti, lieutenant, Mexico, **3,** 258.
Argaiz d', P. A., Spain. Ambassador to United States. L'Amistad case, **2,** 325, 326.
Arista, Mariano. General, Mexico.
assumes command, notifies Taylor of war, **3,** 237.
defeated, at Palo Alto, **3,** 256.
Mexican non-resistance, **3,** 103.
republic of Rio Grande, **3,** 86.
sent against Texas, **2,** 610.
Arkansas, admission, **3,** 518.
with slavery, opposed, **2,** 139–41.
coupled with Michigan for, **2,** 139.
at Charleston convention, 1860, **7,** 130.
English loans in, **2,** 184.
political parties in, **2,** 143, 214.
public land sales, **2,** 184.
slavery in, affected by Kansas, **4,** 289.

Arkansas — continued.
slavery in, increase 1830–40, **2,** 185.
and the United States supreme court, **6,** 20.
territory, **1,** 357.
slavery in, bill to restrict, **1,** 372.
Texas revolution and, **2,** 562, 563, 568.
Arkansas Gazette, cited, **2,** 559.
Arkansas and Texas Land Company, 2, 560.
Armijo, Mexico, governor of New Mexico, **3,** 258.
Armstrong, captain Seminole negroes, **2,** 305, 306.
Armstrong, John, New York, ambassador to France, 1804, **1,** 206.
Army, United States, constitution on state troops, **1,** 259, 260.
legislated for by "riders," **5,** 407.
soldiers' lands non-taxable, **1,** 365.
when it can be called out, **6,** 141.
Buchanan uses as a *posse comitatus,* **6,** 140.
Kansas, see KANSAS.
Mexican war, behavior in, **3,** 328–30.
weak points shown during, **3,** 380.
Mormons, expedition against, see MORMONS.
rebellion, unprepared for, **7,** 306, 317.
Seminole war, **2,** 297, 299.
slave-hunting by, **1,** 338; **2,** 297.
Texas invaded by, **2,** 575–8, 687, 688.
army reinforced from, **2,** 583.
War of 1812, inadequate to, **1,** 250.
Monroe's plan of enlistment, **1,** 257, 258.
Arnold, Thomas D., representative, Tennessee, 1831....43, **2,** 476.
Arrangoiz, Mexico, **3,** 66.
Arsenal, United States, at Liberty, Missouri, sacked, **5,** 177, 180. See "Harper's Ferry" under JOHN BROWN.
at Harper's Ferry, to be used in revolution in case of Burr's election, **1,** 176.
Articles of Confederation. See CONFEDERATION, ARTICLES OF.
Ashburton, Alexander, Lord, England. Special minister to United States, 1842.
Ashburton treaty, Washington, **2,** 464, 498; **3,** 49, 54, 55.
bearing on Creole case, **2,** 479, 483.
Ashley, Chester, senator, Arkansas, 1847–8, **3,** 85.
Ashley, J. M., representative, Ohio, 1859–68.
slave power and the United States supreme court, **5,** 19–22.
disfavors senate secret sessions, **6,** 22.

Ashmore, John D., representative, South Carolina, 1859-60.
war, northern labor averse to, **7**, 300.
western sympathy with south, **7**, 287, 291.
Ashmun, George, representative, Massachusetts, 1845-51.
Republican convention, 1860, chairman, **7**, 175.
Webster supported by, **3**, 557; **4**, 185.
Whig convention, 1852, **4**, 185.
Asia, linked to Europe by the United States, **3**, 270.
Association, Articles of, condemn slave trade, **1**, 281.
Assumption Bill, considered unconstitutional, **2**, 445.
opposition to, political, **1**, 85, 88.
passed by compromise, **1**, 86.
Astor, John Jacob, New York.
See AMERICAN PACIFIC FUR COMPANY; OREGON.
Atchison, David R., senator, Missouri, 1843-55.
civil war prophesied by, **5**, 183.
pro-slavery army enlisted by, **5**, 427, 428.
Kansas, incites ruffianism, **1**, 143.
inspires Missouri to force slavery in Nebraska tract, **4**, 285.
Lawrence outrage, aids in, **5**, 302, 303.
question involves fate of south, **4**, 289.
war, urges south to aid, **5**, 183.
Missouri Compromise, **4**, 284, 299.
Oregon, opposes concession to England, **3**, 53.
Atherton, Charles G., representative, New Hampshire, 1837-43.
gag resolution, slavery every way independent of congress, **2**, 285.
praised by northern Democrats, **2**, 286.
too mild to satisfy Wise, **2**, 286.
Walker's territorial government bill, **3**, 444.
Atlantic Monthly, censures Buchanan, **6**, 123, 124.
Attorney-General, duties of, **4**, 262; **7**, 319, 320.
Austin, Moses, Missouri, **2**, 552.
Austin, Stephen F., Texas.
Texas, puts bounty on slaves imported into, **2**, 553.
declaration of independence of should not define bounds, **2**, 566.
revolution, tries to avert, **2**, 564.
secession from Mexico, is commissioner to forward, **2**, 564.
imprisoned for advising, **2**, 564.
urges annexation, **2**, 583.
Austria, Stiles approached by in behalf of Hungary, **4**, 66.
United States' sympathy for Hungary resented by, **4**, 66-9.
Koszta, an exile, protected by United States, **4**, 280.
slave trade, is party to Quintuple treaty to destroy, **2**, 486.

Australia, gold product of, **6,** 100.
Avery, William W., platform of radical Democracy, 1860, **7,** 125, 132, 210.
Averett, Thomas H., representative, Virginia, 1849–53.
south persecuted by north, **3,** 515.
Ayres, offers arms to Mississippi, **7,** 283.

Bacon, Ezekiel, representative, Massachusetts, 1807–13, **1,** 217.
Badger, George E., senator, North Carolina, 1846–53; secretary of the navy, 1841.
Compromise of 1850, finality of **4,** 115–16.
Harrison not in favor of national bank, **2,** 332.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, Cass' acceptance of, **4,** 334, 368.
favored by southern Whigs, **4,** 354.
squatter sovereignty not in, **4,** 396, 397.
Mexico, opposed to conquest from, **3,** 303.
Missouri Compromise, proviso as to repeal of, **4,** 345.
resigns because of Tyler's dishonesty, **2,** 434.
slavery, congressional authority in territories, **3,** 394.
and the United States supreme court, **3,** 391.
Sumner on the Fugitive Slave Law, **4,** 220.
Bagby, A. P., senator, Alabama, 1843–9.
slavery in territories, denies federal authority regarding, **3,** 351.
and fears squatter sovereignty, **3,** 353.
Bailey, David, Jr., representative, Georgia, 1851–5, **5,** 129.
Bailey, Gamaliel, publisher *National Era.*
anti-slavery party, calls for a new (1854), **4,** 457.
north dominated by south through party, **4,** 445.
Bailey, Theodorus, representative, New York, 1793–1803, **1,** 170.
Baker, Henry F., banks, systems—laxity, 1857, **6,** 111, 112.
over-enterprise among banks, **6,** 114.
Baker, Anthony St. John, England, *chargé,* **3,** 35.
Baldwin, Abraham, delegate, Georgia, 1785–8; delegate Federal convention, **1,** 191.
Baldwin, Henry, representative, Pennsylvania, 1817–22.
defends slave-hunting in Seminole territory, **1,** 338.
Baldwin, Roger Sherman, senator, Connecticut, 1847–51.
Compromise of 1850, its deceptive vagueness, **3,** 525.
Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, 1, 289.
Bancroft, George, Massachusetts, secretary of the navy, 1845–6.
character, **3,** 17, 18.
lacked experience for the cabinet, **3,** 17.
senate delay in confirming, **3,** 63.

Bancroft, George — continued.
Jackson eulogized by, **2,** 32.
doubtful view of his plan for national bank, **2,** 32.
Mexico, acknowledges her right to Rio valley, **3,** 91.
anxiety to secure California through war with, **3,** 266, 267.
order letting Santa Anna through blockade, **3,** 281.
the navy to preserve peace by force, **3,** 108.
possibly to invest San Francisco, **3,** 108, 109.
Oregon, peculiar report on navy increase during crisis, **3,** 195, 196.
Polk's political removals and, **3,** 143.
Bank of England, exhausted by foreign speculation, **2,** 194.
inaugurates crash of 1837, **2,** 194.
Bank, National, Hamilton's plan opposed as unconstitutional, yet adopted 1791, **1,** 104, 383.
charter renewal refused, 1811, **1,** 383.
constitutionality affirmed by United States supreme court, **1,** 388.
distrusted as a money power, **1,** 383; **2,** 31, 41.
states jealous of, **1,** 383.
Calhoun and Dallas favor, **1,** 384, 387.
Clay favors it though unconstitutional, **1,** 383, 387.
Madison early antagonizes, **1,** 387, 388.
signs bill establishing, 1816, **1,** 388.
parties' attitude, 1791, 1814, **1,** 384, 387, 388.
Jackson, controversy with, **2,** 31 *et seq.*
significance of, **2,** 67, 68.
hurries question of re-charter, **2,** 31.
vetoes application for re-charter, **2,** 40, 42, 43.
principles involved; effect, **2,** 43–52.
under him, maligned as political, **2,** 32, 35.
dragged into campaign of 1831-2, **2,** 40, 43.
it succumbs, **2,** 35.
wishes investigation, **2,** 51.
removal of deposits, urged by, **2,** 51.
strongly opposed by congress, **2,** 52.
announced, **2,** 54.
effect, **2,** 174, 178.
ordered by Taney, his arbitrary ruling, **2,** 55–7.
deposits, not a contracting party regarding, **2,** 59.
in 1833 contracts credit, **2,** 177.
effecting its own death, **2,** 178.
in campaign of 1840, not considered, **2,** 419.
Harrison's uncertain views, **2,** 379, 380.

Bank, National — continued.
Tyler, under, **2,** 415 *et seq.*
he is believed to concur in Ewing's report favoring, **2,** 417.
Clay urges creation of, **2,** 418.
with branches independent of state consent, **2,** 419.
unsatisfactory bill passed, 1841, **2,** 420.
vetoed, **2,** 424, 425.
in campaign of 1844, position of parties, **2,** 535, 536.
Polk's inaugural condemns, **3,** 23.
See BIDDLE; FUNDING SCHEME; HAMILTON; JACKSON; SUB-TREASURY; TYLER.
Banker's Magazine, crisis of 1857, **6,** 118.
Bankrupt Bill, introduced by Webster, **2,** 448.
traded with land distribution bill and passed, **2,** 450.
its repeal, **2,** 464, 465.
Banks, large increase owing to removal of deposits, **2,** 174, 178.
over-speculation of, 1834–6, **2,** 174, 175.
varying authorities, **2,** 175, 176.
notes, over-issue, **2,** 192.
stopped by Jackson's specie circular, **2,** 193.
many close with United States Bank of Pennsylvania, 1839, **2,** 216.
payments, suspended by, 1837, **2,** 196.
in specie resumed, 1838, **2,** 212.
severed from national finances, **2,** 218.
1840, stable only in east, **2,** 449.
1857, independent issue of notes, **6,** 111.
speculation and failure of, **6,** 117–19.
1857, system of, contributes to crisis, **6,** 110 *et seq.*
varies with states, **6,** 111.
lax credit, **6,** 98, 112, 113.
withdraw specie and are run on, **6,** 118, 119.
Banks, Nathaniel P., representative, Massachusetts, 1852....79.
Democrat, Know-Nothing, Republican, **5,** 204.
candidate for speaker, **5,** 204.
not pledged on any subject, **5,** 205, 206, 214, 215.
opposed to union with slavery in any part, **5,** 215.
constancy of support, **5,** 216.
elected by plurality, **5,** 219.
significance of election, **5,** 219–23.
his appointment of committees, **5,** 222.
Know-Nothings favor for presidency, **5,** 358.
Republican national convention, 1856, **5,** 370.

Baptist Church, **1**, 361; **3**, 493.
See CHURCHES.
Barber, T. W., Kansas, **5**, 179.
Barbour, James, senator, Virginia, 1815–25; secretary of war, 1825–8.
Georgia's survey of Creek land forbidden by, **1**, 436.
corresponds with Governor Troup on, **1**, 444, 446.
on Missouri question, **1**, 361.
Barbour, John S., representative, Virginia, 1823–33, **4**, 230.
Bard, David, representative, Pennsylvania, 1795....1815, **1**, 315.
Barker, G. P., New York, **2**, 693.
Barker, James W., New York, **5**, 83.
Barksdale, William, representative, Mississippi, 1853–61, **7**, 257.
Barlow, S. L. M., New York, **5**, 353, 354.
Barnburners are Democrats urging clean politics, **3**, 359.
contest with "Hunkers" in New York, **3**, 360, 361.
Democratic national convention deserted by, **3**, 361.
Van Buren nominated by, **3**, 385.
Wilmot proviso indorsed by, **3**, 360, 362, 364.
See FREE SOIL PARTY.
Barnes, Albert, **2**, 230.
Barnwell, Robert, representative, South Carolina, 1791–93, **1**, 297.
Barnwell, R. W., senator, South Carolina, 1850.
South Carolina's proposed secession, **4**, 31.
secession commissioner, **7**, 379.
Barr, T. L., representative, New York, 1857–61, **7**, 159.
Barringer, Daniel M., representative, North Carolina, 1843–9; minister to Spain, 1849–53.
at peace convention 1861. **1**, 341; **7**, 438.
Cuba, emancipation in, **5**, 27.
Lopez plot against, **4**, 51, 52.
Barrow, general, **2**, 698.
Barry, W. S., representative, Mississippi, 1853–5.
Know-Nothingism opposed by, **5**, 112. 116, 190.
Missouri Compromise, favors repeal, **4**, 347.
naturalization defended by, **5**, 189.
Barry, W. T., Kentucky. Postmaster-general, 1829–35, **2**, 27.
Bates, Edward, Missouri.
Republican convention, 1860, why urged upon, **7**, 149, 152–8.
Greeley's candidate, **7**, 152, 158.
an ex-slave-holder, **7**, 154, 155.
vote for, in convention, **7**, 183.
Bayard, James A., representative, Delaware, 1797–1801, **1**, 170, 173.
breaks deadlock between Burr and Jefferson electors, **1**, 174.

Bayard, James A., senator, Delaware, 1851....69.
Kansas-Nebraska bill criticised by, **4**, 397–9.
Kansas territorial laws infamous, **5**, 416.
objects to interference, **5**, 416.
petition for admission, **5**, 284.
Toucey's bill, **5**, 137.
slavery question, moral aspect decisive, **4**, 425.
Bayard, R. H., senator, Delaware, 1836....45, **2**, 274.
Bayard, T. F., Delaware, **7**, 127, 128.
Bayley, Thomas Henry, representative, Virginia, 1844–56.
Mexico, Slidell mission, **3**, 214.
Ostend conference, **5**, 47.
Wilmot proviso, **3**, 364.
Beale, C. L., senator, New York, 1859–61, **7**, 144.
Beardsley, Samuel, representative, New York, 1831–6, **2**, 542.
Bebb, William, governor, Ohio, 1846–8, **3**, 381.
Bedinger, Henry, representative, Virginia, 1845–9.
Mexican war one of conquest, **3**, 305.
Oregon, south pledges to gain, **3**, 184.
Bedini, cardinal, sent to United States to settle church property laws, **5**, 98, 99.
welcomed by Pierce, abused by people, **5**, 98, 99.
Beecher, Henry Ward, of New York *Independent*, *q. v.*
denounces Know-Nothing party, **5**, 121, 122.
Belcher, Joseph, John Brown's martyrdom, **7**, 54.
Bell, John, representative, Tennessee, 1827–41; secretary of war, 1841; senator, 1847–59.
Buchanan criticised by, **6**, 141.
in campaign of 1840, **2**, 357, 383.
candidate (Union) for presidency, 1860, **7**, 140, 211, 212, 221.
election considered improbable, **7**, 212.
some secessionists favor, **7**, 249.
speech against slavery agitation, **7**, 141.
the vote for, **7**, 244, 245.
member of committee on Compromise of 1850, **3**, 522.
Kansas press gives up slave state plot, **6**, 59.
Kansas-Nebraska bill opposed by, **4**, 354, 355, 363, 395, 406, 446.
Lecompton constitution opposed by, **6**, 190.
Mexican territory, part in struggle for, **5**, 407.
Missouri Compromise, opposed by southern senators, **4**, 363.
safeguard to sectional peace, **4**, 363, 370.
Mormonism, early opponent of, **6**, 133.

Bell, John — continued.
Talmadge, an office seeker, **2,** 407.
Tyler and the bank, **2,** 427, 428.
dishonesty of, compels him to resign, **2,** 434.
Bell, P. H., governor, Texas, 1849–53, **3,** 538, 544.
Benjamin, Judah P., senator, Louisiana, 1853–60.
annexation of Cuba, **5,** 30.
Democratic rupture, 1860, **7,** 190.
convention (Charleston), 1860, **7,** 137.
and Davis' resolves, **7,** 189, 190.
disunion threatened by, **5,** 137; **6,** 219.
Kansas, accuses Republicans of brewing war in, **5,** 419.
Kansas, defends infamous laws of, **5,** 416.
Lecompton bill, **6,** 219.
Toucey's bill, **5,** 137.
Missouri Compromise, effect of repeal of, **4,** 344.
secession a coercive measure, **7,** 258.
caucus, 1861, **7,** 389.
slave smuggling, **6,** 339.
slaves, state government above federal as touching, **6,** 43.
Scott, Dred, United States supreme court has jurisdiction, **6,** 38.
"Star of the West," attack on, **7,** 404.
United States property and state tax, **6,** 236.
Bennett, Henry, representative, New York, 1849–53.
Kansas election frauds, **6,** 88.
English's bill, **6,** 245.
Benton, Thomas Hart, senator, Missouri, 1821–51; representative, 1852–5.
too arrogant for popularity, **3,** 299.
misrepresents history, **2,** 54, 336, 337, 339, 402.
modern Jeffersonian — disregards nullification, **1,** 48.
"proud as a Roman senator," **2,** 446.
in the rôle of Saturn, **2,** 247.
unionist, **3,** 349.
Foote's hostility to, **3,** 475, 476.
Adams, John Quincy, election of, unjust, **2,** 7.
abandoned Texas, **2,** 559.
banks slow to take deposits, why, **2,** 53.
bankrupt law, urges need of a, **2,** 448, 449.
Calhoun a demagogue, **2,** 136, 140.
a disunionist, **3,** 315, 316, 318.
effort for slavery in Oregon a feint, **3,** 348, 349.

Benton, Thomas Hart — continued.
Calhoun, expectation under Polk, **3**, 11, 12.
fears high treason charge, **1**, 492.
proposed interstate blockade unconstitutional, **3**, 318.
resolutions on slavery in territories, **3**, 315, 351.
sells South Carolina vote to Polk, **3**, 7, 8.
California, defends Fremont from charge of conspiracy against, **3**, 226, 227, 228.
California, supports bill to admit, **3**, 517.
Clay, Kremer's false charge against, **2**, 6.
Compromise of 1850, favors slavery in bounding Texas, **3**, 528.
omnibus bill, **3**, 529, 530.
Caleb Cushing, ill character of, **4**, 263.
custom-house, corruption in New York, **2**, 349.
"*demos krateo*" principle, **4**, 380.
England, senate's censure of, **2**, 313.
foreign bankers in Washington, **2**, 446.
Gadsden treaty opposed by, **5**, 8.
gold, moves to revise standard, **2**, 176.
independent treasury, changes attitude towards, **2**, 202.
Jackson, senate censure of, **2**, 68–70.
glad of compromise of 1833, **1**, 501.
election, a victory over constitution, **2**, 9.
removals under, **2**, 24.
specie circular of, defends, **2**, 190, 193.
tariff, nullifiers, **1**, 486.
Kansas-Nebraska bill criticised by, **4**, 339, 348; **5**, 3, 348.
land distribution bill unconstitutional, **2**, 447.
Mexico, war with, urged by, **3**, 296–8.
Santa Anna intrigue, **3**, 282.
Polk's disposition peaceful, **3**, 282.
message urging Mexican war, **3**, 247.
introduces house bill, **3**, 247.
fears Americans in California, **3**, 225.
Michigan, on admission of, **2**, 139, 140.
Mississippi valley necessary to Union, **2**, 551.
Missouri, extension, aided by north, **2**, 144, 145.
votes for John Quincy Adams, **2**, 7.
Missouri Compromise, a southern measure, **1**, 375.
resents instructions to repudiate, **3**, 459.
repeal, **4**, 357, 372.
national conventions, condemns voting by states at, **2**, 367.

Benton, Thomas Hart— continued.
New Jersey election contest, **2,** 336, 339.
New Mexico petition, against slavery, Texas line, **3,** 413–16.
ground for censure of Polk, **3,** 413–16.
aids in seizure of, **3,** 258.
Oregon and Polk, **3,** 219, 274, 275.
claim of 54° 40′, **3,** 41.
subject of party wrangle, **3,** 49.
firm policy opposed by, **3,** 191, 195.
Panama congress, opposed to, **1,** 427.
Polk tries to make, commander-in-chief of the army, **3,** 299, 300.
and Oregon, **3,** 219, 274, 275.
and California, **3,** 227, 228.
Polk's pledge to Tyler, **3,** 6, 7.
denies patronage to New York, **3,** 10.
public lands, moves to exact specie for, **2,** 188.
right of search treaty (Ashburton) an offense to, **2,** 491, 500.
Seminole war, cost of, **2,** 300.
slavery, agitation dead, 1836, **2,** 140.
gag law a gratification to, **2,** 287.
would allow territories power over, **4,** 399.
tariff, 1846, lacks faith in, **3,** 279.
Texas, boundary treaty, 1819, censured, **2,** 550.
annexation, delayed, **2,** 643.
Calhoun's plan, **2,** 624, 625, 674.
treaty, and campaign of 1844, **2,** 643–5.
favors, **2,** 674, 680.
resolution, **2,** 711.
bill to divide, **2,** 680; **3,** 475, 476.
boundary claim of Tyler, **3,** 240.
treaty power of executive, **3,** 55.
Tyler and the bank, **2,** 388, 415.
second term ambition of, **2,** 422.
Van Buren, expenditures of, defended by, **2,** 332, 333.
false analysis of vote for, 1840, **2,** 402.
labors for his nomination, 1844, **2,** 670.
produce dealers oppose, **2,** 400.
rejection by senate, **2,** 165, 166.
Webster's proposed cabinet resignation, **2,** 434.
Berrien, John, senator, Georgia, 1824....52; attorney-general, 1829–31.
an inferior man, **2,** 27.

Berrien, John — continued.
friend to Calhoun, **1**, 464.
bank bill, efforts to adjust, **2**, 427, 428.
California, government of, **3**, 452, 453.
Compromise of 1850, **3**, 486, 522.
on the Cuban question, **1**, 431.
futility of Fugitive Slave Law, **4**, 26.
Mexican war bill, **3**, 249.
three million bill, **3**, 301, 303, 325, 326.
Panama congress, opposes, **1**, 427.
slavery, moves to forbid action by territorial legislatures, **4**, 399.
South Carolina justified in enslaving foreign colored seamen, the Fraser case, **3**, 129–33.
opinion based on states rights, **3**, 129.
and the national law excluding "certain (colored) persons," **3**, 131–3.
southern rights, temperate address on, **3**, 421.
Bibb, George M., senator, Kentucky, 1811....35.
federal powers denied by, **1**, 489.
force bill, **1**, 488, 489.
states are sovereign, **1**, 490.
Bibb, William W., representative, Georgia, 1806....14, **1**, 323.
Bible, The, abolitionists and slavocrats rely on, **3**, 512, 513, 514.
See CHURCHES; CLERGY.
Biddle, Nicholas, president national bank, **2**, 33.
Fisk, James, is wrongly compared with, **2**, 42.
guardianship of administration repelled by, **2**, 36.
Jackson's bank-veto pleases, **2**, 50.
Mississippi Union bank sells bonds illegally to, **2**, 443.
Portsmouth, New Hampshire, bank investigated by, **2**, 33, 35.
Biddle, Richard, representative, Pennsylvania, 1837–41, **2**, 389.
Bidlack, B. A., *chargé* New Grenada, 1845–9, **6**, 153.
Bidwell, Barnabas, representative, Massachusetts, 1805–7, **1**, 319.
Bigler, William, senator, Pennsylvania, 1855–65.
Democratic split, 1859, **6**, 352.
Kansas, English's bill, **6**, 251.
Lecompton convention, **5**, 169.
Toombs-Douglas bill, **6**, 182.
protection and campaign of 1860, **7**, 177.
Republican ascendency to be brief, **7**, 281.
Bingham, John A., senator, Michigan, 1855....73.
disunion unavoidable, **7**, 355.
customs bill of, **7**, 391.

Bingham, Kinsley S., senator, Michigan, 1859–61.
and Peace conference, **7**, 434, 435.
opposes compromise, **7**, 435.
Birney, James G., Kentucky, Liberty candidate for presidency, 1840, 1844, **2**, 405, 700.
slavery defended by churches, **2**, 230.
Bismarck, von, Prince, on sovereignty, **1**, 505.
Bissell, W. H., representative, Illinois, 1849–55, **3**, 553.
Black, John, consul to Mexico on Slidell's mission, **3**, 200 *et seq.*
Black, C. B., colporteur among slaves, **2**, 130.
Black, Edward J., representative, Georgia, 1839–45, **2**, 529.
Black, Jeremiah S., Pennsylvania. Attorney-general, 1857–60; secretary of state, 1860–1.
character, **7**, 320, 365.
record in 1857, **6**, 54.
secretary of state appointment, **7**, 364, 365.
Buchanan and Kansas, **6**, 208.
and secession, **7**, 319–31, 345, 400.
See BUCHANAN.
and South Carolina commission, **7**, 362, 363, 386, 387.
South Carolina (Charleston) forts, **7**, 316, 387.
Douglas reply to popular sovereignty, **7**, 4, 5.
Lecompton constitution **6**, 204.
Black Warrior, The, **5**, 22–4.
Blair, Francis P., Virginia, Maryland.
Globe, Jackson's organ published by, **3**, 4, 5.
nullification opposed by, **3**, 7, 8.
Polk, **3**, 5, 62, 63, 65.
Republican, early, **5**, 268.
Texas annexation, **2**, 644; **3**, 7, 8, 62, 63, 65.
Blair, Frank P., Jr., representative, Missouri, 1857 ...64, **7**, 83.
Bland, Theodore, representative, Virginia, 1784–90, **1**, 397.
Bleeker, Hermanns, representative, New York, 1811–13, **1**, 249.
Bliss, major, Taylor campaign, **3**, 379.
Blount, William, senator, North Carolina, 1796–7, **1**, 306.
"Blue Lodges," **4**, 285; **5**, 72.
Bocanegra, Mexican secretary of state, **2**, 615, 631.
Bocock, Thomas S., representative, Virginia, 1847–61.
candidate for speaker, 1859, **7**, 73, 91.
withdraws, **7**, 91.
Central American question, **6**, 201.
Covode committee, **7**, 146.

Bodely, judge, Mississippi, **3,** 151.
Bonham, Milledge L., representative, South Carolina, 1857-60, **6,** 245.
Border Ruffians. See KANSAS.
Border States, compromise project, 1861, **7,** 391, 419.
desire to remain in Union, **7,** 432, 433.
slavery, interest in, **7,** 259, 260.
secession, can do them small good and great ill, **7,** 259, 260, 266 *et seq.*
pressure to compel, **7,** 265, 266.
immediate not sought by Fire-eaters, **7,** 269, 270.
north unable to stop. **7,** 271.
See DELAWARE; KENTUCKY; MARYLAND; MISSOURI; VIRGINIA.
Borland, Solon, senator, Arkansas, 1848-53; minister Central America, 1853.
territorial bill, 1849, refuses to vote on, **3,** 454.
Cuba, **4,** 43.
Greytown affair, is blamed in, **5,** 11.
Boteler, Alexander R., representative, Virginia, 1859-61.
Botts, John M., representative, Virginia, 1839-43.
assault on John Quincy Adams by south, censured by, **2,** 476.
resolve censuring Giddings for incendiary resolutions, **2,** 480.
gag rule, applied by in Whig convention, **4,** 189, 190.
Tyler and the bank, **2,** 416, 424, 432, 433.
Democracy of, feared by, **2,** 423.
his ambition, **2,** 422.
impeachment threatened by, **2,** 458, 465.
Boudinot, Elias, delegate, New Jersey, 1777-84, 1789-95, **1,** 93.
Bouldin, James W., representative, Virginia, 1833-39.
admission of Arkansas, **2,** 141.
abolition petitions, **2,** 237.
Boutwell, George S., governor, Massachusetts, 1851-53, **4,** 42.
Bowles, S. A., Massachusetts, **7,** 173.
Bowlin, James B., Virginia, treaty with Paraguay, **6,** 152.
Boyce, W. W., representative, South Carolina, 1853-60.
Cuba, annexed, would harm south in event of war, **5,** 48, 49.
disunion certain (1855), **5,** 248, 250.
Boyd, Lynn, representative, Kentucky, 1835-55.
Calhoun's manifesto, objects to, **3,** 422, 423.
Mexican war, favored by, **3,** 214, 242.
Brabson, R. B., representative, Tennessee, 1859-61, **7,** 264.
Branch, J., senator, North Carolina, 1823-29; secretary of the navy, 1829-31, **2,** 27.

Branch, J.—continued.
Calhoun, supported by, **1**, 464.
English right of search, objects to, **2**, 491.
Branson, Jacob, Kansas, killed, **5**, 172, 173.
Brant, W. L., representative, Louisiana, 1823–29, **1**, 417.
Brazil, proposed slavery league with, **4**, 437, 438.
Breckenridge, John, senator, Kentucky, 1801–5, **1**, 191.
Breckenridge, John C., representative, Kentucky, 1851–5; vice-president, 1857–61, **5**, 356.
Compromise of 1850, party discord concerning, **4**, 118, 119.
Democrats, tries to unite, 1860, **7**, 204
censured by, **4**, 122.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4**, 319.
popular sovereignty favored by, **7**, 209.
presidency, 1860, radical Democratic candidate, **7**, 208–10.
outlook for, **7**, 212, 213.
offers to withdraw, **7**, 221.
has some unionist votes, **7**, 249.
the vote for, **7**, 244, 245, 249.
slavery, does not desire to extend, **5**, 453; **7**, 209, 210.
declares question dead, 1860, **7**, 115.
Brewster, Massachusetts, a Know-Nothing, **5**, 257.
Briggs, George, representative, New York, 1859–61, **7**, 108.
Briggs, G. N., representative, Massachusetts, 1831–43; governor, 1844–51.
Jackson's refusal to sustain United States supreme court, **1**, 458.
Hoar's mission to South Carolina, **3**, 137, 138.
Bright, Jesse D., senator, Indiana, 1845–62, **3**, 522.
Fugitive Slave Law, **4**, 19.
Bright, John, England. Cotton famine, 1862–3, **7**, 297.
does not breed sympathy with south, **7**, 297.
Brinkerhoff, Jacob, representative, Ohio, 1843–7, **3**, 287, 305, 306.
British and Foreign Anti-Slavery Society, **2**, 629.
British Party, **1**, 127. See FEDERALISTS.
Broadnax, William H., Virginia, **2**, 89.
Bronson, G. C., customs collector, New York, **4**, 265.
"**Brooklyn,**" **The**, man-of-war, **7**, 397.
Brooks, James, representative, New York, 1849....65, **4**, 103, 127; **5**, 101.
Brooks, Preston S., representative, South Carolina, 1853–7.
his brutal assault on Sumner, **5**, 318 *et seq.*, 452.
trivially punished by District of Columbia court, **5**, 319.

Brooks, Preston S.— continued.
his brutal assault on Sumner, defends assault as chivalrous, **5,** 319, 320.
his cowardly preparations, **5,** 320.
confidants and sympathizers, **5,** 320 *et seq.*
vote to expel lost, **5,** 324, 326.
indorsed by the south, **5,** 324–31.
self-glorifying defense, **5,** 326, 327.
resigns, is fêted and returned, **5,** 327, 328.
historical significance, **5,** 331.
Brooks, W., Mississippi, **4,** 208.
Brooks Americans, 7, 69.
Brougham, Henry, Lord, advocate of popular education, **5,** 94.
urges England to effect abolition in Texas, and thereby in the United States, **2,** 645, 646.
Brown, Jacob, general, war of 1812, **1,** 262.
Brown, Aaron V., representative, Tennessee, 1839–45; postmaster-general, 1857–9.
career, a spoilsman, **6,** 54.
Lecompton constitution, **6,** 204.
Mormons' mail contract canceled by, **6,** 147.
Texas, urges annexation of on Jackson, **2,** 625, 626.
Brown, Albert G., representative, Mississippi, 1840–54; senator, 1854–61.
Buchanan censured by, **7,** 115, 116.
election of, **5,** 463.
on Kansas, **6,** 78.
Cuban question, **6,** 243.
Kansas, admission with Minnesota, **6,** 214.
Nebraska bill, ambiguity no objection, **4,** 400.
Toombs-Douglas bill, **5,** 388, 389.
secession, **6,** 349; **7,** 389.
slavery, would force in territories, **7,** 104, 105, 114, 115.
demands United States protection for, **6,** 348, 349.
Davis' resolution on, **7,** 189, 197–9.
squatter sovereignty, fights, **4,** 397.
Texas-New Mexico boundary, **3,** 536.
Toucey, Isaac, **6,** 54.
Brown, Bedford, senator, North Carolina, 1829–41, **2,** 109, 491.
Brown, Benjamin Gratz, Missouri, **6,** 303, 304.
Brown, Charles, representative, Pennsylvania, 1841....49, **2,** 430.
Brown, E. P., murder, in Kansas, **5,** 233, 251.

Brown, John, representative, Rhode Island, 1799-1801, **1,** 315, 319.
Brown, John, character, a rigid Puritan; biblical, **5,** 310; **7,** 19-21.
acts on immature plans, **7,** 22, 23.
hatred of pro-slavery outrages, **5,** 311; **7,** 18.
most daring and skilful, **5,** 311.
tenderness of, **7,** 32.
void of statesmanship, **7,** 25.
greatness of last hours, **7,** 50-2.
business life, **7,** 18, 19.
at North Elba, **7,** 19, 20.
before Massachusetts legislature, **5,** 311.
Kansas, takes his sons to, **5,** 310.
feared by ruffians, **5,** 310.
persecuted by them, **5,** 311.
Ossawatomie fight, **5,** 431.
Potawattomie massacre indorsed and incited by, **5,** 309, 310; **7,** 20, 32.
slaves freed by, in 1858, **7,** 27, 28.
Harper's Ferry raid, origin obscure, **7,** 21.
begins a death struggle, **7,** 21, 22.
"success" impossible, **7,** 33, 34.
slaves do not join, **7,** 33, 45.
"fanatic" theory, **7,** 37-9.
and sack of Liberty arsenal, **7,** 61-3.
slavocracy wastes opportunity given by, **7,** 42, 63, 64.
Buchanan, **7,** 40, 95.
Harper's Ferry, preliminaries.
a Virginia campaign planned, **7,** 22-9.
fire-arms of Kansas committee taken, **7,** 23, 27.
friends of cause object to plan and aid him, **7,** 24.
Forbes, drill master, **7,** 23, 24, 26.
Chatham convention and constitution, **7,** 24-6.
folly of, **7,** 25, 26.
is chosen commander-in-chief, **7,** 25.
betrayed by Forbes, **7,** 26.
attitude of eastern friends, **7,** 27, 30.
Harper's Ferry, at, **7,** 30 *et seq.*
comrades remonstrate, **7,** 31.
arsenal captured, **7,** 31, 32.
first blood shed — a negro's, **7,** 32.
Washington alarmed, **7,** 32, 33.

Brown, John — continued.
Harper's Ferry, Brown's prisoners. **7,** 33–36.
surrender to Robert E. Lee refused, **7,** 36.
retreat scorned, why, **7,** 34, 35.
at bay in the engine house, **7,** 35, 36.
Oliver Brown killed, **7,** 36.
capture, cruelty to Brown, **7,** 36.
Wise examines Brown, **7,** 37, 38.
execution of Brown, **7,** 39, 40.
Wise's parade of alarm, **7,** 39 *et seq.*
asks Buchanan's aid, **7,** 39, 40.
censured by south, **7,** 41 *et seq.*
Harper's Ferry, effect, **7,** 43 *et seq.*
public excitement, **7,** 36, 37, 39 *et seq.*
Republican condemnations, **7,** 37.
southern guilty terror roused, **7,** 43–46.
death-blow to slavery, why, **7,** 43–46, 49.
national conscience roused, **7,** 46, 47, 51 *et seq.*
northern sentiment, **7,** 46, 47, 54, 55.
the criminal a martyr, victorious, **7,** 46, 49, 53.
Union meetings, **7,** 55.
Charles O'Conor condemns raid, **7,** 55, 56.
senate investigation, **7,** 60–5, 225.
aimed in vain at Republican party, **7,** 60–5.
Douglas' state invasion bill, **7,** 223–6.
Brown, Joseph E., governor, Georgia, 1857–61, **7,** 401.
secession message, **7,** 254, 255.
Brown, Milton, representative, Tennessee, 1841–7, **2,** 710; **3,** 70.
Brown, Oliver, **7,** 30, 36.
Brown, Owen, **7,** 30.
Brown, Orlando, **3,** 377.
Brown, William, representative, Kentucky, 1819–23, **1,** 358.
Brown, William J., representative, Indiana, 1843....51, **3,** 470.
Brownson, Orestes A., Lopez Cuban conspiracy, **4,** 47.
Catholicism, designs on United States, **5,** 88, 89.
and slavery, **2,** 228.
Bryan, South Carolina, **6,** 315.
Bryant, William Cullen, New York, resents censure of Giddings, **2,** 486.
Polk favored by, **2,** 692.
Texas annexation opposed by, **2,** 692.

Buchanan, James, representative, Pennsylvania, 1821–31; minister to Russia, 1832–4; senator, 1833–45; secretary of state, 1845–9; president, 1857–61.
character, **5,** 351 *et seq.;* **6,** 47, 48.
in private life, blameless, **5,** 35.
a diplomat, no statesman, **5,** 351, 352; **6, 47.**
readily changes views, **5,** 352.
dilatoriness, **7,** 313.
moral cowardice, **7,** 315.
indecision of, **7,** 383, 392.
self-overestimated, **6,** 48; **7,** 368.
timid and hates trouble, **6,** 47.
his nephew's estimate of him, **7,** 368.
fails to inspire his party, **6,** 12.
"only earthly ambition," **6,** 213; **7,** 95.
foresees troublous administration, **6,** 48, 94, **95.**
1859 — a weak-kneed old man, **7,** 96.
policy analyzed, **6,** 126, 127.
defense, after the war, **6,** 79.
to harmonize Democrats, **6,** 55, 56.
and continue neutral, **6,** 66, 67.
Curtis, biographer, censured, **7,** 315, 316, 345–**7.**
becomes secretary of state, how, **3,** 11, 12.
presidency, 1844, an aspirant, **2,** 520.
popular in his state, **2,** 520.
an oily party man, **2,** 520.
servant of slavocracy, **2,** 520.
small character and mind, **2,** 520.
abandons the field, **2,** 528.
presidency, 1852, **4,** 162, 164, 167.
not popular though prominent, **4,** 163, **164.**
qualifications, **5,** 351, 352.
letter to Sanford quoted, **5,** 352.
presidency, 1856.
nominated in order to hold vote of Pennsylvania, **5,** 354.
no enthusiasm for, **5,** 453.
election, address before, **6,** 49, 57.
by plurality, **6,** 4.
does not alter party relations, **6,** 5.
views on Kansas-Nebraska bill unknown before, **6,** 9.
followed by Republican victory in Pennsylvania, **6,** 9, 10.
southern comment on, **5,** 463, 464, 465.

Buchanan, James — continued.
presidency, 1856 — continued.
election, shows status of slavery. **5,** 488, 490.
election statistics, **5,** 447, 461.
inaugural, refuses second term, **6,** 12 *et seq.*, 48.
cabinet, Cass and Cobb, **6,** 51, 52.
Thompson and Toucey, **6,** 53, 54.
Brown, Floyd, Black, **6,** 54, 55.
ordinary, non-indicative, **6,** 55.
chosen to permit procrastination, **6,** 55, 56.
south and, **6,** 11.
changes in, 1860, **7,** 365, 385, 386.
treason in, **7,** 366, 367.
said to be approved by him, **7,** 367.
abolition mail matter, votes to exclude, **2,** 131.
petitions, rejection favored by, **2,** 242.
California, instructs Fremont, **3,** 226–9.
and Mexico, **3,** 263, 268.
military road to, **6,** 127.
Calhoun, character of, **1,** 463.
campaign of 1840, **2,** 345.
Cass-Yrizarri treaty hastens, **6,** 161, 162.
Central America, annexation, **6,** 156, 162, 163.
message, 1858–60, **6,** 327; **7,** 96.
Clay, Kremer's accusation false, **2,** 6.
Clayton-Bulwer treaty, **6,** 156.
Congress, Thirty-sixth, and, **7,** 69, 71.
corruption under, **6,** 255; **7,** 142–7.
Covode committee investigate, **7,** 142–7.
his objections overborne, **7,** 144, 145.
navy contracts, **7,** 146.
for party, never for personal profit, **7,** 146, 147.
crisis of 1857, not responsible in, **6,** 122.
buys up United States bonds at premium, **6,** 123.
exhausting treasury, **6,** 123.
censured for issuing paper, **6,** 123, 124.
message 1857, **6,** 98 *et seq.*
Cuba, labors for purchase of, **3,** 441, 442; **5,** 353; **6,** 327, 330–60.
his views in Ostend manifesto, **5,** 37, 43.
agitation on, for political capital, **6,** 345–7.
menace to south, **1,** 432; **7,** 97, 348.
Democratic party, effort to re-unite, **6,** 205.

Buchanan, James — continued.
Democratic party, crisis of 1859, **7,** 68.
not enthusiastic for him, **5,** 453; **6,** 12.
Douglas and, **6,** 167, 172 *et seq.*, 181, 297.
filibustering indorsed by, **6,** 160, 161.
Walker, **6,** 159–61, 198, 199, 200.
message on capture of, offends south, **6,** 202.
finances, message June, 1858, **6,** 262.
empowered to raise loan, **6,** 262.
Forney, J. W., relations with, **6,** 11.
gag resolution, warns south against, **2,** 246.
and Harper's Ferry, **7,** 40, 95.
homestead law vetoed by, **7,** 180.
Kansas, "Buchanan, Breckenridge and a free Kansas," **5,** 451, 452.
question, favors south in, **6,** 49.
claims it to be peaceful, 1856, **6,** 57, 96.
dealings with Governor Walker, **6,** 61, 66, 85, 86.
who attacks his policy, **6,** 184.
pledges fair election, **6,** 62.
is roused to situation of, **6,** 71.
slavocracy's demand of him, **6,** 71, 72.
advises union of free state voters, **6,** 77.
his reply to Connecticut clergy, **6,** 77–80.
slavery legal in, **6,** 78, 208.
denies fact of rebellion in, **6,** 130.
Stanton removed by, **6,** 183.
Free Soil victory, 1857, disheartening to him, **6,** 204, 205.
admission required for national peace, **6,** 211–13, 215, 239.
English's bill, **6,** 239, 325, 326, 327.
census 1859, **7,** 16.
Lecompton constitution, popular vote on, his duplicity, **6,** 72–4, 90, 91, 93–5.
wishes state admitted under, **6,** 184, 185, 204, 211–13, 215.
message, February, 1858, defends the frauds, **6,** 206 *et seq.*
message, 1857, **6,** 97 *et seq.*
economic depression, **6,** 98.
due to bank system and paper money, **6,** 98, 111.
want among the people, **6,** 120, 121.
independent treasury, **6,** 122.
the new tariff, **6,** 125.
recommends loans, **6,** 125.
military roads to California, **6,** 127.

Buchanan, James — continued.
message, 1857, gold yield, **6**, 99, 100.
public lands, sale of, **6**, 127.
navy increase, **6**, 127, 152.
endeavors to hide slavery question, **6**, 127–9.
the Mormon sedition, **6**, 129, 130, 131, 135.
the first rebellion, **6**, 129.
is a tissue of blunders, **6**, 132.
foreign affairs, **6**, 128, 151, 152.
Spain, **6**, 152.
outrages by Paraguay, **6**, 152.
also *carte blanche* as to Panama and any transit routes, **6**, 154, 157, 162, 163.
Walker, filibuster, **6**, 159–61.
overlooks Cass-Yrizarri treaty, **6**, 162.
summation of the message, **6**, 164, 165.
causes and results of his misjudgment, **6**, 165.
Lecompton constitution, new views, **6**, 171, 184, 185, 204.
Douglas assails the message, **6**, 167, 172 *et seq.*, 181.
message, December, 1858, **6**, 325 *et seq.*
country generally peaceful, **6**, 325, 328.
Mormons subdued, **6**, 325.
finance, **6**, 325, 333.
eulogizes English's bill, **6**, 325–7.
urges Oregon's admission, **6**, 326.
Central American relations, **6**, 327.
proposes purchase of Cuba, **6**, 327, 330–40.
Mexico, **6**, 344.
message, December, 1859, congratulatory, **7**, 60, 92.
reception, postponed by speakership contest, **7**, 92, 93.
ignored, **7**, 95.
postal arrears, **7**, 93.
simultaneous congressional elections, **7**, 93.
enjoins sectional harmony, **7**, 95.
slavery question settled by Dred Scott case, **7**, 95, 96.
cause of imminent war, **7**, 95.
Harper's Ferry, **7**, 95.
asks extraordinary powers for Central American affairs, **7**, 96.
Mexican affairs, **7**, 96, 97.
Cuba, **7**, 97.
proposes increase of customs, **7**, 97, 98.
Pacific railway, **7**, 98.

Buchanan, James — continued.
message, December, 1860, **7,** 331 *et seq.*
glaringly contradictory, **7,** 345–52.
is the heaviest blow yet at Union, **7,** 351, 352.
Davis advises him in its construction, **7,** 351.
alienates south, **7,** 351, 352.
secession, caused by north, **7,** 331.
not justified save by disregard of Fugitive Slave Law, **7,** 332–4.
constitutional amendment the only remedy, **7,** 335–7, 345, 346.
revolutionary, **7,** 333–7.
asserts right of revolution! **7,** 334, 335.
urges majority rule on, **7,** 353.
non-coercion doctrine, **7,** 335 *et seq.*
misrepresents Madison on coercion, **7,** 337, 338, 342, 343.
Union a state, not a confederation, **7,** 339.
urges purchase of Cuba, **7,** 348.
slave trade, **6,** 337.
before congress, **7,** 354 *et seq.*
referred to committee of thirty-three, **7,** 354.
in senate committee of thirteen, **7,** 377 *et seq.*
message, January, 1861, **7,** 393–6.
apologetic defense of policy towards secession, **7,** 393, 394.
declares country in revolution, **7,** 393, 394.
congress alone empowered to act, **7,** 394.
aggression of seceding states, **7,** 395, 396.
causeless, yet to be borne, **7,** 395, 396.
duty of defense against, **7,** 396.
advocates compromise on slavery, **7,** 396.
is unjust to himself, **7,** 396.
Mexico, negotiations with, **3,** 106, 331–4.
California and New Mexico, price of peace with, **3,** 268.
slavery restriction in, **3,** 334.
Slidell's mission, **3,** 113, 204, 208, 231.
United States' destiny demands conquest from, **3,** 341.
war preparations of United States, **3,** 213.
asks for war powers in messages, 1858, 1860, **6,** 344; **7,** 96, 97.
Michigan, urges admission of, **2,** 139.
Missouri Compromise, supported by, **5,** 352.
condemns repeal, 1866, **5,** 357.

Buchanan, James — continued.
Mormons, expedition against, **6**, 131, 132.
exceeds his power, **6**, 129, 132, 139, 140-3.
forestalls congress, **6**, 137, 138.
ill advised, **6**, 138.
provokes resistance, **6**, 143.
motive in, **6**, 144, 145.
"Pemaquid's" accusation, **6**, 144.
restricted to in order to meet Kansas troubles, **6**, 145.
denies Scott's accusation, **6**, 146.
disaffection in congress, **6**, 150, 151.
expenditure censured, **6**, 254, 255.
messages on, **6**, 256, 261, 263, 325.
proclamation to, **6**, 258.
New Mexico, **3**, 268.
See this title, "Mexico."
Oregon, he claims, from England, **3**, 159, 160, 220.
convention of 1818, **3**, 170.
war agitation, aided by, **3**, 166, 167.
territorial organization urged by, **3**, 47, 55.
admission urged by, **6**, 326.
Ostend conference, **5**, 37, 43.
Paraguay, difficulties with, **6**, 152, 153.
Pierce feared as a rival by, **5**, 344, 345.
and Cuba, **5**, 353.
Polk's letter to Kane, **2**, 533.
removals, excessive, **3**, 143.
rebellion, powerless to prevent, **6**, 1, 2.
responsibility, **6**, 1-3.
why he did not suppress, **7**, 113, 114.
Scott, Dred, decision, **6**, 15.
believed to influence it, **6**, 30.
declares slavery question settled by, **7**, 115, 116.
secession, policy of passivity, criminal, censured, **7**, 270, 312 *et seq.*, 364, 392, 394.
pursued to defer, not avert, war, **7**, 368, 369, 390, 391.
continued, perforce, by Lincoln, **7**, 456.
message of 1860 on, **7**, 331 *et seq.*
resistance urged by Black, **7**, 400.
volunteered by north, **7**, 411.
See this title, "messages;" "South Carolina."

Buchanan, James — continued.
Scott, Winfield, see this title, "Southern Forts."
slavery, election shows status of, **5**, 488, 490.
controllable by congress, **6**, 78, 79.
attitude on, **6**, 175.
slave trade, attitude on, **6**, 322, 337.
slavocracy, faithfully courted by him, **1**, 432; **5**, 353, 356; **6**, 95, 96, 200, 201, 203, 213.
as the public expects, **5**, 357.
demands of, on him, **6**, 71, 72, 192, 193, 197.
South Carolina, Charleston forts, **7**, 313 *et seq.*, 359–64, 379, 383, 386, 387, 403, 404.
Charleston, collector nominated by, **7**, 390.
commission of secession, **7**, 361, 379.
cabinet censure conference, **7**, 362, 363, 386.
Cass and Floyd resign, **7**, 363, 364, 385, 386.
strengthens his inaction, **7**, 365.
ambiguous reception, **7**, 383, 384.
charge him with duplicity, **7**, 384, 385.
leave him, hopeless of peace, **7**, 385, 387.
congressmen of confer with, **7**, 359–63, 386, 387.
southern forts, 1860, **7**, 146.
southern forts, Scott's memorial resented by, **7**, 313 *et seq.*
his weak defense of his inaction, **7**, 314–17.
Scott's action insubordinate, **7**, 314.
army inadequate, **7**, 315, 316, 317.
Scott's memorial premature, **7**, 16, 17.
opinion of Attorney-General Black, **7**, 319, 321.
ill fit and ill considered, **7**, 320, 321.
acknowledges state sovereignty, **7**, 321, 322.
and denies it, **7**, 322.
denies Buchanan's duty in the matter, **7**, 323.
right to coerce seceding states, **7**, 323, 324, 326–8.
war powers of president not concerned, **7**, 327, 328.
refuted by Marshall, **7**, 325, 326.
by Madison and Hamilton, **7**, 329.
by himself, **7**, 330.
message, 1860, based on, **7**, 331.
squatter sovereignty, asserts principle, **5**, 357.
when to begin, **6**, 14, 15.
quiets slavery agitation, **6**, 13.
he overrides theory, **6**, 207.

Buchanan, James — continued.
state constitutions, ratification of, **6**, 239.
surplus, inaugural deplores, **6**, 48.
Texas, instructions on annexation of, **3**, 62.
troops invade in self-defense, **2**, 578.
Tyler's faith in his own popularity, **2**, 457.
Union, must fall with Democracy, **6**, 192.
Virginia's efforts to preserve, **7**, 414.
Whig tariff, 1842, supported by, **2**, 464.
Buckner, A. H., at peace conference, **7**, 440.
Buford, Jefferson, major, raises troops to enslave Kansas, **5**, 289.
in attack on Lawrence, **5**, 298.
his troop burdens his friends, **5**, 306, 312.
Buffum, Joseph, Jr., representative, New Hampshire, 1819–21, **1**, 374.
Bulwer, Henry, Sir, **6**, 154, 155.
Burke, E., representative, South Carolina, 1789–91, **1**, 91.
Burke, Edmund, American Revolution, **1**, 34.
Burlingame, Anson, representative, Massachusetts, 1855–61, **6**, 280, 281.
Burnett, D. G., president, Texas, 1836....41.
Houston reports San Jacinto victory to, **2**, 570.
Texas, seeks recognition of, by United States, **2**, 585.
Burnett, Henry C., representative, Kentucky, 1853–61, **7**, 73, 80, 81, 103.
Burns, Anthony, fugitive slave, returned by Boston, **5**, 61–3.
public indignation thereat, **5**, 62, 63.
Burr, Aaron, senator, New York, 1791–7.
character, **1**, 169, 174, 195.
Federalists plot with, **1**, 170, 194, 195.
governorship campaign of, **1**, 194, 195.
defeated through Hamilton's influence, **1**, 198.
presidency, plots and bargains for, **1**, 168, 169.
why defeated, **1**, 173.
Burrill, James, senator, Rhode Island, 1816–20, **1**, 327.
Bustamante, Anastasio, president, Mexico.
decree prohibiting Americans in Texas, **2**, 558, 564.
Butler, Andrew Pickens, senator, South Carolina, 1847–57.
Clay's compromise opposed by, **3**, 486.
Compromise of 1850 injures the south, **4**, 107.
Foote's resolution harmful or needless, **4**, 107.
fugitive slave laws and losses, **3**, 551, 552; **4**, 100.

Butler, Andrew Pickens — continued.
Kansas free soilers threatened by, **5**, 275, 299.
appeal for admission resented by, **5**, 284.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4**, 396, 404.
Mexican war and Wilmot proviso dilemma, **3**, 321.
Missouri Compromise, demands repeal of, **4**, 346.
presidency, 1852, and, **4**, 162, 165.
slavery agitation insuppressible, **4**, 26.
secession of South Carolina proposed, **4**, 31.
threats of sincere, **4**, 461.
squatter sovereignty, **5**, 407.
Sumner's scathing censure of, **5**, 317.
Butler, Anthony, *chargé* in Mexico, 1830.
Texas, plans to acquire, **2**, 558, 563, 566.
he deceives Jackson after they become fruitless, **2**, 566.
Butler, Benjamin, Massachusetts, **7**, 205.
Butler, Benjamin F., New York, attorney-general, 1834–8, **2**, 153.
Arkansas state organization, **3**, 518.
Polk's cabinet, **3**, 10.
territorial legislatures, power of, **6**, 170.
Van Buren's nomination pushed by, 1844, **2**, 667, 669, 672.
Butler, Elizur, Cherokee missionary.
abused by Georgia, **1**, 458.
Bynum, Jesse A., representative, North Carolina, 1833–41, **2**, 287.
Byrdsall, F., Loco Focos, **2**, 396, 399.

Cabell, Edward C., representative, Florida, 1847–53, **3**, 343.
Cabinet, The, independence of members, **4**, 258.
Cabot, George, Massachusetts, **1**, 133.
Caddo Indians, **2**, 579, 582.
Calderon, Don A., Spain, ambassador to United States, **2**, 322–5.
Calhoun, John, Kansas, election frauds conducted by, **6**, 64, 189, 190, 205, 210.
denies such intent, **6**, 68, 69.
Lecompton convention president, **6**, 88.
constitution calls for popular vote on, **6**, 93.
ruse to pass, **6**, 221, 222.
to Douglas, **6**, 182.
Calhoun, John A., South Carolina, **6**, 315.
Calhoun, John C., representative, South Carolina, 1811–17; secretary of war, 1817–25; vice-president, 1825–31; senator, 1831....50; secretary of state, 1844–5.

Calhoun, John C.—continued.
of Irish blood, resolute, ambitious, a close logician, not fitted to lead a party or to obey, **1,** 461–3.
sincere in convictions, **2,** 136; **3,** 491.
embittered by political fortune, **1,** 464.
not governed by personal feeling, **1,** 464.
made haughty by slavery, **1,** 463.
last words, a prayer for the south, **4,** 205.
a Jeffersonian, **1,** 6.
above petty political trickery, **3,** 355.
keenest political thinker of south, **3,** 496.
slavocracy's last logician, **4,** 247.
an earnest unionist, **2,** 136; **3,** 496.
significance of his oath as senator, **1,** 481.
only man of his time apace with events, **2,** 268.
southern censure for his dark forecast, **2,** 137.
how misunderstood, **2,** 268.
extravagance of followers of, **2,** 532.
false charge of treachery through ambition, **2,** 206.
said to fear charge of high treason, **1,** 492, 493.
not guilty of treason, **1,** 492.
views based on race inequality, **5,** 482.
not the originator of secession and nullification, **1,** 79.
Buchanan characterizes, **1,** 463.
Benton's false view of, **2,** 136.
Mann's comment on, **4,** 202.
vice-presidency, candidate for, **2,** 159.
election, **1,** 459; **5,** 441.
resigns; enters senate, **1,** 480.
victim of presidential fever, **1,** 231, 463.
seeks presidency, 1844, **2,** 521.
jeopardizing the party, **2,** 521.
Irish Catholics of New York favor, **2,** 521, 522.
candidacy affected by date of convention, **2,** 525.
abandons the field, **2,** 528.
abolition, mail matter, **2,** 128–31, 132.
surely to be followed by race equality, **2,** 270.
peaceful, impossible, **2,** 137, 138.
in District of Columbia unconstitutional, by congress, **2,** 277.
six resolutions testing congress on the subject, **2,** 272–6.
objects to senate entertaining petitions for, **2,** 238–40.
abolitionism, growth of, **2,** 268, 289; **3,** 492, 497.

Calhoun, John C.— continued.
abolitionism, not to be reasoned down, **2**, 270.
bank, national, gist of question, **2**, 34.
favored by, in Washington, **1**, 384.
bill introduced by, **1**, 387.
banks, statistics unreliable, **2**, 176.
bankrupt bill unconstitutional, **2**, 449.
in coalition against, **2**, 465.
Blair, Frank P., editor *Globe*, **3**, 7, 8.
California, **3**, 386.
Clay, compromise, 1833, agrees to, **1**, 491.
makes committee on foreign affairs, **1**, 226.
his enmity toward, **1**, 491.
colonies separately independent, **1**, 6.
Compromise of 1850; 4th of March speech, **3**, 491 *et seq.*
confederation characterized by, **1**, 22.
constitution, faith in, **2**, 272.
discourse on the constitution, and government, **3**, 494.
misquoted by, **1**, 472.
review of, by, **1**, 471 *et seq.*
as touching slavery in territories, **3**, 356, 357, 393, 444–6.
subordinate to public morals, **7**, 91.
"Creole," the, case of, **2**, 480–3.
Declaration of Independence, **1**, 31.
Democratic split 1839, attributed to, **2**, 338.
District of Columbia, see this title, "slavery."
disunion, unless north accepts slavery, **3**, 315.
accused of desiring, **3**, 315, 316. 318, 320, 418.
only salvation for slavery, **3**, 491.
not avoided by compromise, **3**, 493.
his own remedy, amendments, impossible, **3**, 495, 496.
strongly opposed to, **3**, 496.
Eaton, Secretary, Mrs., ostracised by, **2**, 160.
England, declines mission to, **3**, 12.
and Oregon, **3**, 59, 216, 221.
and Polk, **3**, 162.
senate adopts his resolution condemning, though war may result, **2**, 312, 313.
abolitionism of, and Texas, **2**, 645–53.
"Enterprise," the, senate on, **2**, 313–16.
freedom, nourished by disaster, **2**, 204.
fugitive slave laws, doubts worth of, **3**, 554.

Calhoun, John C.—continued.
Force Bill, defiant speech on, **1**, 493, 494.
reply to Webster on, **1**, 496.
unconstitutional phase, **1**, 497.
unendurable to south, **1**, 503.
yields no principle on passage of, **1**, 502.
Holy Alliance feared by United States, **1**, 420.
independent treasury, **2**, 206, 411.
interior department, opposed to establishing an, **3**, 467.
internal improvements, plan for, **1**, 393.
Jackson's economic policy of, dissatisfies, **1**, 461, 463.
conduct in Seminole war, **1**, 464.
replies to, defines federal powers, **1**, 487.
victory over, a disaster to south, **1**, 504, 505.
second term, **2**, 37.
bill on abolition mail, **2**, 131.
not courted by, **2**, 160.
follows beaten track, Kentucky and Virginia resolutions, **1**, 466, 467.
Madison's authority claimed by school of, **1**, 163.
Mexico, treatment of touching Texas, **2**, 673–5.
claims against, **2**, 281.
will hardly dare proceed to war, **3**, 81.
war with, possibility, **3**, 216.
and Oregon, **3**, 198.
war, contradicts Polk's message affirming, **3**, 243.
bill assuming, will not vote for, **3**, 248–50.
opposed to, **3**, 290; **3**, 320.
the proposed cessation, **3**, 297.
conquest imperils slavery, **3**, 303, 307.
New Mexico, **3**, 386, 416.
nullification. "South Carolina Exposition," formulated by, **1**, 461, 467.
Fort Hill address outlines, **1**, 467.
the key of United States system, **1**, 468.
power of, limited to state convention, **1**, 475.
defense of, provokes Jackson's "high treason" charge, **1**, 492.
resolves upon, **1**, 465.
threatens, **1**, 470.
Oregon question, opposes haste, **3**, 50.
"masterly inactivity," **3**, 174, 175, 190, 191.
negotiations, **3**, 59.

Calhoun, John C.—continued.
Oregon question, and Mexico, **3**, 198.
Convention of 1818-27; forty-ninth degree line, **3**, 221.
slavery in, effort for, **3**, 348, 349.
organization, **3**, 386.
Polk, **2**, 702; **3**, 216.
and England, **3**, 162, 216.
and Mexico, **3**, 243.
cabinet of, why not a member, **3**, 11, 12.
petitions—right of, not a paramount right, **2**, 253, 254.
and not insured by constitution, **2**, 250.
protection, foe to, 1825, **1**, 459.
especially of cotton and wool, advocated by, **1**, 400.
despairs of complete overthrow of, **1**, 465.
disagrees with Jackson on, **1**, 463.
public land, on division of monies, **2**, 441.
danger in speculation, **2**, 182.
rebellion, does not rely on, or fear, **1**, 465, 466.
of 1861, more responsible for, than is Republican party, **3**, 316, 317.
rotation in office an evil, **3**, 149, 150.
slavery, required by race inequality, **2**, 138.
his chief care, **2**, 204.
a moral question, and so to be settled, **2**, 241, 243, 268; **4**, 245; **5**, 459; **7**, 46.
and the Union, hopes to save both, **2**, 241....5.
not the affair of congress, **2**, 268.
a positive good, **2**, 269; **3**, 430, 497; **5**, 54.
this claim examined, **3**, 563-605.
a domestic institution, **2**, 276.
federal duty by, **2**, 276.
nationalized by, **2**, 654.
fate involved in Texas question, **2**, 702-5.
gloomy forecast, **3**, 290.
and Mexico, **3**, 303, 307.
forces question to its extreme, **3**, 316, 317.
conscious of its decline, **3**, 319.
squatter sovereignty and, **3**, 355, 465.
anti-slavery petition from New Mexico, **3**, 416.
in southern delegates' address, **3**, 419, 420.
constitutional status of, **3**, 448-50.
hopeless for, unless disunion save, **3**, 491.

Calhoun, John C.—continued.
slavery, churches disunited on, **3**, 493.
security necessary to Union, **3**, 512.
in District Columbia, opposes federal interference, **2**, 276, 277.
in territories, resolutions, 1849, **3**, 308, 320.
their sophistry, **3**, 309, 310.
condemn prior government policy (compromises), **3**, 312–14.
majority right denied, **3**, 314.
north has no choice but disunion, **3**, 315, 319.
permitted by constitution, **3**, 356, 357, 393, 444–6.
his theory, **3**, 526.
slave-trade, British interference, **2**, 313–16.
repels Cass' protection, **2**, 497.
insurrection of slaves, **2**, 480–3.
south, manufactures in, is opposed to, **3**, 596.
must triumph over north or perish, **2**, 241, 269.
he proposes blockade against north, **3**, 318.
efforts to form a southern party, **3**, 417, 428.
and north, growing inequality, **3**, 492, 494.
seeks political equilibrium, **3**, 566.
is charged with fostering sectionalism, **2**, 239, 271, 283.
how to avoid sectionalism, **2**, 272.
southern delegates' address to south, 1849, **3**, 417 *et seq.*
raises fear of disunion, **3**, 418, 420.
slavery the prime issue, **3**, 419, 420.
is barely adopted by the delegates, **3**, 422.
Spain, treaty of 1819, **2**, 550.
specie replaced by paper, **1**, 387.
spoils system demoralizes, **2**, 25.
introduces bill against, **3**, 145–7.
squatter sovereignty not favorable to slavery, **3**, 355, 465.
states, disputes between subject only to convention of states, **1**, 468.
laws of, should be sacred to congress, **2**, 132–8.
status of, **1**, 468.
the union their agent, **2**, 134, 135.
rights, develops doctrine, **1**, 462.
expository letter to Hamilton, **1**, 471–5.
his chief care, **2**, 204.
wishes party division on, **2**, 205.
supreme court, desires to plant slave power in, **6**, **19**.
impotence of, **1**, 469.

Calhoun, John C.—continued.
surplus, bill to deposit with states, **2,** 187, 188.
tariff, see this title, "Force Bill."
tariff, war, meaning of, **1,** 503.
of 1832, passage, **1,** 471.
of 1846, distrusts, **3,** 279.
Texas, annexation, becomes secretary of state to forward, **2,** 547, 642, 643.
author of, **2,** 624, 625.
treaty, signed, **2,** 643.
delays, **2,** 643–5, 672, 673.
a defense against England, **2,** 648–53.
correspondence with England on, **2,** 645 *et seq.*
denies meddlesome measures, **2,** 651.
caps the plot with falsehood, **2,** 652.
authority for, Polk's election, **2,** 702 *et seq.*
consummated, **2,** 712, 713.
Texas, recognition favored by, **2,** 285.
refusal of armistice with Mexico, **2,** 640.
he orders forces to protect, **2,** 642, 682, 683, 687, 688.
question embraces fate of slavery, **2,** 702, 703, 705.
forces this upon congress, **2,** 702, 703.
Mexican boundary left open, **3,** 101.
union, its strength under-estimated, **4,** 35.
agent of states, **2,** 134, 135.
United States, dissimilarity of sections, **1,** 468.
defines federal powers, **1,** 487.
Van Buren, allied with, **2,** 204, 465.
he is jealous of, **2,** 159.
conditionally supported by, **2,** 542.
and incendiary publications, **2,** 169.
is declared politically dead by, **2,** 665.
war, 1812, brings about resolution of, **1,** 226, 232.
Washington, treaty of 1842 advocated by, **2,** 499; **3,** 49.
Whigs, alliance with, ceased with Jackson's reign, **2,** 204.
Wilmot proviso, **3,** 320.
California, admission, struggle over, **2,** 140.
bill on, **3,** 517.
size an objection, **3,** 520.
and Compromise of 1850, **3,** 525, 547, 560.
Americans in, under Mexico, **3,** 109, 262.

California — continued.
annexation spoken of, **3**, 260, 261.
rouses Bancroft's efforts, **3**, 266, 267.
Catholics, colonization projected, **3**, 227.
break school system, **5**, 96.
Compromise of 1850, **3**, 520–2, 525, 547, 560.
constitution of, see this title, "State Organization."
constitution's sway over, Calhoun and Webster on, **3**, 444 *et seq.*
Baltimore Democratic convention, 1860, **7**, 205.
Douglas' efforts to secure admission, **3**, 409–12, 517.
rumor of cession to England, **2**, 616, 617.
filibusters from, in Mexico, **5**, 3, 470, 471.
tried, acquitted, at San Diego, **5**, 471.
Fremont in, **3**, 224 *et seq.*, 262.
accused of conspiracy against, **3**, 226, 227.
gold fever, **3**, 404 *et seq.*
discovery at Coloma, **3**, 404.
stampede from cities of the state, **3**, 405.
rise of prices, **3**, 405.
all callings deserted, **3**, 405–8.
increase of gold export, **3**, 405.
emigration increases, commerce ruined, **3**, 406.
adventurers, alarm for local government, **3**, 407, 408.
political effect, **3**, 556.
independence declared, **3**, 263.
Kansas question, and, **4**, 289.
Know-Nothings in, **5**, 197.
Mexico, plot to steal, from, **3**, 108–12.
orders United States citizens out of the country, **3**, 109.
rejects Polk's purchase offer, **3**, 112.
must yield, to secure peace, **3**, 268, 332.
Sonoma revolts against, **3**, 262.
cedes the tract to United States, **3**, 345.
recession to, thought of, **3**, 401.
system of, under United States, **3**, 452.
filibustering plots against, in, **5**, 3.
Missouri Compromise not applicable, **3**, 393.
peace conference, 1860, not in, **7**, 433.
Polk's interest and effort in securing, **3**, 112, 227–9, 284, 332.
provisional government criticised, **3**, 336.
bill to grant him control, **3**, 443 *et seq.*

California — continued.
presidential campaign, 1856, **5**, 461, 463.
1860, **7**, 212, 213, 244.
self-government of, phenomenal, **3**, 463.
slavery, struggle for, in, **3**, 301 *et seq.*, 349.
compromise, **3**, 321.
mines available, **3**, 388, 389, 408.
bill on territorial government, touching, **3**, 386.
denounced by local press, **3**, 413.
steps in congress forbidding, **3**, 417.
forbidden in, **3**, 464, 465, 524.
countenanced in, **5**, 9.
effort to introduce, 1859, **3**, 466.
affected by Kansas question, **4**, 289.
abused for that reason, **4**, 390.
slavocrats abandon, to freedom, **3**, 436, 437.
hope to secure southern part, **3**, 520; **4**, 116, 117; **5**, 9.
south makes a cat's paw of, **3**, 521.
state organization, Douglas, on, **3**, 409–12.
Taylor urges, **3**, 461, 462.
congress, shameful delay, **3**, 462, 519.
convention called, **3**, 463 *et seq.*
irregular, **5**, 169.
excludes all negroes, **3**, 464, 465.
Foote's bill, **3**, 476.
constitution, Clay's draft, **3**, 484.
before congress, **3**, 515 *et seq*
her right disputed, **3**, 518, 519.
territorial organization required, **3**, 404, 408.
United States' manifest destiny demands, **3**, 269–72.
gains it by cession, **3**, 345.
Walker's bill to grant Polk control, **3**, 443 *et seq.*
war government, continued, **3**, 404.
superseded by local, **3**, 465.
Webster on government of, **3**, 444 *et seq.*
slavery, **3**, 500.
Wilmot proviso — excluding slavery, **3**, 285–90, 305, 306, 320.
passes house of representatives, **3**, 320.
Coloma, **3**, 404.
Monterey, capture by Commodore Jones, **2**, 615–21.
Jones offers United States citizenship to people of, **2**, 618.
Mexico seeks satisfaction for capture, **2**, 619.

California — continued.
Monterey, gold fever, **3,** 463, 464.
state convention at, **3,** 463, 464.
San Francisco, gold fever, **3,** 405.
Sloat's orders to take, **3,** 108, 109.
state organization, **3,** 463, 464.
California Star and *Californian*, abandoned in the gold fever, **3,** 405.
denounces slavery, **3,** 413.
Santa Barbara, **3,** 265.
California, Lower, **3,** 332.
Cambreling, C. C., representative, New York, 1821–39, **2,** 158, 334.
Cameron, Simon, senator, Pennsylvania, 1845....77.
Kane letter elects Polk, **2,** 533.
significance of his election, 1856, **6,** 9, 10.
Republican convention, 1860, **1,** 151, 152, 183.
Campaigns. See ELECTIONS; POLITICAL PARTIES; POLITICS.
Campbell, James, Pennsylvania, postmaster-general, 1853–7, **4,** 259.
Campbell, John, representative, South Carolina, 1829....45.
slave state representatives, calls caucus of, **2,** 265.
non-slave representation amendment, the proposed, **2,** 541.
Campbell, John A., Alabama, United States supreme court justice, 1853–61.
Nashville convention, **3,** 533.
Dred Scott case, **6,** 26, 29, 30.
Campbell, Lewis D., representative, Ohio, 1849....73.
anti-slavery, Know-Nothing, **5,** 204.
Cuban project of Pierce, **5,** 36.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, is threatened for opposing, **4,** 441, 442.
speakership, 1855–6, withdraws rather than pledge, **5,** 204–6, 214.
Canada, conquest broached by Clay, **1,** 226.
fugitive slaves find refuge in, **4,** 236; **5,** 64.
resolution of war bearing on, **1,** 226.
War of 1812 influenced by, **1,** 247.
Canales, Servando, general, **3,** 85, 86.
Canning, George, England. Foreign secretary, 1822–7; premier, 1827.
Holy Alliance, opposes the, **4,** 70.
desires United States' co-operation against, **1,** 419.
plans respecting America, **1,** 419.
Oregon and Alaska boundaries, **3,** 40.
right of search, **2,** 490.
Cannon, Newton, governor, Tennessee, 1835–9, **2,** 580, 596.

Carlile, John S., representative, Virginia, 1855....61, **5**, 349.
Carlin, Thomas, governor, Illinois, 1838-42, **2**, 403.
"Caroline," The, steamer, **3**, 244.
Carroll, Charles H., representative, New York, 1843-7, **3**, 285.
Carrying Trade. See SHIPPING INTEREST.
Carroll, William, governor, Tennessee, 1821 ...35, **1**, 450.
Carson, Samuel, secretary, revolutionary Texas.
  looks to United States for aid, **2**, 570.
Carter, L. C., representative, New York, 1859-61, **7**, 70.
Cartwright, Peter, **6**, 275.
Casey, Zadock, representative, Illinois, 1833-43, **2**, 214.
Caskie, John S., representative, Virginia, 1851-5.
  Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4**, 347, 348.
  squatter sovereignty, **4**, 398.
Cass, Lewis, senator, Michigan, 1845....51; secretary war, 1851-6; minister to France, 1836-42; secretary state, 1857-60.
  his self-complacent moral shallowness, **4**, 425.
  has adaptable conscience, **5**, 389.
  always over-estimated, **6**, 51.
  a northern dough-face, **2**, 519; **3**, 324, 365.
  Nicholson letter, **3**, 365; **5**, 389.
  most venerable office-seeker, **6**, 51.
  French mission, resigns, **2**, 519.
  secretaryship of state resigned by, **7**, 346, 363, 364, 384.
  presidency, 1844, an aspirant, **2**, 519, 670.
    1848, Democrats nominate, **3**, 364, 365.
      has solid western vote, **3**, 403.
    1852, his chance, **4**, 162-4, 167.
      having received pay as soldier urged against him, **4**, 224.
  appropriation bills, on "riders" to, **5**, 405.
  Cardinal Bedini, public incivility to, **5**, 99.
  California, **3**, 320, 517.
    urges Polk to secure, **3**, 111.
  Central America, disclaims United States' designs on, **6**, 156.
  Clay's compromise resolutions, 1850, **3**, 486.
  Clayton-Bulwer treaty, **6**, 156, 157, 162.
  Compromise of 1850, confidence in, **3**, 561.
    member of committee on, **3**, 522.
  England's attitude, 1842, warlike, **2**, 488.
  France, see CASS; QUINTUPLE TREATY.
  Fugitive Slave Law, wishes Butler and Mason to draft, **4**, 110.
  Hungary, **4**, 90.

Cass, Lewis — continued.
Kansas, Buchanan's policy, defends, **6**, 184, 204.
Pierce's policy, censures, **5**, 254.
pledges fair election in, **6**, 62.
reply to Sumner on, **5**, 317.
presents petition for admission, **5**, 284.
Nebraska bill, accepts and is identified with, **4**, 334, 436; **5**, 78.
Toombs-Douglas bill, **5**, 381, 382, 388.
Mexico, urges war bill, **3**, 244, 245, 248.
proposes entire conquest, **3**, 342.
Missouri Compromise unconstitutional, **4**, 334, 335.
New Mexico, **3**, 320.
Oregon, with Polk's approval, tries to rouse war with England, **3**, 162–4, 166, 193.
quintuple treaty, opposes France entering, **2**, 487.
with Tyler's approval, **2**, 487, 497.
his pamphlet on, **2**, 487 *et seq.*
its lying character, **2**, 489.
England and right of search, **2**, 487, 492.
war with France suggested, **2**, 492.
secession of South Carolina, attitude on, **7**, 362, 363.
slavery, in territories, avoids voting, **3**, 454.
claiming to oppose, apologizes for, **2**, 494, 495.
squatter sovereignty, originates and urges, **3**, 353, 383, 384, 526; **6**, 51.
abused by south for favoring, **4**, 399.
to end sectionalism, **4**, 424.
Walker's filibustering expedition, **6**, 158, 160.
Wilmot proviso, ill significance of, **3**, 323, 324.
favored by, **5**, 389.
Yrizarri treaty, **6**, 161, 162.
Yucatan, favors annexation of, **3**, 440.
Castillon, F., Nicaragua, **5**, 472.
seeks aid of filibusters, **5**, 471.
Castlereagh, Lord, England. Foreign secretary, 1812–22.
Holy Alliance, alarms Rush regarding, **1**, 419.
Spanish-American colonies, willing to leave under Spain, **1**, 419.
Oregon, Astoria, United States' title to, allowed by, **3**, 35.
Castro, general, Mexico, and the revolt of California, **3**, 226, 262, 263.
Catholic, Roman, Church, California, **3**, 227; **5**, 96.
church property, laws, attacks, **5**, 96 *et seq.*
Baltimore council declares it to be held by bishops, **5**, 96, 97, 99.
pope approves, **5**, 97.

Catholic, Roman, Church — continued.
church property, laymen rebel against bishops, **5**, 97–9.
excommunicated, **5**, 99, 100.
bishops defeated; finally succeed, **5**, 101, 102.
Cardinal Bedini sent by the pope to settle the controversy, **5**, 98, 99.
Pierce welcomes him, **5**, 98.
popular indignation, **5**, 99.
in south, **5**, 115, 116.
constitution and, **2**, 524.
growth in United States gives its threats weight, **5**, 90.
political inclination of, **2**, 524.
political hostility to, **5**, 81, 84, 85, 87, 96.
press of, menaces United States' liberty, **5**, 86, 87.
church justly responsible for this, **5**, 87, 88.
property and schools, seeks control of, **5**, 91–6.
proscription and abuse of, **2**, 524, 525.
school question in New York, **5**, 91 *et seq.*
raised in behalf of church, not children, **5**, 94.
decided against Catholics, **5**, 95.
slavery, attitude on, **2**, 505.
Van Buren seeks influence of, **2**, 505, 522.
whigs and, **2**, 522.
See CHURCHES.
Cato, S. G., Kansas pro-slavery judge, **6**, 83, 84.
Catron, John, Tennessee, United State supreme court, 1837–65, **6**, 30.
Caucus, undemocratic, unconstitutional, wearies the people, **2**, 1, 2.
"will of the people" replaces, **2**, 38.
Census of 1850, immigration, population, capital, land values, **3**, 569, 570.
status of south and slavery, **3**, 567, 568.
Central America, acquisition expected by south, **6**, 201, 202.
Buchanan's greed for, **6**, 334.
foresees invasion from United States, **6**, 157.
routes across, and treaty troubles under, **6**, 153 *et seq.*
slavocracy seeks power in, **5**, 13.
Central America Bank, failure, **6**, 117.
Centralization, early fear of, **1**, 29, 30, 38.
in constitutional conventions, **1**, 552, 3, 54, 55.
Chamorro, F., Nicaragua, filibusters assail his government, **5**, 471.
death, **5**, 472.

Chandler, Zachariah, senator, Michigan, 1857....79.
Harper's Ferry raid, **7,** 63, 64.
in peace conference — a non-compromiser, **7,** 434, 435, 442.
Channing, William Ellery, 2, 713, 714.
Chapman, Reuben, representative. Alabama, 1835....47, **2,** 470.
Chase, Salmon Portland, senator, Ohio, 1849-55; governor, 1856-60.
a Democrat originally, **3,** 425.
Liberal party, a founder of, **3,** 427.
Free Soil party, a founder of, **3,** 427.
senate election, national importance of, **3,** 425, 427, 428, 455.
nominated for governor, **5,** 201.
presidency, 1856, why not nominated, **5,** 367.
1860, possible candidate, **7,** 2.
abolition, wishes Democrats to adopt, **3,** 425, 426.
Articles of Association of 1774, **1,** 281.
Compromise of 1850, **3,** 561; **4,** 107, 110.
Foote's resolution, **4,** 107, 110.
Liberty party convention, 1843, **2,** 538.
fugitive slaves, whites seized as, **4,** 20.
Fugitive Slave Law impossible of execution, **4,** 27.
Toucey's bill on federal laws, **5,** 137.
Sumner on, **4,** 221.
Kansas-Nebraska, amends bill to allow slavery prohibition, **4,** 393-5.
criticises, **4,** 340, 341.
deplores power given president by, **4,** 393
Montgomery bill, **6,** 228, 229.
squatter sovereignty, not intended by, **4,** 378, 393.
Know-Nothings and, **5,** 201.
Nebraska, signs appeal to people on plot against, **4,** 301.
refutes Douglas' reply, **4,** 305, 306.
Oregon organization due to Free Soil party, **3,** 400.
Republican party, fears change of policy, **6,** 224.
convention, 1860, **7,** 151, 152, 183.
Scott's election would drive Democrats to Free Soil principles, **4,** 211, 212.
secession impossible, **7,** 240, 241.
slavery not settled by Compromise of 1850, **3,** 561.
federal protection not tolerable to people, **6,** 31.
plan for overthrow, **3,** 427.
in territories, tries to bring in bill on, **3,** 561.
Wilmot proviso, New Hampshire indorses, **3,** 306, 307.
Whigs jealous of, **3,** 322, 323.

Chase, Samuel, delegate, Maryland, 1774-8; United States supreme court justice, 1796–1811.
colonial congress revolutionary, **1,** 5.
taxation should be based on white population, **1,** 285.
Chastain, Edward W., representative, Georgia, 1851–5, **5,** 49.
Chatard, Fr., captain, **6,** 197, 199.
Chauncey, Isaac, commodore, War 1812, **1,** 262.
Cheever, George B., **7,** 52.
Chemical Bank, New York City, **6,** 119.
Cherokees, progressive, peaceful, **1,** 448.
lands, valuable and sought, **1,** 448.
ordain death for selling, **1,** 450.
divided by Georgia, **1,** 451.
laws spurned by Georgia, **1,** 451.
persecuted with cruelty, **1,** 455, 456.
Adams petitioned by them, **1,** 449.
Jackson sustains claims of Georgia over, **1,** 450, 451.
bids them emigrate, **1,** 450.
United States supreme court sympathizes, cannot aid, **1,** 452, 453.
removal, appropriation for, **1,** 451.
Texas settlers aided by, against Mexico, **2,** 554.
See CREEKS; INDIANS; GEORGIA; TROUP.
"Chesapeake," The, ship, **3,** 244.
Chestnut, James, senator, South Carolina, 1859, 60.
resigns, **7,** 247.
abuses Sumner, **7,** 203.
Lincoln's election to herald disunion, **7,** 282.
Chili, 1, 410.
China, trade with, urged in Oregon agitation, **3,** 37, 177.
Choate, Rufus, Massachusetts, at Whig convention, 1852, **4,** 190.
supports Buchanan, **5,** 447.
Choiseul, de, Etienne F., 1, 1.
Chiarpenning Case, The, 2, 16.
Christie, Gabriel, representative, Maryland, 1792....1801, **1,** 306, 307.
Churches in America, property question, **5,** 96 *et seq.*
slavery, causes discord and division in, **2,** 543–7; **6,** 308, 309.
defended and protected by, **2,** 230, 232, 233; **6,** 309.
early opposed by, **2,** 231.
slaves, responsibility toward denied by, **2,** 231, 232.
secession encouraged by (south), **7,** 272–4.
See CLERGY; CONGREGATIONAL; EPISCOPAL; CATHOLIC; METHODIST; PRESBYTERIAN.

Ciprey, de, Alleye, French envoy, **3,** 72.
Civil Service, reform in; source, the people, **2,** 510.
to hold office comes to be courting suspicion, **2,** 511.
See SPOILS SYSTEM.
Civil War. See REBELLION.
Clark, Ambrose W., representative, New York, 1861–5, **7,** 98, 102.
Clark, Beverly S., representative, Kentucky, 1847–9, **3,** 422, 423.
Clark, Daniel, senator, New Hampshire, 1857–61.
constitution needs enforcing, not amending, 1861, **7,** 410.
Crittenden's compromise, **7,** 410, 411.
Lecompton bill, **6,** 219.
Clark, John B., representative, Missouri, 1857–61.
speakership, 1859, **7,** 73, 109.
Clark, Ransom, 2, 298.
Clark, William, general, **3,** 32.
Clarke, Bayard, representative, New York, 1855–7, **5,** 219.
Clarke, John C., representative, New York, 1827....43, **2,** 209.
Class Government, demoralizing, **1,** 348.
See DEMOCRACY.
Clay, Cassius Marcellus, Kentucky.
courageous, honorable, emotional, **3,** 120, 121.
best hated southerner, **3,** 121.
hates abolitionists, threatened as one, **3,** 120.
slaveholder, attacks slavery, **3,** 119.
frees his own slaves, **3,** 122.
elected to legislature, **3,** 119.
press destroyed, **3,** 431.
Henry Clay injured by his support, **3,** 121.
common school system proposed by, **3,** 119.
slave trade, **3,** 119.
slavery depreciates land, **3,** 571.
"*True American*" established by, **3,** 123.
rapid success, **3,** 123.
defies its enemies, **3,** 124.
stoops to parley with them, **3,** 125.
shipped to Cincinnati by mob, **3,** 125.
Clay, Clement C., representative, Alabama, 1827–35; senator, 1853–61.
secession declaration, **7,** 139.
slavery, northern desire to interfere with, **2,** 237.
Tyler's course rouses public disgust, **2,** 439.
Clay, Henry, senator, Kentucky, 1806....52; representative, 1811–25; secretary of state, 1825–9.
political character, **1,** 412, 414.

Clay, Henry — continued.
intricate slyness of, **2,** 285.
demagogism of, **2,** 359.
compromiser from necessity, **2,** 546, 661.
reproached for compromise opiates, **2,** 283.
the great peacemaker, **1,** 381.
devoted unionist, **2,** 660.
distrusted by slaveholders and abolitionists, **2,** 288.
hurt by his private letters to the public, **5,** 437.
Kremer's charge against, **2,** 5, 6.
avows desire for retirement, 1837, **2,** 360, 361.
his moral injury to the country, **3,** 485.
Whigs, foremost among, 1840, **2,** 360.
loses support of extreme, **2,** 662, 663, 700.
"triangular correspondence," **2,** 365.
"we have no future, no past," **1,** 501.
death, **4,** 204, 205.
Kapp makes slavery his stumbling block, **1,** 413.
Mann on his ambition, **4,** 202.
speaker of the house, boldness as, **1,** 226.
accepts secretaryship of state, **2,** 5.
presidency craved by, **1,** 231; **2,** 165, 345, 361, 362, 364, 410; **3,** 372.
presidency, National Republican candidate, 1832, **2,** 38, 39.
presidency, nominated in 1844, **2,** 515.
sanguine of election; strength, **2,** 515, 658.
tariff and bank views in campaign, **2,** 534–6.
campaign and Texas, **2,** 657 *et seq.*
has large popular vote, but is defeated, **2,** 695.
character of his following, **2,** 696, 697.
presidency, 1848, fraud used to prevent nomination, **3,** 380.
Scott's support offered, **3,** 381.
Taylor's candidacy ruins his chances, **3,** 371, 372.
abolition, in District of Columbia, resolution against, **2,** 276.
unconstitutional and dangerous, **2,** 282, 283.
speech, too conciliatory, against, **2,** 362–4.
abolitionists, accused of courting them, **2,** 661.
Adams, supported by, for president, **2,** 5.
and, accused falsely of political deal, **2,** 5, 6.
Arkansas, **1,** 372; **2,** 140.
bank, national, bill unconstitutional but necessary, **1,** 383.
struggle with Jackson, **2,** 41, 45.
congress, in relation to the secretary of the treasury acting as agent, **2,** 58.

Clay, Henry — continued.
bank, national, under Tyler, strongly favors in committee report, **2**, 418.
favors branches also, **2**, 419.
wrongly treats, as an election issue, **2**, 419.
boundary treaties, who to make, **3**, 172, 173.
Calhoun, **1**, 491; **2**, 159, 313, 314.
charged by, with exciting north, **2**, 283.
California, **3**, 401, 517.
campaign of 1840, **2**, 344, 357, 359, 360, 392, 395, 400.
Canada, desires conquest of, **1**, 226.
Cherokees, persecution of, **1**, 456.
church division, fears disunion may follow, **2**, 545.
Clay, Cassius M., **3**, 121.
colonization, advocates, unintentionally favors slavery, **1**, 333.
society favored by, **1**, 329.
Compromise of 1833, **1**, 488, 501.
See this title, "Missouri."
Compromise of 1850, Webster approves draft, **3**, 484.
analysis of, **3**, 484, 485, 487.
harm from, **3**, 485.
resolutions attacked by south, **3**, 486, 493.
north silent, **3**, 486.
is member of committee, **3**, 522.
report of committee on, **3**, 525 *et seq.*
admission of California, **3**, 525.
organization of New Mexico and Utah, **3**, 525.
throws slavery question on United States supreme court, **3**, 525, 526.
Texas boundary, **3**, 525, 529.
prohibition of slave trade in District of Columbia, **3**, 529.
called the "omnibus bill," **3**, 529.
lost, **3**, 544.
as finally adopted due to, **3**, 544.
recognizes Missouri Compromise, **4**, 293.
constitutions, their sacredness, **4**, 335.
Cuba, United States' interest in, **1**, 428.
he threatens armed interference against Spain, **1**, 429, 430.
Democratic party attempts coercion of army officers, **2**, 346.
emancipation, gradual, schemed by, **3**, 430.
embargo of 1807, is opposed to, **1**, 225.
of 1812, **1**, 231.

Clay, Henry — continued.
England, war with (1807), favored by, **1**, 225.
opposes Calhoun's resolves against, **2**, 313, 314.
Force Bill and, **1**, 488.
free negroes — our most vicious class,— missionaries, **1**, 332.
fugitive slave bill, **3**, 550.
Fugitive Slave Law, satisfied with, **4**, 20, 26.
desires militia to enforce, **4**, 26, 27.
fugitive slaves, defends seizure of whites, **4**, 20.
Giddings' censure, indignant at, **2**, 482.
Harrison's nomination angers, **2**, 359.
his enthusiasm for election of, **2**, 392, 400.
fears to hold open relations with, **2**, 408, 409.
will not be in cabinet of, **2**, 408, 409.
proposes to lead reform under, **2**, 410, 418.
Holy Alliance, proposes an American Union to offset, **1**, 413.
project exploded, **1**, 433.
independent treasury unconstitutional, **2**, 207, 208.
moves to abolish, **2**, 410, 411.
internal improvements, congress' power, **1**, 390.
Jackson's proclamation (nullification), **1**, 479.
dominant will, **1**, 502.
removals feared under, **2**, 24.
re-election impossible (1830), **2**, 38.
and the bank, **2**, 41, 45.
nomination of his own successor condemned, **2**, 149, 152.
Mexico, Ellis' mission to, **2**, 594.
censures Van Buren's course, **2**, 599.
possible recession of territory to, **3**, 401.
Missouri, unrestricted, price of Maine's admission, **1**, 359.
considers south's bolting house, to secure, **1**, 370.
formation of Arkansas from, **1**, 372.
Compromise brought about by, **1**, 381.
Monroe doctrine, Mexico's appeal under, groundless, **1**, 422.
wishes to have indorsed by Panama congress, **1**, 423.
corruption under, **2**, 19.
navy supported by, against southern feeling, **1**, 248.
New Mexico, **3**, 401.
office seekers, refuses to aid, **2**, 407.
Panama congress, friendly to, **1**, 410, 412.
protection, accused of anti, **2**, 534.
father of "American System," **1**, 400, 401.

Clay, Henry — continued.
Polk's tariff hypocrisy, **2,** 533.
president, executive power, **2,** 63.
warns against dictatorship of, **2, 67.**
public lands, sale of, **2,** 181.
bill dividing proceeds, **2,** 186, 187.
Scott indorsed by his New York followers, **2, 366.**
self-government, ignorance compatible with, **1, 415.**
senatorial power in appointment, **3,** 146.
Seward's abolition speech, **3,** 516.
slave trade, denies congress' power to abolish, **1, 321.**
avoids treaty against, **1,** 328.
and American seamen, **4,** 16.
slavery, avoids giving prominence to, **2,** 313.
in territories, opposes consideration by congress, **3, 561.**
manifesto of January, 1851, to suppress agitation, **4, 16, 17.**
South America, emancipation in (1818), **1,** 415.
he seeks Russia's aid concerning, **1,** 429.
Spanish-American republics, **1,** 412.
spoils system, evil of, **2,** 25, 26.
state laws, on federal execution of, **2,** 133.
tariff, favors some reduction, **1,** 471.
fears congressional consideration, **1,** 484.
compromise of Calhoun, **1,** 491 *et seq.*
bill of 1833, **1,** 496; **2,** 460.
Taylor, refuses to campaign for, **3,** 283.
ignores Clay's followers, **3,** 457, 458.
appointments criticised by, **3,** 458, 459.
Whigs and congress stand aloof from, **3, 516.**
breach with, **3,** 516, 517.
opposes Compromise of 1850, **3,** 535, 539 *et seq.*
Texas, desires its acquisition, **2,** 559.
annexation, discourages, **2,** 658 *et seq.*
reasons, not personal, **2,** 659–61.
will favor conditional, if elected, **2,** 662.
and slavery, tries to separate, **2,** 662.
treasury, secretary of, resolution that congress appoint, **2, 457.**
Tyler, hopeful of his course, **2,** 414.
becomes a rival of, 1844, **2,** 421, 423.
charged with seeking issue with, **2,** 424.
conflict touching national bank, **2,** 423, 426, 439, 456, 457.
kitchen cabinet, anti-Whig, **2,** 429.

Clay, Henry — continued.
Tyler, cabinet resignations said to be caused by, **2**, 434.
he denies Whig losses by conflict with, **2**, 439.
Van Buren, **2**, 159, 165.
Texas annexation, **2**, 599.
veto power, prepares to cripple, **2**, 456.
War of 1812, Monroe writes on prospects of, **1**, 239.
abuses the opponents of the war, **1**, 243.
Webster rivals for Whig favor, **2**, 364–6.
enters coalition against, **2**, 465.
his influence for, 1852, **4**, 140.
Whigs, is betrayed in convention of, **2**, 367, 368.
while fairly deserving nomination, **2**, 370.
urged by him, to support Rives, **2**, 390. 391.
counsels against American party, **2**, 524.
leading, abandon, **2**, 662, 663, 700; **3**, 365.
Clay, Joseph, representative, Pennsylvania, 1803–8, **1**, 319.
Clayton, Austin S., judge, representative, Georgia, 1831–5.
refuses allegiance to United States supreme court, **1**, 453.
decision in Worcester case, **1**, 457.
Clayton, John M., senator, Delaware, 1829....56; secretary state, 1849–50.
independent of party, **5**, 377.
abolition, inclines toward, **6**, 304.
Calhoun fears charge of treason, **1**, 492.
Clay deserted by, **3**, 365.
Clayton-Bulwer treaty on Central American transit, **6**, 154, 156, 162.
filibusters, his covert sympathy with Lopez, **4**, 47.
orders Lopez' arrest, **4**, 50.
his conduct toward Spain, **4**, 50....54.
Hungary, curt to Austria touching, **4**, 67.
Kansas, introduces compromise bill on, **5**, 377, 378.
efforts to abolish unjust laws in, **5**, 160, 416, 417.
Kansas–Nebraska bill, votes against, **4**, 400.
offers amendment, **4**, 452, 453.
Mexico, Polk's course against, **3**, 216, 246.
amends war bill; lost, **3**, 248, 249.
Missouri Compromise, repeal, import of, **4**, 344.
not a southern idea, **4**, 357, 358.
Badger proviso, **4**, 347.
Nebraska, settled, 1854, contrary to Indian treaties, **4**, 321.
Oregon correspondence, motion asking for, **3**, 221.

Clayton, John M.—continued.
Polk's message, California, New Mexico, Oregon, **3,** 385 *et seq.*
secession a party threat, **4,** 461.
southern delegates' address, **3,** 420.
Spain, intimidates, defending filibusters, **4,** 50....54.
territorial government, slavery, his bill on, **3,** 386.
shirks responsibility upon United States supreme court, **3,** 386, 387, 526.
cowardly, absurd, **3,** 391.
senate passes, house tables, **3,** 391, 392.
Taylor accepts, **3,** 461.
Texas; Taylor's course in, censured by, **3,** 235.
Clayton, Thomas, senator, Delaware, 1823....47, **3,** 249.
Clemens, Jeremiah, senator, Alabama, 1849–53.
distorts Gibson case, **4,** 11.
murder a trifling crime compared with rescuing fugitive slaves, **4,** 25.
sneers at Sumner, **4,** 220.
Clergy, character and relation to the people, **2,** 227 *et seq.*
American in spirit, **2,** 229.
broad range of interests, **2,** 227, 228.
lacks authority but not influence, **2,** 228, 229; **4,** 411.
belong to and act as the people, **2,** 230.
politics, their relation to, **4,** 410, 411.
Theodore Parker's condemnation of, **4,** 413.
abolitionism attracts, **2,** 226.
hampered by the woman question, **2,** 226.
abolitionists, they turn against, **2,** 230.
slavery opposed by northern, **3,** 230; **4,** 237.
of Connecticut, memorialize Buchanan on Kansas, **6,** 77 *et seq.*
New England protest against Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4,** 407–14.
See CHURCHES.
Clifford, John H., Massachusetts, **5,** 69.
Clinch, colonel, **1,** 338.
Clingman, Thomas L., representative, North Carolina, 1843... 58; senator, 1858–61.
Corwin amendment, **7,** 453.
Cuba, proposes war for, **5,** 26.
gag rule, on the overthrow of, **2,** 542.
fugitive slaves, losses, **3,** 552.
Nebraska bill, gratifies Pierce, **4,** 308.
Polk, denounces election frauds for, **2,** 699

Clingman, Thomas L.—continued.
Scott, labors to defeat, or kill the party, **4,** 145, 146.
secession, urges immediate, **7,** 280.
says Buchanan approves, **7,** 367.
in defense of, favors disunion, **3,** 475, 489.
right and need of new territory, **3,** 475, 480, 481.
recognizes strength of anti-slavery, **3,** 487.
under United States to circle the Gulf of Mexico, **4,** 43.
states' demands for, 1860, **7,** 117, 118.
opposes Davis' resolutions, **7,** 189, 197, 199, 200.
slavery in territories; Clayton bill, **3,** 388.
congress may establish, **3,** 394.
Walker's bill, northern resolution to kill, **3,** 448, 453.
southern civilization, boasts, **3,** 566.
speakership dead-lock, 1855–6, **5,** 217, 218.
Sumner, the assault on, **5,** 326.
Clinton, George, New York, vice-president, 1805–12, **1,** 182.
Clinton, De Witt, New York, governor, New York, 1817....27.
and the war party, **1,** 231.
presidential candidate, **1,** 236.
Erie canal, abused for faith in, **1,** 393.
anti-Van Buren leader, **2,** 154.
postmasters dismissed for supporting him, **2,** 347.
death of, effect on politics, **2,** 159.
presidential electors, law regarding, **2,** 23.
Clymer, George, representative, Pennsylvania, 1789–91, **1,** 397.
Coahuila, 3, 86.
unites with Texas; limits slavery, **2,** 555.
Texas endeavors to cast off, **2,** 563, 564.
Coalter, J. D., Missouri, at peace conference, **7,** 432, 433.
Cobb, Howell, representative, Georgia, 1843....57; governor, 1851–3; secretary of treasury, 1857–60.
speaker of house, **3,** 469, 470, 474.
unionist, 1850, **6,** 52.
Buchanan's cabinet, soul of, **6,** 52,
resigns from, **7,** 365.
designs involving Central America, **6,** 162.
Calhoun's southern party, objects to, **3,** 422, 423.
Democratic party, 1856, **5,** 334.
financial panic, 1858, said to be planned by, **7,** 239.
Kansas, Lecompton, approves frauds, **6,** 94.
constitution, **6,** 204, 221.
Oregon question, blusters on, **3,** 178.

Cobb, Howell — continued.
slavery agitation, manifesto on, **4**, 18.
speakership deadlock, 1855–6, **5**, 215, 219, 220.
Sumner's Kansas speech, censures, **5**, 324.
and justifies Brooks' assault, **5**, 324.
denies house jurisdiction, **5**, 324, 325.
Texas boundary bill, **3**, 559.
Union a failure, **1**, 64.
Cobb, T. R. R., urges secession to coerce the north, **7**, 257.
secession led by churches, **7**, 272.
Cobb, Th. W., representative, Georgia, 1817....24, **1**, 371.
Cochran, Alabama, southern convention, 1856, **6**, 314.
Cochrane, John, representative, New York, 1857–62.
Democratic convention, 1860, **7**, 127, 128, 204.
Lecompton constitution, **6**, 193.
Coercive Power, necessary to government, **7**, 344. See CONSTITUTION.
Coit, Joshua, representative, Connecticut, 1793–98, **1**, 306.
Colcock, William F., representative, South Carolina, 1849–53, **3**, 472.
Coleman, F. N., Kansas ruffian, **5**, 172, 175.
Colfax, Schuyler, representative, Indiana, 1855–69.
Kansas, criticises laws, **5**, 158, 162.
policy of slavocrats, **6**, 216.
speakership contest of 1855–6, **5**, 209.
of 1859, **7**, 103.
Collamer, Jacob, senator, Vermont, 1855–61; postmaster-general, 1849–50.
is Taylor's only Free Soil counselor, **3**, 457.
Cuba and slave trade, **6**, 339.
Davis' resolutions on slavery, **7**, 199, 200.
Kansas, English's bill, **6**, 243, 244.
slavocracy's annexation plans, **6**, 344.
Collier, H. W., governor, Alabama, 1849–53, **3**, 477.
Collingsworth, James, **2**, 585.
Colonial Congress. See CONGRESS, COLONIAL.
Colonies. See AMERICAN COLONIES.
Columbia, Cuba coveted by, **1**, 428, 430.
Panama congress fostered by, **1**, 409, 410.
Colonization Society, congress seeks and gets aid from, **1**, 329, 330.
emancipation not intended by, **1**, 330.
thought to be encouraged by, **1**, 331.
philanthropists swindled by, **1**, 332.
promise large, result small, **1**, 331.
slavery aided by, **1**, 332, 333.

Colston, Edward, representative, Virginia, 1817–19, **1,** 370.
Colton, Calvin, Clay's biographer, **3,** 371.
Columbia River, claimed by rival discoverers, **3,** 31, 32.
See OREGON.
"Comet," The, slaver, **2,** 312, 315.
Commerce of United States, Annapolis convention, 1786, **1,** 47.
embargo of 1807, injures, **1,** 202 *et seq.*
feeble, in 1785, **1,** 41 *et seq.*
mutual rights, congress urged to assert, **1,** 224.
See BANK. NATIONAL; BANKS; FINANCES; NAVIGATION; TARIFF.
Commerce, Southern, oppressed by slavery, **1,** 340 *et seq.*
proportion to northern, 1850, **1,** 348.
See COTTON; SOUTH.
Commercial Crisis, 1837, caused by Jackson's meddlesome policy, **2,** 173, 174, 177, 178, 188.
loose credit and speculation, **2,** 173.
increase of banks, and the bank war, **2,** 174–178.
change in specie standard, **2,** 176, 177.
unwisdom of tariff of 1833, **2,** 177.
states' internal improvements, **2,** 173, 188.
over-production, **2,** 173.
land speculation, **2,** 178–83.
influx of European capital, **2,** 173, 183–5, 194, 195.
cotton fluctuation, **2,** 185, 186.
specie circular, **2,** 188 *et seq.*
action of Bank of England, **2,** 194, 195.
the crash, **2.** 195.
its spontaneous character, **2,** 196.
congress, special session, **2,** 198 *et seq.*
Jackson blamed, **2,** 197, 198.
south chiefly injured; national recovery rapid, **2,** 195, 211–13.
Van Buren's conduct in, masterly, **2,** 197, 198.
remedy — an independent treasury, **2,** 201–10.
political influence, **6,** 122.
Commercial Crisis, 1839, inaugurated by cotton speculation, **2,** 215.
felt chiefly by south and west, **2,** 216.
Van Buren exonerated from blame, **2,** 217.
Commercial Crisis, 1840, 1, 284.
Commercial Crisis, 1857, Buchanan's message, **6,** 98 *et seq.*
caused by bad bank system, **6,** 98, 100, 110–14, 117–19.
change in world's economic system, **6,** 99, 102.
gold increase and export, **6,** 99, 111.

Commercial Crisis, 1857 — continued.
caused by Ohio Life and Trust Company failure, **6,** 116, 117.
over-production, **6,** 100, 114.
paper money, **6,** 98.
railway construction and legislation, **6,** 104–10.
speculation, **6,** 106, 107, 114–17.
steam communication, demand for, **6,** 100 *et seq.*
customs receipts fall, **6,** 124.
paper money issued, **6,** 123, 124, 151.
ruin, extent, **6,** 119, 120.
United States treasury empty, **6,** 123, 151.
tariff, 1857, **6,** 124, 125.
trade in 1858, **6,** 255.
Committee of Thirty-three, 7, 354 *et seq.*
See SECESSION.
Common School System. See EDUCATION.
Compromise, Seward opposes the principle, **3,** 508, 509.
Compromise Act, causes and growth, **1,** 459–504.
character; effect, **1,** 501.
See CLAY, HENRY; MISSOURI COMPROMISE; TARIFF OF 1833.
Compromise, Clayton, see CLAYTON.
Crittenden, see CRITTENDEN.
The Great Compromise, see CONSTITUTION.
Missouri, see MISSOURI COMPROMISE.
Compromise of 1850, Clay's draft, **3,** 484, 485.
committee of thirteen, **3,** 490, 522.
report, **3,** 525 *et seq.*
consummation, **3,** 560.
California, admission, **3,** 547.
southern protest, **3,** 547.
Fugitive Slave Law, a tyrannical law, **3,** 548, 549.
the keystone, **4,** 133, 134.
slave trade in District of Columbia, prohibited by, **4,** 330.
Texas boundary bill, **3,** 544–6.
Butler thinks it injures the south, **4,** 107, 110.
Democratic leaders believe effective, **4,** 100.
Douglas plots against it, **4,** 373.
Fillmore, is hastened under, **3,** 546.
his overzeal for, **4,** 24, 25.
finality, accepted generally, **4,** 234, 235.
becomes the political issue, **4,** 118, 119, 125, 126.
bogus, **4,** 115, 117.

Compromise of 1850 — continued.
finality, broken by convention of 1852, **4,** 205.
Douglas' Nebraska bill, **4,** 300, 307, 308, 316.
Pierce's policy, **4,** 257, 276.
Democratic candidates pledged to, **4,** 172.
Foote's resolution shows fruitlessness of, **4,** 105 *et seq.*
Fugitive Slave Law the main point, **4,** 133–4.
Giddings' view, **4,** 236.
Jackson's resolves, **4,** 172.
Pierce pledges, **4,** 281.
Union party, south. demand pledge of north, **4,** 136–8.
Whigs, under southern threats, emphasize, **4,** 185–7.
slavery question emphasized by, agitation, **4,** 129.
election issue, an impossible, **4,** 269.
fruitless, why, **4,** 255.
ill-omened, **3,** 522.
manifesto enforcing observance of, **4,** 16–19.
Missouri Compromise recognized by, **4,** 293, 294, 326.
Nashville convention condemns, **4,** 3.
north charged with favoring from trade reasons, **4,** 14, 26.
northern dislike for, **4,** 12, 13, 29.
peace from, assured by Cass, Clay, Webster, **3,** 560, 561.
doubted by Chase, Davis (Jefferson), Hale, **3,** 561, 562.
general desire for, favors consummation, **4,** 2.
Pierce and, **4,** 257, 576, 581; **5,** 229.
political parties' discord, **4,** 102 *et seq.*
protection, **3,** 556, 557.
public satisfaction general, **3,** 563.
secession in the light of, **3,** 564.
slavocracy, a doubtful victory for, **3,** 597.
slavocrats' desire for Cuba and Mexico imperils it, **4,** 43.
cast it aside for Nebraska, **4,** 285 *et seq.*
not content with, **3,** 564.
southern opposition grows, **4,** 3, 29, 39.
United Americans reputed fathers of, **5,** 81.
Webster declares it a peacemaker, **3,** 560, 561; **4,** 9, 37.
See CLAY, HENRY; FUGITIVE SLAVE LAW; KANSAS-NEBRASKA BILL.
Confederate States, border states, pressure to enlist them, **7,** 265, 266.
early enlistment not wished, **7,** 269, 270.
free states excluded, **7,** 262.
Montgomery convention, February, 1861, **7,** 389, 406.
harmonious meeting, **7,** 425.

Confederate States — continued.
Montgomery convention, provisional constitution, **7,** 406, 425.
prohibits slave trade, thus rousing indignation, **7,** 262–5.
Davis and Stephens elected by, **7,** 425.
inaugurated, **7,** 426.
on retention of seats in congress, **7,** 389.
Lincoln's inauguration and, **7,** 456, 457.
Mississippi troops offered, declined — not needed, **7,** 283.
recognition by United States demanded in congress, **7,** 428.
secession from talked of, **7,** 264.
slavery the basis, **7,** 621, 622, 625.
not state sovereignty, **7,** 406.
sovereignty claim of releases United States from non-coercion doctrine, **7,** 456–8.
white immigration feared, **7,** 265.
"Confederate," The, coarsely abuses northerners, **7,** 305.
confederacy to be of slave states only, **7,** 262.
south able to coerce west, **7,** 288.
Confederation, term disastrously confused with individual, **1,** 16.
Confederation, Articles of, adoption, a usurpation, **1,** 20, 21.
congress has rights by, but no defenses, **1,** 23, 24, 490.
regards lightly, **1,** 27.
ignores, during revolution, **1,** 37.
constitution affected by experience under, **7,** 338, 339.
disunion fostered, **1,** 24, 38, 39.
return to, sought, **1,** 489, 490.
slavery and slave trade in light of, **1,** 297–9.
word "white" rejected, **6,** 35.
"free inhabitants" guarantied rights, **1,** 379.
states, as such, represented under, **1,** 293.
state sovereignty granted, **1,** 22, 22, 23, 28.
See ASSOCIATION, ARTICLES OF; CONSTITUTION.
Congress, action of one not binding on successors, **2,** 281.
all-night sessions, **4,** 406.
appropriation power, **7,** 93, 94.
cabinet officers, it may modify powers of, **2,** 60, 63, 64.
commerce, power to regulate, **6,** 110.
committees of, under instructions, **3,** 279.
constitutionality, not wisdom of a measure, the chief anxiety, **1,** 70, 71.
corporations — charters, construction, **2,** 60.
acts creating are contracts, **2,** 59.

Congress — continued.
creatures of, subordinate to, **2,** 58 *et seq.*
delegate, an irregular may be admitted, **5,** 272, 273.
discipline of members, **5,** 323–6.
economic questions, treats feebly and frivolously, **1,** 203.
elections, districts, **2,** 506 *et seq.*
contested, law of February, 1851, **5,** 271.
simultaneous recommended by Buchanan, **7,** 93, 94.
influenced by promises, threats, patronage, **4,** 432.
Lancaster, Pa., meets at, **5,** 155.
legislative power limited to, **2,** 45–9, 63.
partisanship hampers, **5,** 212, 213.
petitions, right of, **2,** 247.
powers all expressly granted, **1,** 190.
president cannot dissolve, **5,** 217.
"previous question," **6,** 218, 219.
public lands and ceded territory, **1,** 309.
representatives in, lose independence, **1,** 71, 72.
slavery, power touching denied by southern delegates, **3,** 419.
also by Know-Nothings, **5,** 196.
slavery in District of Columbia, **2,** 276, 277.
slave trade, power over disputed, **1,** 321.
south and its allies use as a tool, **1,** 308.
speeches, evil practice of altering in print, **3,** 547.
states, admission, constitution, **1,** 365, 366; **6,** 217, 243.
power to enforce federal laws in, **1,** 500; **7,** 337 *et seq.*
See FORCE BILL.
Calhoun's view of subjection to, **2,** 132.
territories, sole source of law to, **3,** 310; **5,** 224.
slavery in, power touching, **6,** 16 *et seq.*
Democracy denies power, **5,** 342, 343.
power denied by Taney, **6,** 41.
war powers, **3,** 244, 245.
See CONSTITUTION; CONFEDERATION, ARTICLES OF; STATES RIGHTS; UNITED STATES.
House of Representatives; abnormal power of committees, **7,** 110.
election, New Jersey, contested, **2,** 337, 338.
machine politics govern and degrade it, **2,** 340–3.
officers, **7,** 88.
organization methods, **2,** 337.
petitions, duty to receive, **2,** 249 *et seq.*
typify its representative function, **2,** 255, 256.

Congress — continued.
House of Representatives, public opinion not led by, **7**, 391, 392.
speakership, plurality election, 56, 56; **5**, 218, 219.
treaties, rights concerning, **1**, 363, 364; **3**, 167 *et seq.*
may suggest, **3**, 168.
Senate, removals, reasons to be submitted to, **3**, 145, 146.
south gains control, **1**, 376.
secret sessions, **3**, 57; **6**, 22.
treaty powers, **3**, 54 *et seq.*
Congress, Colonial. See AMERICAN COLONIES.
Congress, Continental, depreciates paper money, **1**, 41.
early legislation ideal, not practical, **1**, 34, 35.
extra-legal course during revolution, **1**, 36, 37.
states are indifferent to, **1**, 27.
regard it as a foreign power, **1**, 29.
refuse it power, **1**, 23 *et seq.*
requisitions scorned by, **1**, 39, 40.
weakness of, realized, **1**, 35.
Washington's view, **1**, 24, 35, 36, 37.
Conde, Garcia, Mexico, **3**, 80.
Congregational Church, 2, 543. See CHURCHES.
Conkling, Roscoe, representative, New York, 1859–67.
Connecticut, abolition societies formed in, **1**, 284.
clergy of, memorial on Kansas, **6**, 77–9.
condemns Kentucky and Virginia resolutions, **1**, 150.
congressional levies, 1782–7, **1**, 45.
corrupt state election, 1860, **7**, 162.
Democratic losses under Pierce, **5**, 77.
Federal party, a last stronghold, **1**, 193.
gag-resolutions, denounces, **2**, 284.
Hartford convention, delegates from have little power, **1**, 231.
its report adopted by, **1**, 269.
judicial elections in, **3**, 150.
Know-Nothingism in, **5**, 197, 199, 262.
manufacturing predominates in, **1**, 399.
negro education, repeals "black laws," **2**, 284.
See CRANDALL, PRUDENCE.
negro riots, **2**, 10.
representation, prefers popular, not colonial, **1**, 10.
Republican rise in, **5**, 130.
slaves, number of in, 1790, **1**, 280.
slave representation, favors three-fifths, **1**, 290.

Connecticut — continued.
south jealous of, **1**, 143.
Texas, is anti-annexation, **2**, 604.
troops, asserts right to maintain, in time of war, **1**, 260.
War of 1812, loyalty in, **1**, 244, 245.
Wilmot proviso, indorses, **3**, 307.
Canterbury, see CRANDALL, PRUDENCE.
Hartford, L'Amistad case tried at, **2**, 322 *et seq.*
Hartford convention, see HARTFORD CONVENTION.
Courant, cited, **4**, 458.
New Haven, antagonizes negro education, **2**, 97, 98.
New London, **2**, 323.
Norwich, negro riots, **2**, 101.
Connor, D., commodore, **3**, 91, 108.
blockades Mexico, ordered to pass Santa Anna, **3**, 281.
Conrad, Charles M., representative, Louisiana, 1849–50; secretary of war, 1850–3.
Constitution, a model or absolute, impracticable, **1**, 76, 77.
Constitution, adoption a wonder, **1**, 62, 63.
adopted in convention, **1**, 52.
before the states, **1**, 53.
opposed by invective and alarm, **1**, 56, 57.
necessity for change, forces its adoption, **1**, 57, 62, 63.
proposed conditional ratifications, **1**, 60, 61.
amendments offered, **1**, 60, 455.
Massachusetts, **1**, 56.
New York, **1**, 58, 59.
North Carolina, **1**, 57.
Rhode Island, **1**, 57.
Virginia, **1**, 54, 55, 57.
based on jarring principles; English common law, slavery, **2**, 244.
Benton's "*demos krateo*" principle and, **2**, 7–9; **4**, 380.
confederate states use as model, **7**, 425.
danger of tampering with, **4**, 335.
declaration of independence and, **5**, 361.
"expressed powers" theory, **1**, 366; **2**, 71, 72.
encourages conservatism, **3**, 37, 58.
imperfection, **2**, 72.
admitted by framers, **1**, 76.
interpretation, is capable of conscientious contradictory, **1**, 66, 67.
scholarly synthetic criticism lacking, **1**, 67.
must consider spirit as well as letter, **2**, 247.

Constitution — continued.
"an international compact," **1**, 364.
to override it is revolution, **2**, 8.
particularistic tendencies continue after adoption, **1**, 83.
"the people" displaced by "several states," **2**, 274.
states rights view of, **1**, 471 *et seq.*
supremacy of, essential to idea of state, **1**, 495; **3**, 65.
worship of, **1**, 64 *et seq.*; **2**, 72.
clouds its real character, **1**, 75.
illogical and unthoughtful, **1**, 64.
by founders despite criticism, **1**, 69, 70.
political Bible of the country, **1**, 65; **3**, 65.
abolition impossible under, **4**, 241.
abolitionists denounce, **2**, 537.
amendments urged. Buchanan, **7**, 336.
committee of thirty-three, **7**, 430.
Crittenden, **7**, 377.
Hartford convention, **1**, 267.
Jackson, **1**, 460; **2**, 9.
Massachusetts, **2**, 540.
Peace conference, **7**, 442–5.
Vallandingham, **7**, 355.
ratification conventions of the states, **1**, 60, 455.
classes not recognized by, **6**, 36.
coercive power of the Union, view of Black, **7**, 323, 324, 326–8, 330, 345.
Buchanan, **7**, 335 *et seq.*
Douglas, **7**, 344.
Hamilton, **7**, 329.
Jefferson, **7**, 340.
Madison, **7**, 329, 337, 340–2.
Marshall, **7**, 325, 326.
Monroe, **7**, 340.
"force clause," why omitted, **7**, 341–3.
congress, elections, **2**, 507.
has full control over District of Columbia, **2**, 278.
legislation confined to, **2**, 63.
speech, freedom of, **2**, 115.
speaker of house, **7**, 88.
free speech and press, **2**, 115, 275.
internal improvements, **1**, 389 *et seq.*
Jackson asks for amendment, **1**, 460.

Constitution — continued.
negroes, free, in light of, **3,** 128 *et seq.*, 140.
citizenship recognized, **6,** 33 *et seq.*
petition, right of, **2,** 244, 247 *et seq.*, 275.
president, election, theory, **2,** 8, 9; **4,** 184.
by house of representatives, **2,** 4....9.
may pervert popular will, **2,** 4... 9.
electors should use judgment, not act mechanically, **2,** 74.
appointments and removals, **3,** 146, 147.
cabinet not entirely under his control, **2,** 63, 64.
executive function, **2,** 63, 73.
and legislation, **2,** 44, 45.
messages required, **5,** 51.
not the people's direct representative, **2,** 74.
oath, **2,** 72, 73.
term, single, amendment urged by Jackson, **2,** 9.
veto power, **2,** 46, 47.
presidential caucus, unconstitutional, **2,** 2.
public land, money, division, **1,** 309; **2,** 441, 442.
religion and, **2,** 524; **5,** 103.
(Mormons), **6,** 260.
revenue collection, **2,** 460.
right to bear arms, **5,** 307.
secession versus self-preservation, **7,** 323 *et seq.*
on slavery, the great compromise, **1,** 293–301.
taxation and representation, equal, **1,** 293.
allows slave trade twenty years, **1,** 293, 296, 297.
five slaves equal three freemen, **1,** 293–6; **2,** 540.
but the slave-owner has the vote, **1,** 295, 296.
injustice of tax clause, **1,** 296.
fugitive slaves, **1,** 298; **3,** 549, 550, 551.
surrenders the north to the south, **1,** 299–301.
abolition not authorized by, **1,** 89.
accepts it as a fact, **2,** 116.
a state, not federal, matter, **2,** 85, 144.
and "slave," words avoided in, **2,** 267.
in territories, **3,** 309, 310, 355–7; **4,** 296; **7,** 336.
slaves not "property," **6,** 42.
slavocracy interprets by its own interest, **4,** 335, 336.
states, their constitutions must embrace it, **2,** 116.
equality of, required by, **1,** 368, 369.
extradition between, **2,** 538.

Constitution — continued.
states, have no treaty power, **1,** 437.
rights as to United States army, **5,** 410, 411.
sovereignty versus nullification, **1,** 495, 496.
territorial government, **3,** 309, 310, 445 *et seq.*
treason, **1,** 492, 493; **4,** 112–14; **5,** 293, 294.
treaties, **1,** 363, 437; **3,** 168; **5,** 7, 8.
provisions criticised, **3,** 54 *et seq.*
violated in purchase of Seminole negroes, **2,** 306, 307.
New Jersey contested election case, **2,** 338.
electioneering by officials, **2,** 344, 345.
Texas annexation, method, **3,** 61 *et seq.*
senate expunging of resolutions, **2,** 69.
war powers under, **2,** 675; **3,** 244, 245, 251.
See CONFEDERATION, ARTICLES OF; CONGRESS; FEDERAL CONVENTION; NULLIFICATION; PRESIDENT; STATES; STATES RIGHTS; SUPREME COURT.
Constitutional Union Party, formed in Mississippi, platform, **4,** 7–9.
See UNION PARTY.
Contoy, Island of, 4, 50, 51.
Conventions, National, not fairly representative, **4,** 182, 183, 187.
states rights doctrine and the, **4,** 184.
voting by states, **2,** 367.
Cook, colonel, in Utah expedition, **6,** 150.
Cook, Burton C., Illinois, at peace conference, **7,** 437.
Cook, South Carolina, offers nullification resolution in state legislature, **1,** 407.
Cook, James, captain, **3,** 30, 41.
Cook, Orchard, representative, Massachusetts, 1805–11, **1,** 216.
Cook, William G., Texas, secretary war (Texan), **3,** 90.
Cooke, Philip St. George, lieutenant-colonel, Kansas, **5,** 253.
refuses to attack Topeka, **5,** 429.
inaction of troops in Kansas harmful, **5,** 430.
Cooley, Thomas M., constitution and the territories, **3,** 446.
Cooper, colonel, Kansas war, **5,** 423, 426, 429, 430.
Cooper, James, representative Pennsylvania, 1839–49; senator, 1849–55.
Compromise of 1850, **3,** 522; **4,** 293.
Missouri Compromise, **4,** 293.
Toucey bill, warns south against, **5,** 138.
Cooper, S., captain, acting secretary war, 1838, **2,** 306.

Corcoran, W. W., **3**, 503.
Corral, general, Nicaragua, **5**, 472; **6**, 158.
Corwin, Thomas, representative, Ohio, 1831....61; secretary of the treasury, 1850-53; senator, 1845-50.
chairman committee of thirty-three, **7**, 357, 358, 429, 430.
amendment to constitution offered by, approved, **7**, 448-53.
coercion of south, opposes Stanton's bill, **7**, 429, 430.
Fillmore's candidacy, 1852, **4**, 141.
slavery in states — congress' power, **7**, 430.
speakership, 1859, **7**, 106, 107.
Costa Rica, war with Nicaragua, **5**, 475.
Cotton, amount of crop, **3**, 569.
crisis of 1857, **6**, 120.
crash of 1837, **2**, 195.
demand for, aids slave trade agitation, **6**, 317.
England's dependence, **7**, 294-8.
famine 1862, heroically borne, **7**, 295-8.
export 1791, meagre, **1**, 351.
"king," south relies on, **2**, 186; **3**, 565, 588.
secessionists rely on, **7**, 293 *et seq.*
manufacture, south and north, **1**, 344, 574, 575.
northern interest, **7**, 290, 291, 298.
over-production, 1850, **3**, 572, 573.
production, increase, 1800-24, **1**, 352.
1830-40, **2**, 185, 186, 215.
decreases in old states, **2**, 186.
profit, actually none, **3**, 569-72.
speculation brings crash in 1838, **2**, 214.
the tariff and, **1**, 400.
Cotton-gin, invented by Whitney, **1**, 351.
great stimulus to south, **1**, 351.
influence on slavery, **1**, 351.
Covode, John, representative, Pennsylvania, 1855-63.
committee of investigation of corruption under Buchanan, **7**, 142-7.
finds proof of bribery *in re* Lecompton bill, **6**, 220, 221.
references, **6**, 86, 144.
See BUCHANAN.
slave trade and Buchanan, **6**, 322.
Cox, Samuel H., life threatened in south, **2**, 111.
Cox, S. S., representative, Ohio, 1857-65.
opposes Lecompton frauds, **6**, 191.
votes for English's bill, **6**, 248, 249.

Craig, Robert, representative, Virginia, 1829....41, **2,** 236.
Craige, Burton, representative, North Carolina, 1853–61, **7,** 428.
Craig, James, Sir, governor, Canada.
sends spy to forward alliance between England and Federalists, **1,** 221, 222.
Crampton, Sir John F. T., England, ambassador to United States, **4,** 59.
Crandall, Prudence, Canterbury, Connecticut.
imprisoned for educating negroes, **2,** 98.
state law against such education; repeal, **2,** 98, 284.
school razed, **2,** 99.
Crary, Isaac E., delegate and representative, Michigan, 1835–41, **2,** 214.
Crawford, George W., Georgia, secretary of war, 1849–50.
small influence; strong southern views, **3,** 456.
encourages self-organization of New Mexico, **3,** 465.
Crawford, M. J., representative, Georgia, 1855–61.
union without slavery impossible, **7,** 310.
speakership, 1859, **7,** 100, 106.
Crawford, W. H., Georgia, secretary of war, 1815–17; secretary of the treasury, 1817–25.
presidential nomination, 1824, **2,** 1, 2, 4, 157.
trade with Van Buren, **2,** 157.
Jackson overrides his orders, **1,** 337.
Spanish treaty, 1819, **2,** 550.
Creeks, territory, promised Georgia by United States, **1,** 433.
they prohibit sale, **1,** 433, 434.
sale treaty, punished with death, **1,** 435.
views of Georgia and the United States, **1,** 435.
they expel Georgia surveyors, **1,** 445.
treaty, 1790, to return escaped slaves, **1,** 309, 310; **2,** 292.
1821, Indian Springs, they claim more than it allows, **2,** 293, 294.
this refused; they capture Seminole negroes, **2,** 305, 306.
1826, favorable to them, **1,** 443, 444.
"Creole, The," case of.
slaver, slaves revolt, **2,** 479.
England refuses United States' demands, **2,** 479.
indorsed in Giddings' resolutions, **2,** 480 *et seq.* See GIDDINGS.
Crimean War, 5, 42, 44.

Crittenden, J. J., senator, Kentucky, 1817....61; attorney-general, 1841....53.
presidency, party relations and chances of, 1860, **7**, 140, 142.
Buchanan's message, December, 1860, **7**, 347.
in campaign, 1840, **2**, 357, 383.
office seekers, **2**, 407, 408.
campaign, 1844, **2**, 658.
Clay's cause deserted by, **3**, 365.
successor, hope of faint hearts, **7**, 388.
compromise to preserve Union, **7**, 377.
amends constitution to grant slavery new rights and perpetuity, **7**, 377.
resolution to submit it to popular vote, **7**, 388.
Missouri, line clause, Clark's amendment, **7**, 410, 411.
Greeley fears adoption of, **7**, 422.
lost, **7**, 448, 450, 453.
Cuba, has son in Lopez plot, **4**, 57.
warns France and England not to defend, **4**, 59.
Fillmore's candidacy in 1852, **4**, 141.
Kansas, high treason against, impossible, **5**, 293.
bill of, on government, **5**, 417.
Lecompton bill, **6**, 223.
English's bill, **6**, 237, 246, 252.
Mexican war bill, **3**, 249.
officials in elections, bill on, **2**, 345.
Oregon, decries Cass' war talk, **3**, 165.
resolutions on, **3**, 191.
Taylor is honest — can say no more, **3**, 382.
Allison's letter, aids in writing, **3**, 379.
urges neutrality on, **3**, 376, 377.
Texas, discouraged by agitation, 1844, **2**, 658.
Tyler's dishonesty compels his resignation, **2**, 434.
conflict with congress, **2**, 458.
patronage, **2**, 513.
union necessary to the west, **7**, 292.
Whigs' anger at Tyler, Webster's influence, **2**, 435.
Croswell, E., New York, **2**, 22.
Crowninshield, F. B., Massachusetts, in peace convention, **1**, 375.
Crozat, Anthony, **2**, 548.
Cuba, annexation, opposed by north, **3**, 442.
sought by south (slavocracy), **3**, 440–3, 530; **4**, 43, 44, 437, 438.
popular doubt as to, **4**, 55, 56.

Cuba — continued.
annexation, urged by Democrats, **4,** 61; **7,** 126.
talked of by Clayton, 1854, **4,** 347.
agitation constant, **5,** 15.
national interest in, roused by England, **5,** 15, 16.
De Bow strongly urges. **5,** 16.
aided by secret societies, **5,** 18.
by Whig influence, **5,** 18, 19.
by northern interest, **5,** 18.
Soulé's mission to Spain, **5,** 20, 21.
Ostend manifesto and, **5,** 37 *et seq.*
Boyce of South Carolina speaks against, **5,** 48, 49.
southern commercial conventions urge, **5,** 49.
See this title, "filibusters;" "purchase."
"Black Warrior" case, **5,** 22–4.
United States' resentment at Spain's vigorous action, **5,** 22, 23.
urged by annexationists, **5,** 30, 31.
bonds indorsed by Mississippi judge, **4,** 46.
Buchanan urges purchase, **6,** 327, 330 *et seq.;* **7,** 97, 348.
Douglas' view, **6,** 342, 343; **7,** 3.
presidential election of 1860, **6,** 345, 346.
emancipation in, fraud in United States, **5,** 16, 24, 25, 49, 50.
England, acquisition by, feared, **5,** 15, 16.
and France antagonize United States, **4,** 59; **5,** 17.
invasion threatened by France, **1,** 422.
by Mexico and Colombia, **1,** 428.
filibusters, Round Island expedition, Taylor thwarts, **3,** 466; **4,** 46.
Lopez expeditions to liberate, **4,** 46 *et seq.*
openly organized, **4,** 46.
slavocratic sympathy, **4,** 46.
Spain protests, **4,** 47.
Clayton's perfunctory conduct, **4,** 47.
United States volunteers embark, **4,** 47, 48.
lands despite United States navy, **4,** 49, 55.
captures governor, **4,** 51.
successful resistance by Spain, **4,** 48, 50, 57.
Lopez in Florida, trial, release, **4,** 50.
not squarely opposed by United States, **4,** 52, 53.
Clayton threatens Spain; prisoners freed, **4,** 53, 54.
second expedition brazenly organized, **4,** 54.
Yulee, of Florida, censures Taylor's interference, **4,** 55.
Fillmore's proclamation, **4,** 56.

Cuba — continued.
filibusters, Lopez expedition destroyed by Spain, **4**, 57.
Lopez and others executed, **4**, 57.
New Orleans revenges by mobbing Spaniards, **4**, 57, 58.
opposed by Pierce, **5**, 33–5.
Quitman, leader, arrested, **5**, 33, 35.
Kentucky's petition, **4**, 43, 44.
L'Amistad case, **2**, 322....7.
New York *Sun* floats Cuban republic flag, **4**, 47, 54.
Ostend manifesto, **5**, 37 *et seq.*
conference called by Marcy, **5**, 37.
its harmony, **5**, 37.
sympathizes with revolution in, **5**, 38.
United States' safety demands purchase or seizure of Cuba, **5**, 38–40.
is a threat to north, **5**, 41.
abandoned by Pierce, **5**, 45–8.
Pierce advocates acquisition of, **4**, 253, 254, 447.
opposes filibusters, **5**, 33–5.
message on "Black Warrior," **5**, 23, 24.
Cuba under Spain a menace, **5**, 24.
fears emancipation in, **5**, 24, 25, 49, 50.
repels idea of conquest, **5**, 26.
purchase, negotiations, **3**, 441; **4**, 62; **5**, 25.
planned by Pierce, **5**, 35, 36.
urged by Buchanan, **6**, 327, 330 *et seq.*; **7**, 97, 348.
Slidell's bill, giving full power, **6**, 332....7.
objections, financial, political, **6**, 333–6.
in south, **6**, 340.
would increase slaves in United States, **6**, 339.
would hasten disunion, **6**, 340.
slave market feared by southern breeders, **2**, 611.
slavery aided by agitation about, **4**, 62.
slavocracy's craving for, **5**, 30–33, 49, 50.
denied, **5**, 45.
See this title, "annexation."
Slidell's plan to revolutionize, **5**, 26–8.
Soulé and his plot, **5**, 20, 21, 25, 41–6.
Spain scorns purchase offers, **3**, 442; **4**, 62; **6**, 341.
defends against filibusters, **4**, 48, 50, 57.
forbids United States direct relations with, **4**, 281.

Cuba — continued.
Spain and "Black Warrior," **5**, 22–4.
intention to Africanize the island, **5**, 27 *et seq.*
its value to, **5**, 29, 30.
sugar rivalry, **5**, 16; **6**, 340.
United States covets, **1**, 428.
See this title, "Annexation;" "Filibusters;" "Purchase."
opposes design by other countries, **1**, 430, 431; **5**, 15, 16, 24.
contains no true sympathy for, **4**, 59, 60.
"manifest destiny" and, **5**, 15, 16.
rejects proposed treaty renouncing designs on, **5**, 17.
suggests Spain withdraw from, **5**, 21, 25.
revolution, attitude toward, **5**, 21, 26–8.
See BUCHANAN; FILIBUSTERS; PIERCE; SPAIN.
Cuevas, Luis G., Mexican secretary state, **3**, 72.
Cuevas, Mexican foreign minister.
dismisses the United States minister, **3**, 80.
announces resolution of war, **3**, 80.
Cullen, Elisha D., representative, Delaware, 1855–7, **5**, 326.
Cullom, William, representative, Tennessee, 1851–5.
Douglas a self-seeker, **4**, 314, 315.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, Pierce claims limits slavery, **4**, 424.
supporters discordant, **4**, 396, 397.
Missouri Compromise repeal, agitation, **4**, 314, 315, 327, 345.
Douglas and north, **4**, 358.
forbid by southern honor, **4**, 364.
people not desirous of, **4**, 372.
Culver, Erastus D., representative, New York, 1845–7, **3**, 187.
Cumberland Road, projected under Jefferson, **1**, 389.
discussion on constitutionality of, **1**, 390.
Cummings, Alfred, governor, Utah territory, 1857–61.
instructions as to Mormons, **6**, 131, 135.
assumes office, acknowledged, **6**, 150, 256.
Mormon exodus; peace, **6**, 256, 257.
Curtis, Benjamin R., Massachusetts, United States supreme court justice, 1851–7.
Dred Scott case and presidential election, **6**, 27.
dissents from decision, **6**, 30.
Curtis, George Ticknor, Life of Buchanan, errors and perversions in his, **7**, 315, 316, 345–7, 353, 361, 362, 380–2, 385.
Life of Webster, South Carolina nullification, **1**, 501.
Curtis, George William, **7**, 182.

Cushing, Caleb, representative, Massachusetts, 1835–43; attorney-general, 1853–7.
an acute jurist, **4,** 262.
a weathercock on the slavery question, **4,** 262, 267.
Buchanan's emissary to South Carolina, **7,** 365.
Pierce's superior, **4,** 263.
abolition, proclaims Pierce's war on, **4,** 267.
on citizenship — negroes, **6,** 36, 37.
Democratic party, Charlestown convention, 1860, presides, **7,** 124.
Baltimore, 1860, resigns chair, **7,** 205.
Richmond, 1860, presides, **7,** 208.
in Massachusetts, censures it for coalitions, **4,** 266, 267.
filibusters, is said to favor, **5,** 34.
Missouri Compromise, overruled by supreme court, **5,** 236–8, 247; **7,** 124.
Oregon territory, bill to organize, **3,** 47.
Ostend manifesto, favored by, **5,** 45.
slavery, prospect of in north, **2,** 141.
slavery in territories, defended by supreme court, **6,** 4.
Tyler trusts; the latter's policy, **2,** 413.
replies to Whig manifesto against, **2,** 435.
Custom House, clerks serve collector, not United States, **2,** 352.
conspire for robbery, **2,** 353, 354.
Cutting, Francis B., representative, New York, 1853–5.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4,** 431.
Pierce's ambitions for second term, **4,** 277.
"Cyane, The," **5,** 11, 12.

Dade, major, and his command massacred by Seminoles, **2,** 298.
Dallas, A. J., Pennsylvania, secretary treasury, 1814–17.
urges plan for national bank, **1,** 385, 386.
extreme protection, favored by, 1816, **1,** 399.
Dallas, George M., Pennsylvania, vice-president, 1845–9.
and the presidency, **4,** 162.
bank question, his attitude, **2,** 535.
casts vote for tariff reduction, **3,** 280.
Dalton, S. W., **5,** 49.
Dana, Charles A., of New York *Tribune*, 1847–58.
expects Chase's nomination, 1856, **5,** 367.
Douglas' strength, 1852, **4,** 164.
elections, 1859, **7,** 2.
Fremont campaign, **5,** 457, 460.
Scott's defeat, foreseen by, **4,** 226.

Dana, Nathan, delegate, Massachusetts, 1785-8.
submits ordinance of 1787, **1,** 288.
Daniel, Peter V., Virginia, supreme court justice, 1841-60, **6,** 29, 30.
Danton, Georges J., France, **1,** 107.
Dargan, Edward S., representative, North Carolina, 1845-7, **3,** 320.
Dark's Brigade, hatred for Burr, **1,** 176.
Dartmouth, Lord, 1774, **1,** 278.
Davis, Garret, representative, Kentucky, 1839-47, **3,** 87: **5,** 264.
Davis, Henry Winter, representative, Maryland, 1855....65.
opposes Lecompton frauds, **6,** 190.
speakership contest, 1859, **7,** 108.
Davis, Jefferson, representative, Mississippi, 1845-6; senator, 1847...61; secretary war, 1853-57.
president of the confederate states, **7,** 425, 426.
defeated for governor, **4,** 36.
secretary of war, why chosen, **4,** 261.
senator — resigns, **7,** 412.
obscurity after secession fiasco, 1850, **4,** 260.
Buchanan pledges support to, **6,** 11.
message, December, 1860, **7,** 351.
Clay's compromise, 1850, he assails, **3,** 486.
Compromise of 1850, Mississippi opposed to, **3,** 561.
Cuba, disfavors war for, **5,** 26.
filibusters have his sympathy, **5,** 34.
arrests Walker, **6,** 199.
Fugitive Slave Law futile, **4,** 27.
Kansas, orders troops to defend, **5,** 253.
on Topeka legislature, **5,** 391.
offended that troops suppress ruffians, **5,** 423.
opposes disbanding militia, **5,** 432.
orders troops against free soilers, **5,** 432.
Lecompton convention defended by, **6,** 168, 169, 171.
Lincoln's opponents, plans union of, **7,** 221, 222.
Mexico, proposes boundary change, **5,** 7.
secession, denies desire for, 1850, **4,** 36, 111.
Mason writes on, **5,** 455.
on Yancey's plan, **6,** 324.
or southern dominance of the Union must be, **6,** 351.
will have England's support, **7,** 306.
caucus, 1861, **7,** 389.
denies its autocratic power, **7,** 390.
commission to arrange with United States appointed by, **7,** 426.

Davis, Jefferson — continued.
slavery resolutions, six defending, **7**, 114, 115.
demanding protection in territory, **7**, 114, 115.
denying right of north to oppose, **7**, 116.
designed to overthrow Douglas, **7**, 118.
adopted by Democratic caucus, **7**, 118.
intended to commit Democratic national convention, **7**, 119–21.
intended to dictate party platform, **7**, 189, 190, 193.
his speech and defense, **7**, 189.
opposed by associates, **7**, 189, 190, 197–200.
fourth and fifth, property rights in territory, **7**, 198–202.
conceal a slave code, **7**, 201.
adopted, **7**, 201, 202.
influence on American history, **7**, 202.
states, bill to sell arms to, **7**, 111.
south desirous of "all Oregon," **3**, 186.
and west, friendship between, **3**, 186.
wants proper candidate — not proper platform, **7**, 193, 194.
Douglas' advances to, repelled by, **7**, 22.
will devastate the north, **7**, 306.
Texas partition, **3**, 477.
Davis, John, governor, Massachusetts, 1834....43, senator, 1835....51.
abolition mail, opposes bill condemning, **2**, 128.
federal execution of state laws, **2**, 133.
Fillmore and Shadrach case, **4**, 24.
Mexican war opposed by, **3**, 242, 243, 249.
Texas annexation, opposes, **3**, 117.
Yucatan plot, opposes, **3**, 439.
Wilmot proviso killed by, **3**, 287–9.
Davis, J. A., lieutenant, **2**, 639.
Davis, Reuben, representative, Mississippi, 1857–61, **7**, 72.
committee of thirty-three, **7**, 357, 358.
Secretary Floyd's disloyalty, **7**, 366.
secession, resolution of, **7**, 257.
urged to coerce north, **7**, 257, 258.
south, in congress, December, 1860, **7**, 353, 354.
scorns military preparation, **7**, 283.
war manifesto, **7**, 357, 358.
Dawes, Thomas, Massachusetts, 1788; slavery's mortal wound, **1**, 297.
Dawson, William C., senator, Georgia, 1849–55.
Kossuth's entertainment opposed by, **4**, 79, 80.
states rights and political conventions, **4**, 184.

Dayton, Jonathan, representative, New Jersey, 1791–9; senator, 1799–1805, **1,** 156.
Louisiana boundary, **2,** 549.
Dayton, William L., senator, New Jersey, 1843–51.
Republican nominee for vice-president, **5,** 373.
Mexican conquest, Whig division, **3,** 338.
Mexican war bill, **3,** 249.
government system in California, moves continuance, **3,** 452.
Oregon, moves to prepare for war, **3,** 194.
Polk's war scare, **3,** 217.
Republican convention, 1860, **7,** 151.
Dearborn, Henry A. S., general, War of 1812, **1,** 244, 5.
De Bow, James D. B., proprietor *Commercial Review;* superintendent census, 1850.
authority on slave states' condition, **1,** 342.
abolition progressing, though Webster says not, **3,** 514, 515.
cotton, political power, **3,** 565.
raising, ruinous, **3,** 569, 572.
manufacture south, **3,** 588.
Cuban annexation, popular demand, **5,** 16.
decadence of Mobile and New Orleans, **3,** 584, 585.
Kansas necessary to slavery, **6,** 195.
Mexican pride rejects Polk's offer, **3,** 113.
fears northern tolerance will end, **3,** 583, 584.
railroads, north and south, **3,** 577, 578.
secession necessary to slavery, **6,** 304, 305.
possible — southern readiness, **3,** 59.
slavery — size of farms, number of barons and their property **1,** 342.
anti-slavery in border states, **3,** 435.
versus free labor, **3,** 588, 593.
slaves, impolicy of benefiting them, **3,** 596.
slave trade — interstate, impolitic, **3,** 435.
revival urged by, **6,** 316, 317.
south one in interests with west, **3,** 187.
agriculture in, crude, **3,** 589.
manufacturing desirable to, **3,** 594, 595.
small farmers' degradation, **3,** 582.
urges war preparations on, **7,** 113.
southern economic conventions, **3,** 587.
speculation, ruin from, in Mississippi, **2,** 196.
Debt. See NATIONAL DEBT.

Declaration of Independence, adopted, **1,** 20.
as a factor in American life and character, **1,** 303; **7,** 181, 182.
crude theories — glittering generalities, of, **1,** 31.
introductory resolutions contain seed of all national strife, **1,** 19, 20.
negroes, and opening clauses, **6,** 34.
Republican party upholds and quotes, **5,** 361; **7,** 180–2.
revolutionary character, **1,** 6–8.
slavery — inconsistency with, **2,** 485; **1,** 304, 305.
anti-slavery clause in draft, **1,** 282.
source of its authority, **1,** 5, 6.
states rights theory based on, **5,** 226.
state sovereignty unknown to, **1,** 6, 7, 28.
See AMERICAN COLONIES; CONFEDERATION; CONGRESS, COLONIAL; CONGRESS, CONTINENTAL; CONSTITUTION.
Defarques, French minister of foreign affairs, **1,** 117.
Deficiency Bill, 1858, **6,** 255.
Delaware, constitution of, completed, **1,** 25.
Annapolis convention, 1786, **1,** 47.
Clinton supported by against Madison, **1,** 236.
continental congress levies on, 1782–87, **1,** 41.
Democratic gain, 1838, **2,** 214.
Charleston convention, 1860, **7,** 130.
Kentucky and Virginia resolutions condemned by, **1,** 150.
King, Rufus, has presidential vote of, **1,** 276.
Missouri limitation favored by, **1,** 371.
negroes, kidnaping, memorializes congress concerning, **1,** 307.
uprising feared in, **2,** 88.
northern in sympathy, **3,** 429.
Republican convention, 1860, **7,** 175.
secession interest small, **7,** 259, 260.
slaves in, 1790, **1,** 280.
in 1830, 1840, **2,** 185.
in 1860, **7,** 260.
War of 1812, attitude, **1,** 246, 249, 250.
Wilmot proviso indorsed by, **3,** 307.
Deloney, Louisiana, slave trade, 1859, **6,** 318.
Demagogism. See POLITICIANS, PROFESSIONAL; PUBLIC OPINION.
Democracy, A, class government contrasted, **1,** 348.
demagogic rule a danger, **4,** 373.
laws, personal relation to inspired in, **1,** 466.
not reverenced in, **1,** 466.
the fundamental, their supremacy, **3,** 65.
cannot wisely exceed ethics, **3,** 449 555.

Democracy, A—continued.
live issues insuppressible in, **2,** 256.
majorities tyrannize in, **1,** 211.
mediocrity, half, educated, has opportunity in, **1,** 203; **2,** 695, 696.
minority, an intelligent, usually governs, **2,** 216, 217.
mistrust of government essential to continued freedom, **2,** 73.
money influence small, that of talent smaller, **1,** 179.
office, not reverenced in, **1,** 466.
parties necessary in, **5,** 106.
rise rapidly in, **2,** 222.
suppress individual views, **2,** 43.
party and majority rule in, **5,** 220.
people, the administration must seem to sympathize with, **1,** 215.
strong feeling of honor among, **1,** 261.
laws must accommodate them, not *vice versa*, **1,** 215.
not always to be judged by the politicians, **4,** 223.
petition, right of essential, **2,** 251.
politics, dignity of must be maintained in, **2,** 78.
political idolatry in, **1,** 75.
public opinion not led by legislature, **7,** 427,
theory and system, danger of too great faith in, **2,** 77–9.
See LAW; POLITICS; POLITICIANS; REPRESENTATION.
Democratic Party, name supersedes that of "Republican," **1,** 229.
a party of inherited principles, **3,** 426.
law not allowed to hinder patriotism of, **2,** 124.
masses govern it, **2,** 124.
sacrifices conviction to interest, **2,** 336.
constitution, peculiar fast-and-loose mode of interpreting, shows its policy and strength, **2,** 124.
violated by **2,** 339.
dissolution of, and disunion, **6,** 250, 251; **7,** 6.
Buchanan, its critical condition following his election, **6,** 8.
is not hopeful of, **6,** 12.
dissension on Lecompton constitution, under, **6,** 169, 180.
its reunion attempted by, **6,** 204, 205.
Catholic church, reliance on, **2,** 505.
Calhoun's manifesto threatens to break, **3,** 422, 423.
campaign of 1840, **2,** 395 *et seq.*
Loco Foco offshoot, **2,** 396 *et seq.*
defeated because aimless, **2,** 400.
polls larger vote than in 1836, **2,** 401.
campaign, 1844, canvass for candidate, **2,** 516 *et seq.*
dishonorably conducted, **2,** 694, 697.

Democratic Party — continued.
campaign, 1844, Texas question in, **2**, 693, 694.
campaign, 1852, candidates, **4**, 122, 123, 164.
party dissolution imminent, **4**, 131, 132.
local campaigns, 1855, **5**, 202, 207.
1856, strength south, **5**, 447.
contradictory sectional arguments in, **5**, 451–4.
shows it a divided party, **5**, 454, 464.
secession element, **6**, 6.
carrying trade, indifference in, at New England's loss, **1**, 250.
Compromise of 1850, regards as effective, **4**, 100.
and finality of, upheld by, **4**, 118–21, 173–7.
avoided in caucus, **4**, 104. 105.
finality pledged by candidates, **4**, 172, 173.
congress, Twenty-sixth, organization blocked by, **2**, 337–9.
Thirty-fifth, majorities in, **6**, 166, 167.
Thirty-sixth, strength in, **7**, 70.
Thirty-seventh, majority in, **7**, 277, 278.
corporations, defends congressional creative power, **1**, 387.
crisis of 1837 — rally after, **2**, 214.
Chase would engraft with abolition, **3**, 425–7.
Cuba, favors annexing, **4**, 61; **7**, 126.
dissension, 1852, discipline, **4**, 131, 132, 161.
Douglas' defection, **6**, 176, 177, 203.
threatens the party, **6**, 190, 191.
re-election to senate injures, **6**, 298.
See this title, "national convention."
Fillmore's attitude toward, **4**, 102, 121.
free soilers, coalition with, **4**, 266, 267, 268.
gag resolutions, **2**, 286, 542, 543.
Hale, surmounts discipline of, in New Hampshire, **3**, 127.
"hards" and "softs," factions in New York, **3**, 361.
on Kansas-Nebraska bill, the "softs" protest, **4**, 350–3, 417–21.
"softs" control in New York, **7**, 66, 67.
quarrel over New York patronage, **4**, 263, 264.
Pierce favors the "softs," **4**, 269.
offends and is repudiated by "hards," **4**, 264, 269; **5**, 79.
"hards" faithful to south, **4**, 263, 264.
mediation between, **4**, 272. 273.
"softs" resume party slavery creed, **5**, 202, 214.
in convention of 1856, **5**, 355.
"Hunkers" — spoilsmen, **3**, 359.

Democratic Party — continued.
"Hunkers," feud with "Barnburners," **3**, 360 *et seq.*
leave national convention, 1848, **3**, 361.
Seymour leader of, **3**, 10.
immigrants attracted by name, **2**, 504, 505; **4**, 13.
independent treasury, uncertain position on, **2**, 203, 204.
internal improvements, division on, **1**, 293 *et seq.* 393
Kansas, responsibility for troubles in, **5**, 246.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, appeal against by members of, in congress, **4**, 301 *et seq.*
its supremacy at introduction, **4**, 281, 282.
discord on, **4**, 350, 417 *et seq.*, 452; **5**, 335.
an injury to, in north, **5**, 77, 78.
Kossuth affair and, **4**, 99, 100.
Lecompton constitution, **6**, 169, 180; **7**, 71, 102.
Massachusetts' defeat in, 1853, **4**, 266, 267.
Mexico, war with, responsibility for, **3**, 252.
Missouri Compromise makes issue of repeal, **4**, 313 *et seq.*
national bank, responsible for, **1**, 388.
declares against, 1844, **2**, 535.
national debt under Van Buren due to, **2**, 333.
national convention, 1840, **2**, 395–6; **3**, 363.
no candidate for vice-president, **2**, 396.
1844, importance of date of meeting, **2**, 525.
platform avoids tariff, **2**, 529, 534.
Texas annexation, **2**, 643, 673, 692, 693.
Oregon, **2**, 672; **3**, 25, 26, 29, 183.
candidates, **2**, 665, 670–2.
1848, at Baltimore, **3**, 358.
silent as to slavery in territories, **3**, 363, 364.
New York disputed seats, **3**, 359–61.
Barnburners and Hunkers, **3**, 359–61.
bolt the convention, **3**, 361.
"hards" and "softs," **3**, 361.
1852, Baltimore, **4**, 167 *et seq.*
agreement seems hopeless in, **4**, 167, 168.
Pierce nominated, **4**, 168, 180, 181.
platform, **4**, 173 *et seq.*
has finality plank, **4**, 173.
not intelligently adopted, **4**, 175, 176.
representative of the party, **4**, 177.
European crisis, **4**, 178.

Democratic Party — continued.
national convention, 1856, **5**, 334 *et seq.*
problem as to needs of slavocracy, **5**, 340, 341.
platform, repeats that of 1852, **5**, 342.
indorses and re-interprets Kansas-Nebraska bill, **5**, 342.
advocates "state equality," **5**, 342.
territorial power over slavery, **5**, 342, 343.
on foreign relations, **5**, 344.
Buchanan's interpretation, **5**, 357.
filibusters indorsed, **5**, 479; **6**, 160.
urges slavery extension, **5**, 479.
New York factions, **5**, 355.
1860, Charleston, Douglas sure of strong support in, **7**, 3, 125.
factions, and their principles, represented in, **7**, 3 *et seq.*, 66, 67, 105, 119 *et seq.*
forestalled and hampered by Davis' six resolutions on slavery, **7**, 118–20, 189 *et seq.*
meets, **7**, 123 *et seq.*
Cushing presides, **7**, 124.
platform, unable to agree on one, **7**, 121, 122.
Alabama's demand, **7**, 123.
committee, **7**, 125.
Cincinnati platform, **7**, 125, 193.
on Cuba, **7**, 126.
favors south beyond all previous Democratic conventions, **7**, 125–7.
adjourns, without nominating, to Baltimore, **7**, 132.
slave trade agitation in, **7**, 136.
majority of party claimed to be in south, **7**, 190.
secession from Charleston convention of southern delegates, **7**, 130 *et seq.*
irretrievably breaks party, **7**, 130–3, 137–9, 187–9.
ends slavocratic rule, **7**, 130–3, 137–9.
1860, Baltimore, **7**, 203 *et seq.*
seats refused seceders, **7**, 203–5, 208.
efforts to harmonize, **7**, 204.
slavocrats' offer to support Horatio Seymour, of New York, rejected, **7**, 204.
withdraw, **7**, 205.
Douglas nominated, irregularly, **7**, 206.
demands popular sovereignty plank, **7**, 207.
Johnson, Herschel V., for vice-president, **7**, 206.

Democratic Party — continued.
national convention, 1860, Baltimore — continued.
platform; United States supreme court above territorial laws, **7,** 207, 220.
answers demands of seceders, **7,** 208.
Avery platform, adjournment to Richmond, **7,** 132.
rejoices both factions, **7,** 133, 134.
effect on Republicans, **7,** 134.
deliberations unauthorized, **7,** 187.
regret in slave states, **7,** 187.
ratified by passage of Davis' resolutions, **7,** 201.
Richmond convention, **7,** 208.
Cushing chairman, **7,** 208.
Breckenridge and Lane, nominees, **7,** 208.
platform (Avery) extreme southern, **7,** 208.
north, slave of slavocracy, **2,** 286, 503.
slavery's dependence on, shaken, **2,** 541, 542.
assails gag law, **2,** 542, 543.
draws away from south, **3,** 358; **4,** 175; **5,** 451 *et seq.*
Lecompton constitution splits party in, **6,** 169, 180.
New York state dissension, **4,** 264, 723; **5,** 355.
suffer defeat in, **4,** 268, 271, 272.
Pierce, candidate, 1852, **4,** 168 *et seq.*
vote, **4,** 225, 226.
and the New York spoils dispute, **4,** 263 *et seq.*
his policy endangers the party, **4,** 278, 279, 350; **6,** 4.
subservient to, **4,** 312, 313.
Jacksonian idea perfected under, **4,** 423.
degeneracy under, **5,** 246.
Polk, nomination, **2,** 670-2.
party rupture under, **3,** 5, 11-13, 19.
tariff dissension caused by, **3,** 278.
Rousseauism compared with, **2,** 124.
Scott, Dred, decision in case of, **6,** 49, 50.
secessionism in, 1856, **6,** 6.
slavery in territories, question causes lasting discord in the party, **3,** 358, 359, 361, 362.
breaks the party in New York, **4,** 272, 273.
attitude on, 1856, **5,** 479, 480, 490.
slavocracy in the main controls party in north, **2,** 286, 503; **5,** 334, 335.
is natural tool to, **2,** 503, 547.
makes it primarily a slavery party, **4,** 216; **5,** 338.

Democratic Party — continued.
slavocracy, assails the party, 1856, **5**, 488, 489.
loses control of the party, **7**, 138, 139.
speakership contest, 1855–56, **5**, 204 *et seq.*
relation to Know-Nothings, **5**, 207–18.
defeat, its cause and meaning — freedom's first victory, **5**, 218-23.
spoils and corruption sustain, 1840, 1853, **2**, 346, 356; **4**, 273–5.
squatter sovereignty question divides the party, **6**, 298, 348–52.
states rights doctrine, violated by, **2**, 339.
successes of 1857 misleading, **6**, 97, 98.
sub-treasury bill, divides on, is injured by, **2**, 202, 203, 209.
Sumner's election, **4**, 41, 42.
tariff, 1844, **2**, 529, 534.
Taylor's support in, **3**, 367.
Texas, sectional difference on, **2**, 692, 693, 694.
Tyler by the bank veto wins its support in New York, **2**, 429.
generally despised by, **2**, 437.
conflict with Whigs a benefit to, **2**, 438, 439.
have heavy congressional majority under, **2**, 466, 529.
and resume power unimproved, **2**, 505.
zealously courts the party, **2**, 509–13.
Union party a faction in, **4**, 13.
Van Buren nominated for presidency by, 1835, **2**, 168.
nomination a farce, **2**, 168.
leaves power when he does, **2**, 329.
renominated by, 1840, **2**, 395, 396.
fraud in New York to nominate him, 1844, **2**, 526, 527.
deserted by southern wing, **2**, 665, 670.
victories in 1855, **5**, 202, 203.
War of 1812, congressional losses during, **1**, 246.
prosperity succeeding, **1**, 276.
Whig party's death dreaded by, **4**, 230.
"Young America" displaces past managers, **4**, 96 *et seq.*
enthusiastic for Pierce, **4**, 180, 181.
"Democratic Review," Calhoun's manifesto injures party, **3**, 423.
Compromise of 1850, censures Foote's resolution, **4**, 108, 109.
not final, **4**, 109.
revival opposed by party in north, **4**, 109.
congressional district law a tyranny, **2**, 506.
corruption in legislative work, **2**, 510.
Douglas brazenly championed by, **4**, 122, 165, 166.

"Democratic Review"—continued.
elections of 1838, **2,** 214.
European crisis, United States' interference, **4,** 178, 179.
"gag" law, Atherton's successful, **2,** 287.
judicial corruption in Illinois, **3,** 155.
petition, belittles right of, **2,** 253, 254.
Pierce's virtues — obscurity and youth, **4,** 180.
Polk, office-hunting under, **3,** 142.
"and the presidency, 1852," **4,** 96, 97.
progress the party creed, **4,** 96.
condemns party's past, and calls for new men — "Young America," **4,** 96, 97.
Seward harshly criticised by, **3,** 511, 512.
sub-treasury bill, party injured by, **2,** 209.
Taylor's feeble administration, **3,** 524, 535, 540.
Texas, Calhoun's course regarding, nationalizes slavery, **2,** 656, 657.
Tyler and the bank, **2,** 389.
spoils system under, disgusts, **2,** 513.
Whigs near dissolution, **2,** 214, 215, 218.
dilemma between Clay and Webster, **2,** 369.
Clay's rejection a disgrace to, **2,** 370.
an uncertain policy their strength, **2,** 382.
victory got by fraud, **2,** 401.
"Young America," is organ of, **4,** 97, 99, 122.
Democrats. See REPUBLICAN PARTY (EARLIER).
Demos Krateo. See BENTON; CONSTITUTION.
Denny, Harmer, representative, Pennsylvania, 1829–37, **2,** 376.
Dent, George, representative, Maryland, 1793–1801, **1,** 170.
Denver, J. W., governor, Kansas, 1858, **6,** 184.
Deposits, Removal of. See BANK, NATIONAL.
Deseret (Utah), **3,** 476.
De Witt, Alexander, representative, Massachusetts, 1853–7, **4,** 301.
Dickinson, Daniel S., senator, New York, 1844–51.
presidential ambition, **4,** 162, 168; **7,** 67.
southern partisan, **4,** 13, 264.
retires, **4,** 13.
replaced by Seward, **3,** 423.
abolitionists and Whigs, foretells union of, **2,** 546.
Compromise 1850, member of committee on, **3,** 522.
Mexico, favors annexing, **3,** 342, 343.
New York Democrats united by, 1859, **7,** 66, 67.

Dickinson, Daniel S.— continued.
Pierce's organ assails him, **4**, 275, 276.
squatter sovereignty, originated and favored by, **3**, 353, 526.
territorial local government — slavery, resolutions on, **3**, 352.
assert squatter sovereignty, alarming the south, **3**, 352, 353.
territorial extension, Polk's message, **3**, 385.
Tyler's policy and, **2**, 413, 414.
Wilmot proviso, he votes against, **3**, 325.
Dickinson, Edward, representative, Massachusetts, 1853–5, **4**, 443.
Dickinson, John, delegate, Delaware, 1776....80; delegate Federal convention, **1**, 50.
Disney, David T., representative, Ohio, 1849–55, **4**, 93.
District of Columbia, congress exclusively controls, **2**, 278.
as slavery dispute was unforeseen, **2**, 280.
Virginia and Maryland laws govern, **1**, 303.
abolition in, efforts to secure, **2**, 235–9, 263.
abolitionists doubt wisdom of, **2**, 236.
congressional committee so reports, **2**, 236.
gradual, Lincoln's bill, **6**, 275, 276, 289.
opposed by Clay, **3**, 485.
Mississippi will resist, **4**, 106.
petitions, rejected, **2**, 242.
increase with opposition (gag laws), **2**, 284.
free negroes sold as slaves in, by order of congress, **1**, 304, 305.
slavery in, decrease, 1830–40, **2**, 185.
anti-slavery bills, **3**, 416, 417.
Know-Nothings on, **5**, 196.
resolutions against interference, **2**, 251, 276, 280.
Van Buren's opinion as to, **2**, 170.
slave trade in, restricted by Compromise of 1850, **3**, 529, 561; **4**, 134, 330.
opposed by Clay, **3**, 485.
public feeling against, **3**, 417.
See GAG LAWS; TERRITORIES; WASHINGTON.
Disunion, Calhoun's fear of, **3**, 491, 492.
churches inaugurate it, **3**, 493.
Cuba necessary to south in case of, **5**, 31, 32.
earnestness of threats becomes recognized, **6**, 193 *et seq.*
forces for and against, 1859, **7**, 6 *et seq.*
hastened by overthrow of slavocracy, **5**, 248.
Indiana, Tennessee, Kentucky and Ohio convene to prevent, **7**, 109.
Lecompton constitution promotes, **6**, 177, 178, 192, 193, 226, 227.

Disunion — continued.
mooted prior to federal convention, **1,** 49.
and afterwards a political issue, **1,** 77.
to precede southern slave confederacy, **6.** 177–9.
Morehead's prophecy, **3,** 467.
Reverdy Johnson's view, **3,** 394, 456.
south not ready for, 1850, **3,** 489, 490.
sentiment in, pending territorial question, **3,** 420–2.
South Carolina agitation, **2,** 532.
Taylor's election creates talk of, **3,** 459, 460.
threats of Boyce, W. W., **5,** 248, 250.
Clingman, **3,** 475.
Gerry, **1,** 52.
Hayne, **1,** 426.
Jones, Tennessee, **5,** 249.
McMullin, **5,** 247.
Pierce, unless slavery exist in Kansas, **5,** 231.
Shorter, **5,** 248.
Stephens, **3,** 472.
Toombs, **3,** 470, 472.
southern sincerity in, **3,** 467, 468, 483, **6,** 193 *et seq.*
provoked by California bill, **3,** 547.
Wilmot proviso and, **3,** 322 *et seq.*
See SECESSION.
"Disunionist," The, 6, 324.
Dix, John A., senator, New York, 1845–9.
member of Albany Regency, **2,** 22.
California's admission, folly, **3,** 412.
Clayton's slavery compromise, **3,** 387.
Hudson's Bay Company, **3,** 44.
Mexican territory, contest for, **5,** 406.
Oregon, sustains Utrecht line, **3,** 33.
thinks slavery impossible in, **3,** 349.
Texas, Polk's faithlessness and, **3,** 63.
Wilmot proviso, warns south concerning, **3,** 306.
Dixon, Archibald, senator, Kentucky, 1852–5.
amends Nebraska bill repealing Missouri Compromise, **4,** 300, 311, 356.
accepts Kansas-Nebraska bill as so doing, **4,** 331, 332.
Dixon, James, representative, Connecticut, 1845–9, **3,** 229.
Dobbin, J. C., North Carolina, secretary of the navy, 1853–7, **4,** 259.

Dodge, A. C., senator, Iowa, 1849–55.
Nebraska bill ignoring slavery, introduced by, **4**, 282, 290, 291.
Fugitive Slave Law, votes for, **4**, 18.
Dodge, W. E., New York, **7**, 422, 423.
Donaldson, J. B., Kansas, Lawrence, his proclamation and attack on, **5**, 297, 298, 301, 302.
Donelson, major, *chargé* in Texas. **3**, 69, 77.
annexation bill submitted to Texas by, **2**, 712.
Buchanan's instructions to, **3**, 62.
Texas, boundary, warns United States concerning, **3**, 90.
advises arbitration, **3**, 93, 97.
favors war, **3**, 97.
Doolittle, J. R., senator, New York, 1857–69, **6**, 345.
Dorset, Duke of, **1**, 43.
Donai, de, Merlin, **1**, 129.
Douglas, Stephen A., representative, Illinois, 1843–7; senator, 1847–61.
character and career, political, **2**, 506; **4**, 164.
demagogue, coarse, ambitious, cunning, **3**, 409, 410; **5**, 349–51.
his moral code, **5**, 278.
patriotism of, **7**, 192.
dialectic skill, **6**, 291.
style of oratory, **7**, 211.
his support not personal, **4**, 179.
burned in effigy, **5**, 188.
north, he brazenly claims to represent, **4**, 358, 372.
disgusted with him, **4**, 317.
south, warned against by Gerard, **4**, 419.
he curries favor with, **4**, 317.
slavery, feeling and position towards, **3**, 409–11; **6**, 175.
slavocracy, uses, fears, despises him, **5**, 349–51.
repudiates him, **6**, 348–52; **7**, 4.
removed from committee on territories, **7**, 4.
and the "Young Americans," **4**, 122.
senate re-election, **6**, 176, 296, 298.
presidential hopes guide him, **5**, 278; **7**, 192, 207.
presidency, 1852, *Democratic Review* offensively supports him, **4**, 165, 166.
his relation to, **4**, 162....7.
1856, his strength, **5**, 355, 356.
slavocracy fears to nominate him, **5**, 349–51.
1860, chance of nomination, **7**, 3, 5, 6, 7.
tour and pledges in south, 1859, **7**, 3, 4.

Douglas, Stephen A.—continued.
presidency, 1860, strength in Charleston convention, **7,** 125, 132.
and attitude after the rupture, **7,** 133, 134.
Charleston convention, strength in, **7,** 125, 132.
Benjamin's innuendo, **7,** 190.
his defense, **7,** 191–7.
he advocates equivocal platform, **7,** 195.
on Dorr's attempt to dictate platform, **7,** 192, 193.
Baltimore convention, **7,** 204, 205.
nominates him, **7,** 206.
offer to withdraw, **7,** 207.
he demands squatter sovereignty plank, **7,** 207, 219.
but accepts United States supreme court jurisdiction in territories, **7,** 207, 208.
presidential canvass, 1860, electioneers for self, **7,** 211.
chance depends on election by house of representatives, **7,** 212.
refuses to withdraw, **7,** 222.
urged in north as friend of freedom, **7,** 222, 226.
continues to woo the south, **7,** 222–8.
blames Republicans for Harper's Ferry raid, **7,** 224.
defeated, **7,** 244, 245.
his view of the crisis, **7,** 217–20.
his attitude toward Lane, **7,** 218.
southern radical opposition to, **7,** 219, 220.
he asserts non-intervention doctrine, **7,** 219, 220, 227.
Buchanan and Lecompton constitution attacked by him, **6,** 167, 172–4, 216.
counter-attacks, **6,** 180–3.
inspired by public opinion, **6,** 183.
expects final approval of party, **6,** 203.
is repudiated by northern Democrats, **6,** 215.
calls on Buchanan for documents, **6,** 216.
California, his efforts to secure admission of, **3,** 409 *et seq.*, 443, 454, 517.
his bill lost, **3,** 412, 413.
coercion—disunion must follow, **7,** 447.
coercive power of the Union, **7,** 344.
compromise policy uprooted by, **4,** 373.
Compromise of 1850, reads squatter sovereignty into, **4,** 294 *et seq.*
finality of, set at naught by, **4,** 300, 307, 308, 316.
congressional district law—reports against, **2,** 506, 509.
Corwin amendment urged by, **7,** 451, 452, 453.

Douglas, Stephen A.—continued.
Cuba, annexation, **4,** 61; **6,** 339, 340, 343; **7,** 3.
Davis, Jefferson, antagonizes him, **7,** 119.
dictates party platform, 1860, **7,** 119, 120.
European affairs, on question of intervention in, **4,** 91.
Emigrant Aid Company, denounced by, **5,** 140.
Fugitive Slave Law, instructed to vote against, **4,** 19.
Harper's Ferry, blames Republicans for, **7,** 223, 224.
bases his infamous bill on state invasions on, **7,** 223-6.
south scorns this bill, **7,** 226.
Kansas question threatens Union, **6,** 177.
admission, his bill on, **5,** 279, 280.
on Kansas, appeal for, **5,** 284.
avoids voting on, **7,** 222, 223.
Dunn's bill, **5,** 399.
election frauds in, denied by, **5,** 75.
Free Soilers' defiance, **5,** 167, 168.
Free Soil army (Lane's), **5,** 423.
Lecompton constitution a swindle, **6,** 95.
attacks Buchanan's position, **6,** 167, 172, 173, 174, 216.
denial of self-government, **6,** 175.
of Democratic platform, **6,** 175.
his attack a blow to slave power, **6,** 176, 177, 190.
reports against admission under, **6,** 218.
exposes ruse to pass the bill, **6,** 221, 222.
his opposition, its cause, **6,** 278.
nearly wins him Republican support, **6,** 280 *et seq.*
Republicans provoke bloodshed, **5,** 423, 424.
ruffianism in, tolerated by, **5,** 279.
slavery, in, sustained by, **4,** 391, 392; **5,** 279.
"sovereignty" in, he proposes interference, **5,** 280, 281.
Toombs' Kansas bill, amended by, **5,** 380, 384.
it denies squatter sovereignty, **5,** 388, 389, 412.
his duplicity in, **6,** 182, 183.
Toucey's bill has his support, **5,** 137.
trouble due to north, **5,** 381.
Emigrant Aid Company, **5,** 140, 276, 277.
responsible for, **5,** 275, 276.
his report on, a marvel of untruth, **5,** 276, 277.
defends Missourians, **5,** 276.
censures anti-slavery efforts, **5,** 277.
Governor Walker's inaugural, **6,** 66.

Douglas, Stephen A.— continued.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, its crisis his, **4,** 415, 416.
Dixon's acceptance of, **4,** 332, 333.
enlists Pierce for, **4,** 350.
claims the honor of the act, **4,** 440.
meddles with, in house of representatives, **4,** 440, 441.
to end sectionalism and disorder, **4,** 374; **5,** 277.
revises the bill to legalize slavery, **4,** 338 *et seq.*
his defense, **4,** 340, 341, 344.
Know-Nothingism, denounced by, **5,** 108, 124.
Lincoln challenges to debates, **6,** 286.
he stipulates advantage, **6,** 286.
overmatches and overthrows him, **6,** 287, 291, 292, 348.
on squatter sovereignty and Dred Scott, **6,** 292, 348, 349, 350.
See LINCOLN.
Lincoln, president, to be pitied, not feared, **7,** 278.
Marcy avoided by, **4,** 350, 351.
Mexican war favored by, **3,** 257.
accession, **7,** 3.
Missouri Compromise, early devotion to, **4,** 325, 333, 334, 419.
line, would run to Pacific, **3,** 307.
inferentially set aside by that of 1850, **4,** 304, 305, 307, 325, 326, 329, 330.
abandons this claim, **4,** 334, 337.
questions legality of, **4,** 290–93.
fears to claim unconstitutional, **4,** 329.
fallacy and intent of his attack on, **4,** 330, 331.
not a compact, **4,** 364.
violated by north, **4,** 366.
Nebraska plot, ambitious to serve south in, **4,** 316.
Nebraska — earlier bills engineered by, **4,** 282, 283.
second bill rejects Missouri Compromise, **4,** 298, 299.
falseness and trickery concerning, **4,** 299, 300, 306, 307, 313.
is arraigned by appeal of Chase, Sumner and Giddings against the bill, **4,** 301, 303 *et seq.*
specious reply to their appeal, **4,** 304, 305, 340, 341, 344.
approved by Pierce, **4,** 308–11.
changed to Kansas-Nebraska bill by, **4,** 318, 319.
censures clergy for protecting, **4,** 410.
negroes *versus* whites, **5,** 145.
New York Democracy, 1859, **7,** 66.
non-intervention, principle of, **4,** 323, 324.

Douglas, Stephen A.—continued.
Ordinance of 1787 limited by North Carolina proviso, **4**, 327.
Oregon, condemns all compromise, **3**, 173.
necessity of owning entire Pacific coast, **3**, 176, 177.
Polk's message, 1845, means war, **3**, 188, 189.
organization bill, **3**, 397.
Pierce a party drawback, **4**, 313, 314.
political creed, any, radically wrong, **7**, 5.
Polk's Oregon-Mexico policy, **3**, 224.
popular sovereignty maintained by (Lincoln debates), **7**, 3, 4.
denied by, to win southern vote, **7**, 3, 4.
his article on, in *Harper's*, **7**, 4, 5.
refutes himself, **7**, 5.
rights of property vary with states, **4**, 382, 383.
secession, shows fallacy of theory, **7**, 348, 349.
slavery, moral side of, **4**, 424.
promises silence on, **4**, 299, 300.
squatter sovereignty, not originator of, **3**, 353.
to end sectionalism, **4**, 424.
avoids indorsing, 1856, **5**, 344.
votes against, **5**, 406, 407.
Sunday work, **4**, 301, 319.
Sumner severely censures him, **5**, 317.
his vindictive reply, **5**, 317, 318.
Brooks' assault, **5**, 322.
territories, bills to organize Minnesota, Nebraska and New Mexico, **3**, 409.
slavery in, congress powerless, **6**, 298.
would leave question to territories, **3**, 526.
Texas, favors division of, on 36° 30′ line, **2**, 710.
northern, would exclude slavery, **4**, 325.
Union and Democracy safe only with an unequivocal platform, **7**, 195.
Virginia and Kentucky resolutions, **5**, 137.
Douglas, Frederick, **7**, 21, 22.
Dow, William, Kansas, **5**, 172, 173.
Downing, Charles, delegate, Florida, 1837–41, **2**, 300.
Downs, Solomon W., senator, Louisiana, 1847–53.
compromise, attacks Clay's, **3**, 486.
of 1850, member of committee on, **3**, 522.
Drake, Francis, Sir, **3**, 29, 30, 41.
Draper, John W., **1**, 17.

Drum, Augustus, representative, Pennsylvania, 1853-5, **4,** 451.
Drummond, William W., chief justice, Utah territory, **6,** 136, 137.
Dry Dock Bank, New York, **2,** 196.
Duane, William J., Pennsylvania, secretary of the treasury, 1833.
refuses to resign — is dismissed, **2,** 54, 55, 67.
national bank, an enemy of, **2,** 52.
refuses to order withdrawal of deposits, **2,** 52.
Jackson's measures, protests against, **2,** 53.
assumptions offend him, **2,** 54.
Duer, William, representative, New York, 1847-51, **3,** 383, 471.
Duncan, Louisiana, Whig, **4,** 181, 182.
Dunkin, South Carolina, **1,** 407.
Dunlap, R. P., governor of Maine, 1834-8, **2,** 540.
Dunn, William M., representative, Indiana, 1855-6.
Banks and the speakership, 1855-6, **5,** 206, 209.
Kansas, attempts to force legislation, **5,** 394, 402.
moves investigation, **5,** 283.
reorganization of, sought by, **5,** 395 *et seq.*
Toombs' bill, **5,** 389.
Reeder election, **5,** 271.
Missouri Compromise, his resolution reviving, **5,** 247, 448.
Durand, 1, 1.
Durango, 3, 86.
Duval, William P., governor, Florida territory, 1822-34, **2,** 295.
Dwight, Theodore, New England secession, **1,** 126.

Earle, Thomas, Pennsylvania, **2,** 405.
Early, Peter, representative, Georgia, 1802-7.
slavery, results dreaded by thinking southerners, **1,** 320.
slave trade, death penalty useless — would be visited on informer, **1,** 319.
Eaton, John H., Tennessee, secretary of war, 1829-31.
to Cherokees, **1,** 450.
Clay, libel on, is surmised author of, **2,** 5,
Jackson's sympathy, claim on, **2,** 28.
counsels his marriage, **2,** 28.
Mrs. Eaton ostracised, political effect, **2,** 28, 160.
New Hampshire pension agency, orders transfer, **2,** 35.
Edgerton, Sidney, representative, Ohio, 1859-63, **7,** 310.
Edmonds, J. W., New York, **2,** 693.
Edmundson, Henry A., representative, Virginia, 1849-61.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, seeks row about, **4,** 441, 442.

Edmundson, Henry A.— continued.
Reeder, pledged for slavery, **5**, 71.
Sumner, complicity in assault on, **5**, 320.
he is censured, **5**, 324.
Education, Bible and public schools, **5**, 91 *et seq.*
common schools, value of, **5**, 91.
Catholics seek to control, **5**, 91.
Catholic under-valuation of, **5**, 94.
evil of sectarian public, **5**, 95.
south, aristocratic tendency in, **3**, 580, 581.
statistics, 1850, **3**, 581.
Edwards, Jonathan, 2, 85.
Elections, contested, law on, **5**, 271.
New Jersey congressional, 1839, **2**, 337 *et seq.*
fraud in, to elect Polk, **2**, 697–9.
official activity in, bill against, lost, **2**, 345.
slander in, **3**, 75.
See POLITICAL PARTIES; POLITICS.
Elliot, captain, English envoy, **3**, 72.
Ellis, John W., governor, North Carolina, 1859–61, **7**, 276.
Ellis, Powhattan, Mississippi, *chargé* in Mexico, 1836.
Mexico, instructions to browbeat, **2**, 592, 593, 598.
exceeds them, **2**, 593, 594.
asks for passports, **2**, 594.
Ellsworth, Oliver, delegate, Connecticut, 1777–84.
embargoes, opposes Madison's views of constitutionality, **1**, 203.
treason in the constitution, **4**, 114.
slave representation, **1**, 289.
slave trade, desires non-interference, **1**, 291.
Emancipation, early provision for by state laws, **6**, 276, 277.
considered by congress, **1**, 92.
See ABOLITION.
Embargoes, Federal convention discussion, **1**, 203.
Embargo of 1794 against England, **1**, 120, 204.
Embargo of 1807, laid at Jefferson's instance, **1**, 201.
Jefferson changes front, **1**, 214.
commerce stunned by, **1**, 203, 209, 353.
constitutionality questioned, **1**, 203.
how defended, **1**, 203.
England its chief object, **1**, 205.
aided by it, **1**, 206, 207.
financial standing of United States, effect on **1**, 384.

Embargo of 1807 — continued.
France uninjured, **1,** 206.
non-intercourse act prolongs it, **1,** 218.
public opinion, petitions against, **1,** 212.
raised, **1,** 216, 218.
reprisals hoped by means of it, **1,** 201, 209.
resistance, armed, **1,** 213.
rigid enforcement, **1,** 212.
sectional feeling increased by, **1,** 203, 209, 216.
southern planters affected, **1,** 230.
state legislatures approve, **1,** 212.
strength of government, meant to test, **1,** 212.
succeeding embargoes, **1,** 219.
unlimited, **1,** 204.
war considered only alternative, **1,** 224.
Embargo of 1812, forced by war party, **1,** 231.
considered in haste and secrecy, **1,** 234.
Embargo of 1813, proposed by Madison, **1,** 253.
Mason's opposition, **1,** 253, 254.
passage of, petitions against; Massachusetts' protest, **1,** 254, 255.
Emerson, Dr., owner of Dred Scott, **6,** 25.
Emigrant Aid Company, to protect Kansas, **4,** 434, 435; **5,** 138–40.
Kansas war laid to door of, by Pierce, **5,** 235, 243, 433, 434.
by Douglas, **5,** 276.
opposition to, **5,** 71, 73.
See BROWN, JOHN; KANSAS.
Emigration (1825), and western land, **2,** 179.
See IMMIGRATION.
Emmet, Fremont's nomination, **5,** 374.
England, Dr., South Carolina, **2,** 228.
England, favors universal abolition, **2,** 644, 648.
American investments, 1837, large, **2,** 173, 213.
attacks American manufactures by glutting the market, **1,** 399.
Ashburton treaty, **2,** 464; **3,** 48.
criticised, **3,** 54, 55.
California, efforts to secure, **3,** 264, 265, 271.
attitude respecting annexation of, **3,** 110.
rumor of her buying, **2,** 616, 617.
Central America, jealous of United States in, **6,** 156.
Clayton-Bulwer treaty, **6,** 154.
Buchanan wishes canceled, **6,** 154, 155.
arbitration rejected by United States, **6,** 156, 157.

England — continued.
colonies, regards them as a mere market, **1**, 12.
their attachment to her, **1**, 2, 11, 12.
disregards their anti-slavery petitions, **1**, 278.
commerce with, prior to 1800, **1**, 125.
congress, questions authority of, 1785, **1**, 43.
corn laws and United States tariff, 1846, **3**, 276, 277.
cotton, demand relied on to compel secession sympathy, **7**, 294–8.
famine of 1862–3, **7**, 295–8.
American aid, **7**, 297.
heroism of operatives, **7**, 297, 298.
Cuba, will defend against United States, **4**, 59.
fear that she may acquire, **5**, 15.
she urges emancipation there, **5**, 16, 27, 32.
proposes treaty as to, **5**, 17.
embargo of 1794, **1**, 120, 204.
of 1807, **1**, 205, 206, 207.
of 1813, **1**, 253, 254.
fishery treaty of 1818, **4**, 281.
Florida, protests against occupation of, **1**, 336.
French colonies, paper blockade, 1793, **1**, 120, 121.
France, blockade against, 1806–7, **1**, 200.
Georgia's dispute with United States, English press on, **1**, 442.
Greytown affair and, **5**, 12.
Indian war incited by, **1**, 44.
Irish, tyranny over the, **2**, 504.
"Leopard" fires on United States ship "Chesapeake," **3**, 244.
Mexico hopes for her aid against United States, **3**, 211, 212.
Monroe doctrine, resents, and treats alone with Russia, **3**, 40.
Oregon, effort to keep her from the Pacific, **3**, 177.
her claim on prompted by and based on its value, **3**, 43, 45.
early discoveries relied on by in dispute, **3**, 29, 30, 32.
claim of purchase from Indians, **3**, 41.
Escurial treaty claim, **3**, 41, 42.
Nootka Sound treaty, **3**, 42, 43.
convention of 1818, making coast free to both countries, **3**, 36.
colony, difficulty of founding, **3**, 46.
offers to arbitrate, **3**, 59.
disputes Utrecht line, **3**, 32, 33.
disclaims exclusive title in **3**, 35.
surrenders Astoria, **3**, 34, 35.
proposes to hold Columbia river as bound, **3**, 39, 59.

England — continued.
Oregon, avoids conference to settle dispute, **3**, 48.
Polk's demand of all, reception of, **3**, 60.
war, possibilities, English troops in China, **3**, 50.
Cass' anxiety for, **3**, 162–4.
United States unfit for, **3**, 174, 175.
slaves would be incited against United States, **3**, 180–2.
preparations, **3**, 194.
treaty of 1846 gives freedom of Columbia and forty-ninth degree Oregon boundary, **3**, 273, 274.
parliament discriminates among petitions, **2**, 249.
Polk's (anti-protectionist) election desired by, **3**, 26.
wins her contempt, **3**, 197.
recruiting bureaus, illegal, of, **5**, 347.
right of search, **2**, 487, 489, 490.
sailors of, enslaved by South Carolina, **3**, 129.
slavery in colonies encouraged by, **1**, 278, 282.
slaves, fugitive, indemnity under treaty of Ghent for unrestored, **1**, 335.
slave ships, "Comet" and "Encomium," pays indemnity in cases of, **2**, 312, 315.
bars out future claims, **2**, 312, 314 *et seq.*
"Creole," refuses to surrender slaves of, **2**, 479.
slave trade, seeks United States' help in breaking, **1**, 327.
treaty of Ghent pledges abolition, **1**, 327.
treaty of Washington on, **2**, 498.
Quintuple treaty to destroy, **2**, 486.
slave trade, treaty with Texas against, **2**, 624.
treaty against, slavocracy rebels, **5**, 57, 58.
complains of United States' interest in 1854, **6**, 323.
south attributes her lack of manufactures to, **1**, 346.
expects recognition in 1861 from, **7**, 294–8, 306.
Spain will aid United States against, in the Americas, **1**, 419.
Texas, slavery in, her attitude, **2**, 629, 632, 644 *et seq.*
urged by annexationists, **2**, 648–51, 673.
negotiates with Mexico on, **2**, 646, 647.
and Mexico, attempts to reconcile, **2**, 636; **3**, 67, 72.
offers to insure peace to, **2**, 686.
fear lest it become colony of, **2**, 623, 624.
Packenham letters, nationalize slavery, **2**, 654.
accused of buying off annexationists, **3**, 74.
Webster's service in conciliating in 1841, **2**, 435.

England — continued.
western posts, refuses to withdraw as treaty demands, **1**, 43, 44.
West Indies, treaty of 1795, senate rejects clause on, **1**, 122, 127.
Yucatan asks aid of, **3**, 439.
(Edinburgh) *Blackwood's Magazine*, **5**, 49.
London Bankers' Circular, **2**, 216.
London Times, Buchanan's message, 1860, **7**, 351.
Oregon affairs, **3**, 25, 197, 323.
English, William H., representative, Indiana, 1852–61.
Kansas joint committee, a member of, **6**, 231 *et seq.*
Kansas-Nebraska bill and Democratic party one in fate, **4**, 436.
votes for, **6**, 231.
Kansas, bill of, a unique monstrosity, **6**, 234.
speech defending, **6**, 235.
resents inquiry into, **6**, 238, 239.
is a bribe, degrades him, **6**, 234, 240....50.
Lecompton policy a mistake, **6**, 231, 232.
constitution, unpopular, a fraud, **6**, 240, 241, 242.
See KANSAS.
English Common Law, basis of American freedom, **2**, 244.
English Northwest Company. See AMERICAN PACIFIC FUR COMPANY.
"Encomium, The," and "Enterprise, The," slave ships, **2**, 312, 315.
See "International law," under SLAVERY.
Enna, general, captures Lopez, **4**, 57.
Episcopal Church, not divided as other churches, north and south, **3**, 493.
southern bishops, on slavery, **7**, 262.
Eppes, John W., representative, Virginia, 1803....15, **1**, 384.
Equal Rights Party. See LOCO FOCOS.
Erie and Michigan Southern Railroad, **6**, 116.
Erie Canal, **7**, 289.
opposition to, **1**, 393.
west benefited by, **2**, 179.
Erie, Lake, battle of, **2**, 373.
Erie Ring, called emblematic of national bank, **2**, 42.
Johnson's policy encouraging to its kind, **2**, 42.
Escurial Treaty, **3**, 41, 42.
Essex Junto. See STORY, JOSEPH.
Etheridge, Emerson, representative, Tennessee, 1853....61.
compromise measure introduced by, **7**, 391.

Etheridge, Emerson — continued.
English's Kansas bill, **6**, 246.
secession propagated by, **7**, 254.
speakership contest, 1859, **7**, 108.
squatter sovereignty, condemns, **5**, 337.
Sumner, condemns attack on, **5**, 337.
Europe and Asia connected by United States, **3**, 270.
capital in America, **2**, 183, 184.
increase of slavery by, **2**, 185.
demand for cotton requires, **2**, 185.
commerce with United States under the confederation, is averse to, **1**, 43, 44.
famine, 1844, **3**, 373.
ideal impulse of 1848 reflected by United States, **3**, 556.
See FRANCE.
repudiation in United States alarms, **2**, 444.
bankers of, in Washington, **2**, 446.
secession sympathy, **7**, 293.
based on aristocracy, **7**, 293, 294.
free trade, **7**, 294.
cotton demand, **7**, 293–8.
slavocracy fears, in case of disunion, **6**, 300.
United States government not understood in, **1**, ix, **1**.
Washington's principle of non-intervention with, **4**, 88–90.
notes scorn of, for United States, **1**, 45.
Evans, G. H., Loco Foco leader, **2**, 396.
Evans, George, senator, Missouri, 1841–7.
criticises Woodbury's leniency with defaulters, **2**, 356.
Mexican war bill, **3**, 249.
Evans, Lemuel D., representative, Texas, 1855–7.
Soulé's plot touching Cuba, **5**, 43, 44.
Nicaragua filibusters, defends, **5**, 478.
Evarts, William M., New York, **7**, 183.
Everett, Edward, governor, Massachusetts, 1836–40; minister to England, 1841–5; secretary of state, 1852–3; senator, 1853–4.
vice-presidential candidate, 1860, **7**, 140.
abolitionism, would make penal, **2**, 115.
Cuba, rejects French-English treaty, **5**, 17.
England's intent as to Texas slavery, **2**, 632, 646.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, submits clergy's protest, **4**, 407.
North Carolina cession to United States conditioning slavery in ceded territory, **4**, 326.

Ewing, Thomas, senator, Ohio, 1831....51; secretary of the treasury, 1841; secretary of interior, 1849–50.
self-made, aristocratic, **3,** 457.
Adams' judgment of, **2,** 422.
resigns (treasury)—cause, Tyler's conduct, **2,** 424, 433, 434.
national bank, report of, favors, **2,** 418.
not a campaign issue, **2,** 419.
fears Tyler's veto, **2,** 424.
though against Tyler's former views, **2,** 426, 427.
seeks compromise on bill, **2,** 427, 428.
Tyler's second veto, **2,** 432, 433.
national debt, would fund, **2,** 330.
Polk favors Texas against New Mexico, **3,** 535.
Van Buren opposed by, **2,** 330.
Exchequer Bill, Tyler's, lost, **2,** 466.
Excise Bill, first, rejected; the second, framed by Hamilton, passed, **1,** 95.
indignation meetings, **1,** 95.
collector tarred and feathered, **1,** 95.
insurrection, proposed disunion, **1,** 96, 99.
significance, **1,** 103.
Excluding Laws, against either whites or negroes, unconstitutional, **1,** 380.
Extradition, between the states, **2,** 538–40.

Fain, sheriff, Kansas, **5,** 302.
attempt to arrest Reeder, **5,** 295, 297, 298.
Fairfield, John, senator, Maine, 1843–7, **3,** 196.
Fannin, James W., **2,** 569.
"Fanny Wright" Men, **2,** 396.
Farnsworth, John F., representative, Illinois, 1857....73.
"Fashion, The," filibusters' ship, **6,** 159, 197, 198.
Fauchet, French embassador, 1794, **1,** 131.
a man of moderation and tact, **1,** 120.
excise struggle a question of sovereignty, **1,** 98.
Faulkner, Charles J., representative, Virginia, 1851....77, **4,** 208.
refuses to support Scott, **4,** 208.
Federal Convention, call and meeting, **1,** 47, 49.
composed of chosen men, **1,** 49.
Washington's influence as president essential to success, **1,** 48, 49.
members convinced of its vital importance, **1,** 49, 50.
proceedings secret, **1,** 50.

Federal Convention—continued.
instructions, limit power to amending articles of confederation, **1**, 50.
of necessity exceeded, **1**, 50.
two New York delegates withdraw, **1**, 51.
Franklin proposes opening sessions with prayer, **1**, 51.
protection of slavery demanded, **1**, 52.
fear of centralization in, **1**, 52.
constitution, adopted in, **1**, 52.
confidence in, **1**, 53.
adoption by nine states to give life to, **1**, 53, 56.
final lack of harmony, **1**, 53.
a second convention mooted, **1**, 59.
annexation of foreign states considered in, **2**, 707, 709.
congressional elections, on power of congress over, **2**, 507.
embargoes scarcely considered, **1**, 203.
an executive board urged in, **2**, 73.
secession, not contemplated, **7**, 338, 339.
states, coercion of, **7**, 337 *et seq.*
through force or veto? **7**, 342, 343.
See CONFEDERATION, ARTICLES OF; CONSTITUTION.
Federalist Party, never really popular, **4**, 283.
abandons sound principles and sinks, **1**, 199.
alliance of northern and southern agriculturists injures it, **1**, 136.
Adams, John, narrow victory under, **1**, 134.
Burr, intrigue with, **1**, 169 *et seq.*
considers electing him unconstitutionally, **1**, 170.
defeated and called traitors to the constitution, **1**, 65.
because they criticised it, **1**, 73.
vitally, in 1801, **1**, 168, 181.
England, war with, 1808, opposed by, **1**, 225.
France, desires rigorous policy towards, to avoid embargo, **1**, 201.
Hamilton abused by, **1**, 179.
has no successor in, **1**, 219.
Louisiana purchase, opposed to, **1**, 185.
Republicans compared with, **1**, 179.
errors no aid to Federalists, **1**, 219.
secession, in its extremity mooted, **1**, 193.
leaders over-estimate desire for, **1**, 202.
talk injures it, **1**, 233.
south, strength in, **1**, 180.
"sovereign states" talked of in, **1**, 241, 242.

Federalist Party — continued.
War of 1812, holds aloof in, **1**, 239, 240.
conduct fatal to it, **3**, 251.
Monroe's view, **1**, 239.
feeling against, an advantage to, **1**, 246.
falsely represent conquest of Canada main object of, **1**, 247.
See HAMILTON.
Federalist, The, on senate and treaties, **3**, 56, 57.
See HAMILTON; JAY; MADISON.
Fenno, editor United States *Gazette*, **1**, 107.
Fenton, Reuben E., representative, New York, 1857–65.
sent by New York "Softs" to influence Pierce against Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4**, 351, 352.
slavery in territories, north aroused, **4**, 418.
Ferrelo, B., **3**, 30.
Fessenden, William Pitt, senator, Maine, 1854....**69.**
Democratic defeats, 1854–5, **5**, 126.
Douglas on state invasions, reply to, **7**, 229.
federal arms, sale of to states, **7**, 112.
Harper's Ferry raid, **7**, 63.
Kansas–Nebraska bill in Maine, **4**, 417.
Kansas, Federal troops in, **5**, 409, 411, 412.
Toucey's bill, opposes, **5**, 137.
Lecompton constitution, **6**, 219.
Republican convention, 1860, **7**, 151.
secession an empty threat, **4**, 461; **7**, 229.
Field, David Dudley, New York.
is for Polk, and against Texas annexation, **2**, 693.
member of Peace Conference, **7**, 439, 440.
absence therefrom, **7**, 445.
Figures Do Not Lie, **6**, 166.
Filibusterism, defined, **5**, 4.
See CALIFORNIA; CUBA; LOPEZ; MEXICO; NICARAGUA; TEXAS; WALKER.
Filisola, general, Mexico, **2**, 571.
Fillmore, Millard, representative, New York, 1833–41; vice-president, 1849–50; president, 1850–3.
conservative, upright, able, **3**, 543.
unequal to a state emergency, **4**, 143.
patriotism above party, **4**, 102.
career fits all platforms, **5**, 444.
misuse of patronage, **4**, 151–2, 187, 188.

Fillmore, Millard — continued.
vice-presidency, 1848, **3,** 382.
becomes president at a crisis, **3,** 542.
presidency, 1852, accused of periling party for, **4,** 180.
intrigues, **4,** 140 *et seq.*
intent to decline running, **4,** 141, 142.
defeat in convention, **4,** 192.
Know-Nothing candidate, 1856, **5,** 263, 264, 436.
acceptance non-committal, **5,** 436.
is forced to discuss issues, **5,** 437.
Newbury address, **5,** 437, 438.
Catholics; naturalization, **5,** 438.
Albany address, **5,** 439, 440.
blames Douglas for Kansas war, **5,** 439.
foresees civil war, **5,** 439.
brands Republicans as non-Unionists, **5,** 439, 440.
false charges against Republicans, **5,** 440, 441, 443.
on Republican programme, **5,** 443.
silent on Kansas and slavery, **5,** 444.
asserts faithfulness to north and south, **5,** 445, 446.
vote polled by, south and north, 1856, **5,** 447, 448, 461, 462.
in field in behalf of Democrats, **5,** 448, 449, 464.
policy of his followers, **5,** 190.
campaign of 1850, **5,** 377, 436 *et seq.*
Compromise of 1850, attitude on, **4,** 102, 140.
messages on accord with Foote's resolution, **4,** 109, 110.
accepts as final, **4,** 116, 130.
Cuba, denounces filibusters, **4,** 46, 56.
anti-annexation message, **5,** 17.
Democratic congress confronts him, **4,** 101.
Democratic party, influence with, **4,** 121.
runs, 1856, to favor, **5,** 448, 449, 464; **6,** 4.
Fugitive Slave Law, message and proclamation, **4,** 21, 22.
his action needless and worse, **4,** 24, 25.
Know-Nothings and; **5,** 263, 264, 436 *et seq.*
Kossuth, recommends demonstration to, **4,** 76, 77.
Spain, avoids trouble with, **5,** 17.
tariff of 1842, without land clause, moved by, **2,** 462.
Texas-New Mexico dispute, message on, **3,** 544, 545.
Webster, secretary of state under him, **3,** 543.
breach and rivalry with, **4,** 142, 143.
and Scott, foil for, **4,** 144–6.

Fillmore, Millard — continued.
Webster, ignores his promise to support, **4**, 152.
Whigs, defeated by foreign element, **2**, 525.
displeased by his attitude on compromise, **4**, 102.
of south support him, **4**, 146, 147, 151, 154.
Findley, William, representative, Pennsylvania, 1791....1817, **1**, 103.
Fire-Eaters. See SECESSION; SLAVOCRACY.
Fiscal Corporation Bill, passes senate, **2**, 428.
rushed through the house of representatives, **2**, 430.
See TYLER.
Fish, Hamilton, senator, New York, 1851–6.
character, election, **4**, 13.
on secessionism, 1856, **5**, 454, 455.
Fisk, James, an outgrowth of Jackson's policy, **2**, 42.
Fisk, James, representative, Vermont, 1805....1815.
embargo of 1807, **1**, 206, 212.
Fitch, Graham N., representative, Indiana, 1849–53, **4**, 119.
Fitzhugh, J., Virginia, **6**, 320.
Fitzpatrick, Benjamin, senator, Alabama, 1852–61.
declines nomination for vice-president, **7**, 206.
squatter sovereignty, opposes, **5**, 407.
Toombs-Douglas Kansas bill, **5**, 388, 389.
Fitzsimmons, Thomas, representative, Pennsylvania, 1789–95.
demands protective tariff, **1**, 397.
Flagg, A. C., New York, **2**, 22.
Flagg, Azariah, New York, **3**, 9.
Fletcher, Ryland, governor, Vermont, 1856–8, **5**, 196.
"Flirt, The," protects Texas, **2**, 639.
Florence, Thomas B., representative, Pennsylvania, 1850–9, **7**, 73.
northern secessionism, **7**, 284.
Florida, annexing, committee on, **1**, 336.
treaty, 1819, purchase, **1**, 377.
settles boundary, **2**, 519.
affects Oregon question, **3**, 30.
admission, yoked with Iowa, **3**, 140–2, 518.
objectionable constitution, **3**, 140.
Charleston convention, 1860, **7**, 130.
committee of thirty-three, **7**, 357.
Cuba, Lopez expedition, relation to, **4**, 50.
demands division into two states, **3**, 142.
English loans in, **2**, 184.
English protest against occupation of West Florida, **1**, 336.

Florida — continued.
Leon county citizens protest against Macomb's treaty, **2**, 309.
military value, **7**, 349.
at Nashville convention, **4**, 3.
public land sales in, **2**, 184.
secession of, **7**, 405, 412.
Seminoles, citizens petition removal of, **2**, 244, 245.
protest against Jesup's order, **2**, 303.
slave refuge, Fort Appalachicola, destroyed, **1**, 337, 378.
slavery in, federal protection of, prior to purchase, **1**, 335.
increase in 1830–1840, **2**, 185.
Spanish law continued after purchase, **3**, 452.
See SEMINOLES.
Floyd, John B., Virginia, secretary of war, 1857–60.
why appointed, **6**, 54.
disloyal and dishonest, **7**, 366, 381.
resignation, **7**, 385, 386.
Buchanan's duplicity with South Carolina, **7**, 359, 385.
southern forts, Charleston, 1860, **7**, 146, 381, 383.
Lecompton constitution, **6**, 204.
Floyd, John, governor, Virginia, 1829–34; representative, 1817–29.
candidate for president, **1**, 480; **2**, 51.
free negroes, preachers, oppresses, **2**, 88.
Nat. Turner insurrection, **2**, 95.
Oregon, bills urging acquisition, **3**, 37, 38.
Flournoy, Th., Georgia, **2**, 168.
Folger, Walter, representative, Massachusetts, 1817–21, **1**, 374.
Foote, H. S., senator, Mississippi, 1847–52; governor, 1852–4.
election a Union victory, **4**, 36, 138.
Benton, vindictiveness toward, **3**, 475, 476.
committee of thirteen on compromise, **3**, 490, 522.
Compromise of 1850, thinks impossible, **3**, 483, 484.
assails Clay's draft, **3**, 486.
finality, resolutions urged by, **4**, 105 *et seq.*
really confess it not final, **4**, 108.
Fillmore's sympathy, **4**, 109, 110.
amended, **4**, 116.
rejection, close of his career, **4**, 138, 139.
he reads it to suit slavery, **4**, 116, 117.
compromise principle defended by, **4**, 7.
Cuba and Yucatan, eager for annexation of, **3**, 440.
fourth of July oration, 1850, **3**, 541.

Foote, H. S.—continued.
Fugitive Slave Laws, tirade against Seward, **3**, 482, 508.
offense to leading slavocrats, **4**, 110.
Kansas petition, stops discussion on, **5**, 284.
Kossuth, inciter of visit and entertainment, **4**, 75, 78, 79.
agitation, admits danger of permitting, **4**, 80, 81.
Mexico, necessity of annexing, **3**, 342.
Mississippi, secures judicial elections in, **3**, 151.
and regrets it, **3**, 152.
Mississippi favors Compromise of 1850, **3**, 561.
censures him, **4**, 7.
New Mexico constitutional convention angers, **3**, 538.
Pierce false to south, **4**, 217.
weakness in appointing Davis, **4**, 261.
slave trade agitation, 1858, **6**, 316.
territorial organization, division of Texas, **3**, 475, 476.
Union party, founds, **4**, 7.
Walker's territorial government bill, **3**, 444, 454.
western neutrality in war, **7**, 287.
Foote, Samuel A., senator, Connecticut, 1827–33, **1**, 470.
Forbes, Hugh, character, **7**, 22.
John Brown's drill-master, **7**, 23.
betrays Brown's plans, **7**, 26, 27.
Force Bill, aimed at South Carolina, **1**, 487.
to insure customs collections, **1**, 487.
denounced by states rights men, **1**, 487.
Clay and, **1**, 488.
Wilkins opens debate on, **1**, 488.
based on precedent, **1**, 489.
Bibb and Tyler attack, **1**, 489.
Frelinghuysen and Grundy defend, **1**, 489.
Calhoun opposes, **1**, 493, 494.
Tyler only votes against, **1**, 496.
signed though useless, **1**, 500, 501.
Ford, Thomas A., Ohio, **5**, 196.
Foreman, Georgia, Wilmot proviso, **3**, 364.
Forney, John W., Pennsylvania.
Buchanan, carries Pennsylvania for, **6**, 10.
spoken of for cabinet, **6**, 11.
Know-Nothings; evil of political secrecy, **5**, 191.
Lecompton constitution, **6**, 95.

Forsyth, John, governor, Georgia, 1827–9; secretary of state, 1834–41.
urges Georgia to suppress Cherokees, **1,** 450.
L'Amistad negroes, directs holding of, **2,** 322.
assumes their slavery, **2,** 323.
makes ready to ship them to Cuba, **2,** 326.
slavers enlist sympathy of, **2,** 326.
district attorney directed by him to defend, **2,** 326.
Mexico, urges trifling claims on, **2,** 592–4, 601.
Texas, defense of United States, aid to revolution in, **2,** 575.
offers to withdraw troops from if Mexico proves them needless, **2,** 579.
Forward, Walter, Pennsylvania, secretary of the treasury, 1841–4, **2,** 452, 453.
Foster, Stephen C., representative, Maine, 1857–61, **7,** 180.
Foster, Thomas F., representative, Georgia, 1829 .... 43, **1,** 500.
Fowler, Orin, representative, Massachusetts, 1849–52, **4,** 103.
Fox, Charles James, Oregon dispute, **3,** 42.
France, strained relations under John Adams, **1,** 125.
colonies, paper blockaded by England, **1,** 120.
commerce with before 1800, 1, 125.
complications with — war avoided, **3,** 244.
Cuba, possible invasion of, **1,** 422, 423.
volunteers defense of, **4,** 59.
proposed treaty concerning, **5,** 17.
emancipation in, **5,** 27.
Jefferson's election desired by, **1,** 133.
Monroe, Convention welcomes, **1,** 129.
incensed at his recall, **1,** 130.
Panama, proposed triple treaty on, **6,** 156, 157.
relations with, Pinckney, Marshall and Gerry fail to re-establish, **1,** 139.
revolution of 1793, decrees by Convention of enmity or aid to other nations, **1,** 113.
demagogism in, keeps pace with, **1,** 107.
Federalists lose faith in, **1,** 107.
their foes greatly influenced by, **1,** 107.
Genet rouses dangerous sympathy, **1,** 112.
neutrality regarding proclaimed, **1,** 113.
slavery in United States discouraged by, **1,** 279.
United States ripe for its influence, **1,** 35, 69.
slave trade, Quintuple treaty to suppress, **2,** 486; **5,** 57.
sympathy with, prejudices against England, **1,** 123, 124.

France — continued.
Texas and Mexico, mediator between, **2**, 636; **3**, 67, 72.
independence, and **2**, 686.
for advocating, south expels French consuls, **3**, 70.
war with over X. Y. Z. fever threatened and prepared for, **1**, 141, 142.
Aix-la-Chapelle, **5**, 37.
See NAPOLEON I.
Franklin, Benjamin, delegate Federal convention; delegate, Pennsylvania, 1775–6.
character of, **1**, 51.
plan for confederation of colonies, 1754, impracticable, **1**, 11.
1775, **1**, 21.
Europe, not England, mother of America, **1**, 43.
in Federal convention, proposes prayer, **1**, 51.
confidence in constitution, **1**, 52.
endeavor to secure harmony, **1**, 53.
slavery, his memorial on, **2**, 264.
Franklin, John R., representative, Maryland, 1853–5, **4**, 389.
Fraser, Daniel, English sailor, enslaved by South Carolina, **3**, 131, 132.
Free Labor, driven from Arkansas territory, **1**, 373.
squatters from Missouri forbid, in Kansas, **5**, 73.
slavery in border states injured by contrast, **4**, 287.
slavocrats assail it, **5**, 480.
See SLAVERY; NORTH AND SOUTH COMPARED.
Free Press, and slavery incompatible, **2**, 119.
constitution insures, **2**, 115.
poem on southern opposition to, **2**, 119.
ingrained in American mind, **2**, 67, 127.
Jackson assumes to protect, **2**, 67.
See ABOLITION; GAG LAW.
Free Soil Party, Buffalo convention; no slavery extension, **3**, 397, 398.
nominees: Van Buren and Adams, **3**, 398.
inconsistently chosen, **3**, 398–400; **4**, 211.
Taylor elected through its agency, **3**, 402, 403.
does not poll the Free Soil vote, 1848, **3**, 403.
Democracy, coalitions with, **4**, 41, 266, 267.
holds balance of power in Ohio, **3**, 427.
forces election of Chase, **3**, 427.
holds balance of power in house, 1849, **3**, 469.
choice of speaker, **3**, 469.

Free Soil Party — continued.
in Kansas, extra-legal course sustained by Republicans, **5**, 284.
charged with assault on Jones, and with treason, **5**, 291.
Pierce's patronage among, **4**, 315.
Pittsburg convention, 1852, **4**, 210, 211.
Hale and Julian, anti-slavery platform, **4**, 210, 211.
Charles Sumner elected by Democrats and, **4**, 41.
French, minister from Nicaragua, rejected, **5**, 473.
Frelinghuysen, Theodore, senator, New Jersey, 1829–35.
non-coercionist, **7**, 440.
Whig nominee for vice-president, **2**, 697.
defends force bill, **1**, 489.
Fremont, John C., California.
character, **5**, 373.
career, popularity, **5**, 370–2.
explorer, senator from California, **5**, 371.
elopement, **5**, 371.
political novice, **5**, 371, 372.
third exploration trip, **3**, 224.
the most available man, **5**, 372.
presidential nomination, 1856, **5**, 370.
enthusiasm for, **5**, 457.
defeat of party not due to, **5**, 373, 461.
California, defiance of Mexico in, **3**, 225, 226.
revolt and independence, **3**, 262, 263.
acts on his own authority, **3**, 264.
accused of conspiracy against, **3**, 226 *et seq.*
obeys Buchanan's wishes concerning, **3**, 228, 229.
Mexico forbids his wintering in California, **3**, 225.
meditates his expulsion, **3**, 225.
Oregon route discovered by, **3**, 52.
Pierce's contribution to his campaign, **5**, 435.
Republican convention, 1860, **7**, 151.
Freneau, Philip, editor *National Gazette.*
attacks Hamilton, Adams, Washington, **1**, 107.
defends Genet, **1**, 118.
Friends Society. See QUAKERS.
Fuca, de, Juan, **3**, 30.
Fugitive Slaves, conflict of principle as to, **3**, 553.
constitution clause unanimously adopted, **1**, 298.
in Boston; Garrison mob, **2**, 120.
laws regarding, binding on north, **3**, 499.
kidnapers, or aiders of, extradition of, **2**, 539.

Fugitive Slaves — continued.
Pierce wisely ignores their increase, **4,** 236.
postmasters and, **3,** 548.
protection by clergymen, **4,** 413.
secession an encouragement to, **7,** 267.
underground railroad, **3,** 552; **5,** 63.
See SLAVES; SLAVERY.
Fugitive Slave Laws, Clay's compromise favors severe laws, **3,** 485.
ordinance of 1787, **1,** 288.
law of 1793, **1,** 310.
passed with no immediate call, **1,** 311.
decision of United States supreme court, questioned, **1,** 310.
compulsion of magistrates wrong, **1,** 311.
tyranny of, **1,** 313.
significance of this prostitution of legislation, **1,** 314.
Bright's motion continuing, **4,** 19.
law of 1850 (compromise), passage, **3,** 548, 549, 560, 561.
analysis of vote, **4,** 18, 19.
northern senators shirk vote, **3,** 548.
penalty for aiding, **3,** 549.
United States government to guard, **3,** 549.
is constitutional, **3,** 550, 551.
anti-slavery indignation, **3,** 554, 555.
an injury to slavery and south, **3,** 551, 552; **4,** 510, 511.
Giddings defies, **4,** 15.
northern apathy, **4,** 9, 10.
north resists execution, **4,** 20, 39, 40; **7,** 332, 333.
others than negroes enslaved under, **4,** 20.
Clay, Fillmore and Webster zealous for, **4,** 21, 22, 78.
south recognizes futility of, **4,** 26, 27, 39.
military protection sought for, **4,** 21, 22, 78.
honor of, both parties claim, **4,** 105.
repeal, Mississippi will resist, **4,** 106.
most demanded where least needed, **4,** 134.
Whigs defend, convention 1852, **4,** 185, 186.
Sumner's attack, **4,** 219 *et seq.*
Nebraska bill embraces, **4,** 298.
Wisconsin declares unconstitutional, **5,** 64, 65.
states not bound to execute, **5,** 65.
Toucey's bill defending, **5,** 136–8.
Kansas law compels oath to support, **5,** 161, 162.
Lincoln on, **6,** 289; **7,** 376.
Buchanan on, **7,** 336.

Fugitive Slave Laws — continued.
Mason's oppressive measures, **3**, 475, 481.
Seward's modification, **3**, 481.
Personal Liberty Laws in their behalf, **5**, 66–8.
unconstitutional, **5**, 67, 68.
significance, **5**, 69.
southern delegates address on violations of, **3**, 419.
cases, q. v.
Burns, Anthony, **3**, 300; **5**, 61.
Gibson, **4**, 11.
Glover, Joshua, **5**, 64, 65.
Scott, Dred, **6**, 42.
Shadrach case, **4**, 21.
See BROWN, JOHN; COMPROMISE OF 1850; SLAVERY.
Fuller, Henry M., representative, Pennsylvania, 1851....**57**.
candidate for speaker, 1855–56, **5**, 204, 208.
withdraws, **5**, 217.
votes for Democratic nominee, **5**, 220.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, elected to oppose, **5**, 215, 216.
defends it, denies congress' power over slavery, **5**, 216.
slavery agitation, opposed to, **5**, 209.
Fuller, Thomas J. D., representative, Maine, 1849–57, **4**, 450.
Funding Act, **1**, 85.
thought unconstitutional, **2**, 445.
Fusion Party, complex character, **5**, 123–5.

Gadsden, James, minister to Mexico, 1853–6.
treaty with Mexico, **5**, 6–9.
rejects Pierce's oral instructions, **5**, 7.
Gag Laws, prohibiting abolition petitions, **2**, 245....**91**.
Pinckney's, **2**, 245 *et seq.*, 284, 289.
Hawes', **2**, 258.
Patton's, **2**, 266, 284, 288, 289.
Calhoun's position and resolutions, 267 *et seq.*
Atherton's, **2**, 285 *et seq.*
Johnson's (Whig), **2**, 287 *et seq.*
decreasing vote of northern congressmen, **2**, 289.
Tyler, attempt under, to establish, **2**, 468 *et seq.*
Marshall's, censuring Adams, **2**, 471 *et seq.*
Adams' war against, **2**, 245, 267, 289, 468–79, 541, 543.
overthrown, **2**, 541, 543.
Sumner, Brooks' assault on, an embodiment, **5**, 331.
See ABOLITION; PETITION, RIGHT OF.

Gaines, general, Creek uprisings, ordered to suppress, **1,** 436.
lands, ordered to prevent survey, **1,** 440, 441.
Seminole war action in, **1,** 338.
Texas entered by United States troops under, **2,** 575–8.
calls on four states for militia, **2,** 580.
over-anxious to aid, **2,** 582.
army joined by his troops, **2,** 582.
Gallatin, Albert, representative, Pennsylvania, 1795–1801; secretary of the treasury, 1802–14.
excise war, **1,** 103.
Hamilton's financial policy followed by, **1,** 383.
slavery in territory, congress may forbid, **1,** 322.
Texas bounds false, **3,** 84, 85, 88.
War of 1812, fears disunion may result, **1,** 265.
Galveston Bay and Texas Land Company, 2, 560.
Garay Land Grant, 5, 7.
Gardinier, Barant, representative, New York, 1807–11, **1,** 211.
Gardner, Henry J., governor, Massachusetts, 1855–8.
vetoes liberty law, **5,** 69.
Know-Nothings warned by, **5,** 196.
Garland, Hugh A., clerk, house of representatives, **2,** 337, 338.
Garlington, South Carolina, **6,** 120.
Garnett, Muscoe R. H., Virginia.
would have South Carolina secede and force war, **4,** 33, 34.
slavery at war with Democracy, **5,** 481.
Garrison, William Lloyd, Massachusetts.
characteristics, **2,** 223, 224.
thrift, obscurity of efforts, **2,** 83; **7,** 12.
favors political action, **2,** 223.
fiery, intensely moral, incapable of logic, **2,** 223.
leaves orthodoxy, **2,** 223.
would abolish force as a governor, **2,** 224.
non-resistant, **2,** 224; **7,** 48.
to enter politics, a crime, **2,** 224.
abolition, development of his views, **2,** 223.
ceases to personify it, **2,** 224, 225.
party proposed by, **2,** 289.
worse hated north than south, **2,** 95.
Brown, John, he approves, **7,** 48.
colonization society, despairs of, **2,** 82.
"immediate and unconditional emancipation," **2,** 83.
Liberator founded; lectures, **2,** 83.

Garrison, William Lloyd — continued.
Lundy, meeting and labor with, **2**, 82, 83.
mobbed in Boston, **2**, 102; **7**, 13.
nationality discarded in his motto, **2**, 104.
New England Anti-slavery Society founded by, **2**, 86.
Republicans slaves to the Union, **7**, 309.
Seward characterized, **7**, 238.
slaves, imprisoned for inciting, **2**, 83.
slavocracy alarmed by his resolution, **3**, 122.
south bitterly hates him, **2**, 83, 84, 107, 467.
puts price upon him, **2**, 110, 111.
violence threatened in New York, **2**, 100.
woman's rights advocated by, **2**, 225.
Gartrell, L. J., representative, Georgia, 1857-61, **6**, 193.
Gates, Seth M., representative, New York, 1839-43, **2**, 328.
Gayle, John, governor, Alabama, 1831-5; representative, 1847-9.
unconstitutional requisition on New York, **2**, 114.
Whig, signs Calhoun's manifesto, **3**, 422.
Geary, J. W., governor, Kansas, 1856-7.
takes office; reports anarchy, **5**, 431, 432.
refuses aid of bordering states, **5**, 431, 432.
condemns Kansas' militia, **5**, 409.
condition of, **6**, 57, 58.
slavery declaration, indorses, **6**, 58.
vetoes constitutional convention call, **6**, 60.
welcomes release from office, **6**, 61.
Gedney, lieutenant, and Amistad case, **2**, 321, 322, 327.
Genet, minister from France, 1793-4.
France, rouses sympathy with, **1**, 112.
Jefferson won by, **1**, 115.
implicated by, in Louisiana uprising, **1**, 116, 117.
"Little Democrat" case, **1**, 117.
recall demanded, **1**, 118.
Republicans injured by, **1**, 118.
Gentry, M. P., representative, Tennessee, 1839-53.
Mexican conquest opposed by, **3**, 303.
Scott unpopular, sure of defeat, **4**, 157.
refuses to vote for, **4**, 208.
Whigs, would have uphold compromise, **4**, 127.
political parties, decay of, **4**, 131.
will kill or reform the party, **4**, 131, 132.

Georgia, abolition journals, to circulate a crime, **2,** 96, 121.
Adams, petition against him, **2,** 469.
campaign of 1860, **7,** 249.
Cherokees oppressed by, **1,** 448, 455, 456, 457.
land confiscated by, **1,** 449, 455.
Jackson supports her, **1,** 450, 451, 455.
holds trial for murder committed on land of, **1,** 454.
defies United States supreme court, **1,** 454, 455.
colonial congress, 1765, not at, **1,** 4.
committee of thirty-three and, **7,** 357.
continental congress levies on, 1782–7, **1,** 41.
congressional district law disregarded by, **2,** 506.
Creeks and Cherokees, trouble with, **1,** 433 *et seq.*
urges United States to buy lands of, as promised her, **1,** 433, 434.
indignant at United States, threats of secession, **1,** 439.
treaties with, **1,** 435, 444; **2,** 292.
Governor Troup's insolence to United States, hers, **1,** 443.
claims for devastation by, **2,** 292, 293.
Democratic convention (Charleston), 1860, **7,** 130.
rejoicing in the state at the party rupture, **7,** 133.
empire state of south, **7,** 255.
Federalist representatives, 1799, **1,** 180.
Florida, refuge for slaves, **1,** 337; **2,** 292.
Garrison outlawed by, **2,** 111.
Georgia platform, **4,** 8, 9, 136; **5,** 129; **6,** 52.
Hamilton's financial policy offensive to, **1,** 88.
independent treasury favored by, **2,** 214.
Kansas refuses money to colonize, **5,** 288.
Governor Walker censured by Democrats of, **6,** 70.
lands ceded by, stipulation and claim, **1,** 309, 323.
negro education a crime, **2,** 96.
Nashville convention, **3,** 532; **4,** 3.
Polk, election frauds in behalf of, **2,** 699.
rebellion, arms for, **7,** 113.
Republican votes suppressed, 1856, **5,** 462.
secession agitation caused by Creek troubles, **1,** 439.
in 1860, **7,** 254, 412.
Seminole war, **1,** 337; **2,** 292 *et seq.*
slavery, extent in, 1790, **1,** 280.
retained in as necessary while acknowledged wrong, **1,** 282.
stipulated for in cession of western lands, **1,** 309.

Georgia — continued.
slavery, anti-slavery in, **1,** 282; **3,** 432.
slaves, aiders of, retaliates on Maine's refusal to surrender, **2,** 540.
fugitives find refuge among Seminoles, **1,** 337; **2,** 292.
representation, favors three-fifths, **1,** 290.
slave trade, attitude and interest, **1,** 291, 301.
in 1858, **6,** 338.
tariff, antagonistic, 1828, **1,** 404, 406.
Texas independency, aids, **2,** 569.
Union, state convention, 1850, demands extreme protection of slavery as condition, **4,** 8, 9, 136; **5,** 129; **6,** 52.
basis of Constitutional Union Party, **4,** 8.
Union efforts, **7,** 187, 255.
Whig convention 1850, leads south in demanding finality of Compromise of 1850, **4,** 186–8.
Whigs of, nominate Clay, **2,** 515.
revolt on Scott's nomination, **4,** 206, 207.
Wilmot proviso, hatred of, in, **3,** 460.
Atlanta *Examiner*, cited, **5,** 183.
Southern Confederacy, **7,** 254.
Augusta *Sentinel*, cited, **4,** 228; **5,** 464.
Chronicle, noted, **3,** 432.
Macon *Messenger*, cited, **4,** 207.
Savannah forbids negro education, **2,** 96.
commercial convention at, **6,** 314, 315.
Georgian and Journal, cited, **5,** 328.
News, cited, **4,** 209.
Republican, cited, **4,** 206, 207.
Gerard, James W., New York, **4,** 419.
German Citizens, superiority over other immigrants, **4,** 430.
in American politics, **2,** 504.
recognized foes of slavery, **4,** 426, 427; **6,** 305.
burn Douglas in effigy, **5,** 188.
leave Democracy; oppose Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4,** 427–30; **5,** 183.
Lecompton constitution, **6,** 191.
of Missouri, oppose slavery, **3,** 432.
relation to politics, 1852, **4,** 159.
and Republican party, 1856, **5,** 363, 364.
Republican candidate, 1860, **7,** 156.
Social-Democrats among alarm Know-Nothings, **5,** 187, 188.
German Confederation compared with United States, **1,** 251.

Gerry, Elbridge, delegate, Massachusetts, 1776–85; delegate Federal convention; representative, 1789–93; vice-president, 1813–14.
France, commissioner to conciliate, **1,** 139.
Tallyrand entraps, **1,** 139.
constitution, refuses to sign, **1,** 53.
disunion, prophesies, **1,** 52.
dual nature of United States, **1,** 19.
Geyer, Henry S., senator, Missouri, 1851–7, **5,** 379.
Ghent, Treaty of, negotiating at time of Hartford convention, **1,** 262.
joy at its conclusion, **1,** 273.
neutral rights and "pressing" of British subjects, ignored by it, **1,** 273.
does not secure objects of the war, **1,** 273, 274.
provides for abolition of slave trade, **1,** 327.
bearing on Oregon dispute, **3,** 34.
See War of 1812.
Gholson, James H., representative, Virginia, 1833–5, **2,** 611.
Gibson, Adam, case of, **4,** 11.
Giddings, Joshua R., representative, Ohio, 1838–59.
abolition, approves Lincoln's bill, **6,** 275.
Compromise of 1850, prearrangement of, **3,** 546.
congratulates Webster and Fillmore on, **4,** 105.
its falsity, **4,** 236.
Creek treaty, inaccurate statement of, **2,** 292.
"Creole" case, resolutions against Webster's view of, **2,** 480.
slavery a municipal matter, **2,** 480, 484.
negroes had right to liberty, **2,** 480.
the United States could not re-enslave, **2,** 480.
censured without a hearing for, **2,** 481.
northern indignation, **2,** 486.
resigns his seat, **2,** 481.
re-elected, directed to resubmit resolutions, **2,** 483–6.
Cuba, annexation, Pierce and Spain, **5,** 23, 24.
Declaration of Independence, appealed to by, **2,** 485.
disunion, accuses Webster and Fillmore of agitation, **4,** 37.
submits petition for, **2,** 478.
European policy (Kossuth), **4,** 93.
Fugitive Slave Law, defies, **4,** 15.
Kansas–Nebraska bill, **4,** 439.
Kansas troubles, his efforts to relieve, **5,** 414.
Montgomery bill, **6,** 247.

Giddings, Joshua R.—continued.
Know-Nothings, opposes, **5**, 121, 122.
L'Amistad case, **2**, 329.
Enterprise case, **2**, 313.
Encomium and Comet cases, **2**, 315.
Mexican war, disgrace to congress, **3**, 252.
opposed by, **3**, 256, 257.
slavery's interest in, **3**, 286, 302.
Nebraska, Missouri Compromise prohibits slavery in, **4**, 283, 284.
signs appeal to the people on, **4**, 301.
Oregon necessary to political balance of the Union, **3**, 179.
Polk cannot be driven to war with England, **3**, 192.
at Republican convention, 1856, **5**, 374.
of 1860, **7**, 180.
right of petition, would pledge speaker on, **5**, 205, 214.
Seminole war, cost of, **2**, 300.
drags slavery's influence in the war to view, **2**, 311.
slaves' insurrection feared by south, **3**, 182, 183.
slavery, north rouses against, **4**, 236, 237.
slavery in District of Columbia, his local option bill, **3**, 416, 417.
slavery in territories, effort against, **3**, 488.
Taylor's nomination, **3**, 383.
Texas bonds, speculation in congress, **3**, 558.
boundary bill, Webster's pusillanimity, **3**, 586.
Wilmot proviso sure to pass, **3**, 306.
Winthrop, defeat of, for speaker, **3**, 474.
Gilbart, J. W., English speculation in United States, **2**, 213.
Giles, William D., representative, Maryland, 1845–7, **3**, 270.
Giles, W. B., senator, Virginia, 1804–15, **1**, 212, 217.
Gillespie, lieutenant, Fremont in California, **3**, 226....9.
Gilmer, George R., representative, Georgia, 1821–35; governor, 1837–9, **2**, 306.
chairman of committee awarding damages for unborn slaves, **2**, 293.
Cherokee troubles, insolence to United States in, **1**, 453–5.
Gilmer, John A., representative, North Carolina, 1857–61.
disunionism in congress, **6**, 226.
Kansas opposes Lecompton frauds, **6**, 190.
English's bill, supports, **6**, 190.
the secession conspiracy, **7**, 259.
speakership contest, 1859, **7**, 80, 88, 101.
refuses Democratic alliance, **7**, 81.

Gilmer, Thomas W., governor, Virginia, 1840–1; representative, 1841–3; secretary of the navy, 1844.
Adams, abuse of, for presenting petitions, **2**, 470, 471.
extradition dispute with New York, **2**, 539.
Texas annexation, **2**, 625.
Tyler party, 1841, **2**, 422.
Whigs deserted by, **2**, 424.
killed while in office, **2**, 547.
Gist, W. H., governor, South Carolina, 1858–60.
secession, on forcing border state, **7**, 266.
forced by Lincoln's election, **7**, 243, 244.
steps thereto, **7**, 243–6.
Glover, Joshua, fugitive slave, **5**, 64, 65.
Gold Fever of 1849, **3**, 404 *et seq.*
in crisis of 1857, **6**, 102, 103.
See CALIFORNIA.
Gooch, Daniel W., representative, Massachusetts, 1857–65, **6**, 26.
Goodell, William, a political abolitionist, **2**, 290.
Goodrich, John Z., representative, Massachusetts, 1851–5, **4**, 127.
Goodrich, Chauncey, representative, Conneticut, 1795–1801; senator, 1807–13.
American love-sickness for France, **1**, 117.
political theorizing in United States, **1**, 69.
Tennessee's self-importance, **1**, 136.
War of 1812, an alleged advocate, **1**, 247.
Gordon, Samuel, representative, New York, 1841....7, **3**, 306.
Gordon, W. F., representative, Virginia, 1829–35, **2**, 202.
Gorostiga. See MEXICO.
Gott, Daniel, representative, New York, 1847–51, **3**, 417.
Goulden, W. B., Georgia, **6**, 314, 315.
Gourdin, T. S., Florida, **7**, 263.
Gouverneur, S. L., stops abolition mail in New York, **2**, 122.
Graduation Act, **6**, 302.
Graham, William A., North Carolina, secretary of navy, 1850–3, **4**, 141.
Granger, Francis, New York, postmaster-general, 1841, **2**, 512.
Granger, S. P., representative, New York, 1855–9, **5**, 250.
Gray, Farley, **7**, 55.
Gray, Robert, Massachusetts, **3**, 31.
Grayson, Peter W., **2**, 585.
Greeley, Horace, his vanity belies him, **7**, 153.
unpractical, **7**, 158.
breaks with Seward and Weed, **7**, 153, 154.

Greeley, Horace — continued.
his political demands, **7**, 153.
Chase unavailable for presidency, **5**, 367.
Crittenden's compromise, **7**, 422.
disunion, laughs at, 1860, **7**, 234, 237.
Fremont campaign, difficulties, **5**, 457.
successes, **5**, 460, 461.
"Impending Crisis," **7**, 13, 86.
Know-Nothingism, denounces, **5**, 121, 122.
Know-Nothings of Massachusetts, **5**, 200.
Lincoln, favors Douglas against, **6**, 281, 282, 284.
advice to, **6**, 283.
Republican party, its formation and, **5**, 131.
chances, 1860, small, **7**, 2.
Republican convention, 1860, supports Bates at, **7**, 152–8.
Seward's chances, **7**, 182.
Scott, drafts acceptance for, **4**, 197–9.
sanguine of Scott's election, **4**, 226.
speakership election, 1855–6, **5**, 208.
in 1859, **7**, 79.
Whig platform, 1852, rejected by, it lacking free-soil plank, **4**, 195.
party death said to be hastened by, **4**, 227, 228.
Green, *chargé* in Mexico, **2**, 678, 680.
Green, Duff, Maryland, editor *United States Telegraph.*
and Texas annexation, **2**, 625.
Andrews' abolition mission to England, **2**, 628, 647.
England to accomplish abolition in Texas, **2**, 629.
and thence throughout America, **2**, 629.
Green, James S., senator, Missouri, 1857–61.
Davis' slavery resolutions, **7**, 200.
Democracy, 1859, tries to re-unite, **6**, 351, 352.
English's Kansas bill, **6**, 233, 238.
Kansas' admission, bill of, **6**, 217, 218.
land claim, opposed by, **6**, 236.
peace conference, **7**, 450.
Greene, G. W., **1**, 38.
Greene, colonists' love for England, **1**, 11, 12.
Greenwood, A. B., representative, Arkansas, 1853–8, **5**, 324, 325.
Gregg, Andrew, senator, Pennsylvania, 1807–13, **1**, 233.
Gregg, William, South Carolina.
illiteracy of poor whites, **3**, 582, 583.
Gregory XVI., **5**, 97–9.

Greytown Affair, noted, **5,** 347. See NICARAGUA.
Grimes, James W., governor, Iowa, 1854–8; senator, 1859–71.
Buchanan's imbecility and anxiety, **7,** 367, 368.
Davis' six slavery resolutions, their purpose, **7,** 201.
judicial election system, would extend, **3,** 152.
condition of parties, 1855, **5,** 198.
Republicans in Ohio, 1855, **5,** 201.
criticises "squatter sovereignty," **3,** 354.
southern hold on Iowa, **5,** 78.
Griswold, Roger, representative, Connecticut, 1795–1805, **1,** 187.
Gross, Ezra C., representative, New York, 1819–21, **1,** 374.
Grosvenor, Thomas P., representative, New York, 1813–17, **1,** 386.
Grow, Galusha A., representative, Pennsylvania, 1850....63.
assaulted in the house of representatives, **6,** 215.
homestead law, urges, **6,** 302.
Kansas, Reeder's election as delegate to congress, **5,** 168.
opposes high treason laws of, **5,** 421.
Missouri Compromise opposed by north, **4,** 358, 359.
speakership deadlock, 1855–6, **5,** 219.
contest, 1859, candidacy, **7,** 73, 77.
Grundy, Felix, representative, Tennessee, 1811–15; senator, 1829 ....40; attorney-general, 1838–40.
embargo of 1812 a deliberate war measure, **1,** 231.
force bill defended by, **1,** 489.
L'Amistad, advises surrender to Spain, **2,** 323.
denies United States' right to investigate, **2,** 323.
regards negroes of, as slaves and pirates, **2,** 324.
nullification ordinance of South Carolina, **1,** 477, 478.
Guadaloupe Hidalgo; treaty with Mexico, **3,** 345–7; **5,** 6.
Guerrero, V., general, Mexico, **2,** 556.
Guizot, F., foreign secretary of France, **2,** 487.
Gunn, James, senator, Georgia, 1789–1801, **1,** 175.
Guthrie, James, Kentucky, secretary of the treasury, 1853–7.
inferior party rank, **4,** 259.
at peace conference, **7,** 438.
pursues and defends spoils system (New York customs), **4,** 265.
Givin, W. M., California, 1850–61, **6,** 352.

Hale, John P., representative, New Hampshire, 1843–5; senator, 1847....65.
his party defeats him for congress, **3,** 127.
elected to the senate, **3,** 127.

Hale, John P.—continued.
presidential candidate, Liberty party, 1848, **3,** 385.
Free-Soil party, 1852, **4,** 210.
Compromise of 1850 and southern greed, **3,** 530.
its "finality," **4,** 116, 117.
Cuban agitation, 1858, menaces the Republican party, **6,** 345.
Davis' slavery resolutions, **7,** 201.
Fillmore's candidacy, 1852, **4,** 141.
fugitive slaves, Fillmore's proclamation on, **4,** 24.
law, Sumner on, **4,** 220.
Burns' case, **5,** 151.
Harper's Ferry raid, **7,** 63.
Kansas, Toombs-Douglas bill, **5,** 382, 385.
defies war on, **5,** 249.
English's bill, **6,** 348.
Lecompton frauds, **6,** 169, 170.
Kossuth's entertainment, **4,** 79, 80.
Pierce's ardor in Burns' case, **5,** 151.
indifference regarding Kansas outrages, **5,** 151.
denounced by, **5,** 249.
Polk's message on California, New Mexico, **3,** 385.
secession and war defied, **5,** 249, 304.
Buchanan's message, **7,** 350.
slavery, fruitlessness of compromise on, **3,** 561, 562.
Texas constitution on slavery, **3,** 199.
annexation, opposed, **3,** 127.
Hall, Robert B., **2,** 223.
Hallett, B. F., Massachusetts, **7,** 126.
Halsted, Murat, Democratic convention, 1860, **7,** 129, 204.
Hamilton, Alexander, delegate, New York, 1782–8; delegate Federal convention; secretary of the treasury, 1789–95.
character as a political leader, **1,** 134.
his superiority stands in the way of his popularity, **1,** 179.
Utopian dreams of Americans, **1,** 35.
appointed secretary of treasury, **1,** 81.
attacked by Freneau's paper, see FRENEAU.
has Adams' displeasure, **1,** 135.
British form of government the best, **1,** 111.
bugbear of unpopularity, **1,** 71.
Burr's support by Federalists, will not endure, **1,** 173.
defeat for governor compassed by, **1,** 198.

Hamilton, Alexander — continued.
congress, continental, weakness of, **1,** 32.
levies on states, **1,** 41.
constitution or anarchy, **1,** 52.
conditional ratification, **1,** 60.
in New York convention, **1,** 58.
lack of, causes financial stress, **1,** 44.
England, treaty of peace with, defended by, **1,** 127.
excise law, his double object in, **1,** 97.
counsels enforcement by militia, **1,** 99.
Federalists desert him, **1,** 179.
Federalists' plan of secession opposed, **1,** 193, 194.
left leaderless by, **1,** 219.
finances, urges attention to, **1,** 83.
financial system followed by Republicans, **1,** 383, 384.
funding act and assumption bill of, thought unconstitutional, **2,** 445.
Jefferson accuses him of corruption, **1,** 108.
character, probable administration, **1,** 177.
his attitude toward, **1,** 171, 173.
labors for election of, **1,** 171.
message, 1801, criticised, **1,** 183.
tribute to, **1,** 58.
Louisiana acquisition favored by, **1,** 184.
military supplies, home production of, **1,** 397, 398.
militia, he fears desertion, **1,** 101.
national bank, **1,** 104, 383.
office, not sought in United States (1799), **2,** 15.
political theory not always to be practice, **1,** 14, 15.
predicts northern supremacy in case of sectional struggle, **1,** 185.
sedition law may lead to civil war, **1,** 142.
on secession, **7,** 329.
slave representation, **1,** 286.
state debts, assumption, urged by, **1,** 83; **2,** 445.
secured through bargain with south, **1,** 86.
United States' safety in 1801 due to, **1,** 175.
Virginia ready to defend states' rights, **1,** 157.
resolutions, **1,** 89.
Washington's neutrality proclamation, **1,** 114.
Hamilton, A. J., representative, Texas, 1859–61, **7,** 407.
Hamilton, D. H., South Carolina, **7,** 379.

Hamilton, James, general, representative, South Carolina, 1823–29; governor, 1830.
Texan minister to Europe, declares constitution ideal, **1,** 64.
Haytian independence, denounces, **1,** 427.
nullification advocate, **1,** 64, 476, 477.
secession favored because of tariff, **1,** 4, 5.
tariff, opposed, **1,** 405, 406.
Texas negotiates European loan, **2,** 608.
his offer to buy independence of, **2,** 608, 609.
rejected as an insult, **2,** 609.
proposes southern convention to force annexation, **2,** 688, 689.
Hamilton, J. A., crisis of 1837, **2,** 173, 176.
Van Buren, character, **2,** 153.
seeks support of Catholic church, **2,** 505.
Hammet, William J., representative, Mississippi, 1843–5, **2,** 663.
Hammond, George, English ambassador, **1,** 44, 124.
Hammond, Charles, **2,** 569.
Hammond, Jabez D.
Adams, J. Q., overthrown by spoilsmen, **2,** 20.
Crawford and New York Whigs, **2,** 4.
Hammond, James G., governor, South Carolina, 1842–4; senator, 1857–60.
resigns senatorship, **7,** 247.
Hoar, of Massachusetts, abused by Hammond, **3,** 134.
Jefferson's "free and equal," **2,** 118.
King Cotton and England, **7,** 294, 295.
slave education impossible, **3,** 595, 596.
slavery essential to republic, **2,** 118.
southern economic decline, **3,** 568.
Hamlin, Hannibal, senator, Maine, 1848....81, **7,** 184.
Hand, secretary of Lecompton convention, **6,** 88.
Hannegan, E. A., senator, Indiana, 1843–9.
Oregon line, censures Polk's position, **3,** 216, 219, 220.
and Texas, bargain in Democratic convention, **3,** 183....7.
Oregon treaty and English corn laws, **3,** 276.
territory of United States, resolutions denying power to part with, **3,** 173, 174.
Yucatan annexation scheme, **3,** 440.
Hanson, lieutenant, Seminole war, **2,** 302.
Hanson, A. C., representative, Maryland, 1813–16, **1,** 386.

Haralson, Hugh A., representative, Georgia, 1843–51.
Mexican war bill, **3**, 242.
Polk's plot aided, **3**, 214.
territories, Root's anti-slavery motion, **3**, 488.
Hardin, Benjamin, representative, Kentucky, 1815....37, **1**, 359.
Harlan, James, senator, Iowa, 1854....73, **5**, 78.
Harney, W. S., general, **6**, 143.
Harper, Robert Goodloe, Maryland, **1**, 276.
Harris, editor *Washington Union*, **6**, 86, 93.
Harris, C. A., Indian commissioner, **2**, 306, 307.
Harris, J. M., representative, Maryland, 1855–61.
opposes Lecompton fraud, **6**, 190.
speakership contest, 1859, **7**, 101.
Harris, Thomas L., representative, Illinois, 1849....58.
Lecompton constitution, moves committee of inquiry on, **6**, 215.
reports wilful non-inquiry, **6**, 218.
Harrison, Benjamin, delegate, Virginia, 1774–8, **1**, 286.
Harrison, William Henry, president, 1841.
character, **2**, 371 *et seq.*
practical, energetic, a man of principle, **2**, 372, 373.
honesty unchallenged, **2**, 274.
career, earlier, **2**, 371 *et seq.*
governor Indiana territory, **2**, 372.
Indian fighter, **2**, 372, 373.
War of 1812, **2**, 373.
representative, senator, minister, **2**, 374.
removed by Jackson, **2**, 374.
presidential candidacy, 1840, Clay on, **2**, 361.
Webster's view, **2**, 364, 365.
due chiefly to availability, **2**, 369 *et seq.*
nomination, through fraud and intrigue, **2**, 367, 368.
aided by anti-Masons, **2**, 368.
campaign, blustering, **2**, 335, 336.
represents no platform in, **2**, 369, 374, 375.
refuses specific pledges, **2**, 376.
sentiment and verse in, **2**, 392 *et seq.*
dealers guarantee rise in prices if he is elected, **2**, 399.
his election, **2**, 401.
inauguration, **2**, 406.
death, **2**, 412.
political principles, **2**, 376.
abolitionist, rumored to be, **2**, 405.

Harrison, William Henry — continued.
Catholics, their influence against him, **2,** 505.
Clay, delicate relations with, **2,** 408, 411.
refuses cabinet position, **2,** 409.
Harrison's desire to avoid, **2,** 410.
compromise tariff, is committed to, **2,** 280.
congress, special session called by, **2,** 416.
national bank, uncertain views on, **2,** 379, 380.
naturalization opposed by, **2,** 523.
office-seekers pester him, **2,** 407 *et seq.*
politics, warns officials against, **2,** 406.
popular will supreme, **2,** 378, 380.
president, would curtail powers, **2,** 377.
and limit to one term, **2,** 377.
Webster avoided by, **2,** 410.
Hartford Convention, The, originates with H. G. Otis, **1,** 258.
character of, **1,** 271, 272.
object of, **1,** 263, 270, 271.
secret meetings, **1,** 263.
public interest mild, **1,** 262.
New England States' caution regarding, **1,** 260.
Federalists, is death knell of, **1,** 275.
Republicans alarmed by, **1,** 260, 261.
watched by the military, **1,** 265.
European ambassadors' anxiety, **1,** 265.
disunion from it hardly possible, **1,** 261.
successes and end of war make it more unlikely, **1,** 262.
northern nullification movements end with, **5,** 65.
sovereignty of states and, **1,** 271, 272.
states, opposes admission of new, **1,** 187.
report a surprise to public, **1,** 265.
constitutional amendments proposed, **1,** 267.
remedies in future wars, **1,** 267.
adopted by Massachusetts and Connecticut, **1,** 269.
historians overlook its significance, **1,** 269.
Hartley, Thomas, representative, Pennsylvania, 1789–1800, **1,** 397.
Haskin, J. B., representative, New York, 1857–61, **7,** 128.
English's Kansas bill and S. S. Cox, **6,** 249.
Haven, Gilbert, Harper's Ferry Raid, **7,** 43, 44.
Hawes, A. S., representative, Kentucky, 1831–7, **2,** 258.
Hayden, Judge, Utica, New York, **2,** 103.
Haymond, T. H., representative, Virginia, 1849–51, **3,** 529.
defends Taylor *in re* California, **3,** 523.

Hayne, Robert Y., senator, South Carolina, 1823–32; governor, 1832–4.
elected governor, **1**, 480.
Cuban question, **1**, 431.
English right of search, objects to, **2**, 491.
Haytian independence, foe to, **1**, 427.
negro freedom in Spanish-American republics, **1**, 425.
nullification ordinance reported by, **1**, 476.
Jackson's proclamation, replies to, **1**, 480.
Panama Congress, opposed to, **1**, 427.
South Carolina, proposed secession, **4**, 33.
slave insurrection, a constant danger, **2**, 89.
slavery, threatens disunion if it is interfered with, **1**, 426.
Webster, debate an ill defense of states rights, **1**, 469, 470.
Hayti, negro revolution significant to south, **1**, 424.
Panama Congress, to participate in, **1**, 425.
commerce with, United States prohibits, **1**, 424.
recognition by United States deferred and denounced, **1**, 425–7.
Haywood, W. H. Jr., senator, North Carolina, 1843–5.
Oregon, heralds Polk's change of base in the dispute, **3**, 218, 221, 276.
to his own disgrace, **3**, 220.
Texas, Walker Brown resolutions, **3**, 63.
Hazard, *United States Commercial and Statistical Register*, **2**, 216.
Heceta, Spanish discoverer, **3**, 30.
Heister, William, representative, Pennsylvania, 1831–7, **2**, 236.
Helper, Hinton R., North Carolina.
politically ambitious, **7**, 14.
"Impending Crisis" by, **7**, 8.
compared with "Uncle Tom's Cabin," **7**, 8, 9.
violence of southern replies, **7**, 9, 10.
a passionate statistical attack on slavery, **7**, 10.
slaveholders ruining the land, **7**, 11.
incites southern non-slaveholders, **7**, 11, 12.
written for the north, **7**, 12, 13.
foolishly indorsed by Republicans, **7**, 13–16, 74.
who confess ignorance of it, **7**, 75, 76.
Clark's resolution against making an indorser of, speaker of house of representatives, **7**, 73....109.
See SHERMAN.
tends to disunion, **7**, 15, 16.
Hemphill, John, senator, Texas, 1859–61, **7**, 389.
Henderson, J. P., and Texas annexation, **2**, 638, 642, 643.

Henry, James Buchanan, 6, 15.
Henry, Patrick, delegate, Virginia, 1774–6.
America one country, **1,** 9, 10.
congressional representation, asks for that of freemen only, **1,** 9, 11.
slavery, condemned yet held to by, **1,** 283; **5,** 54.
in Virginia convention on the constitution; an alarmist, **1,** 54.
antagonizes constitution, **1,** 54, 55, 57.
bill of rights, urges, **2,** 248.
congressional control over District of Columbia boundless, **2,** 279.
Henry, John, Canadian spy — see CRAIG.
Hernandez, general, captures Osceola, **2,** 301.
Hernandez, Ignacio, Mexico, **2,** 566.
Herndon, William H., Lincoln's political methods, **7,** 168.
Herrera, Jose Joaquin, general, president, Mexico.
elected to secure peace with Texas, **3,** 66, 67.
overthrow due to Santa Anna, **3,** 282.
attributed by him to faith in Slidell's mission, **3,** 201, 208, 209.
war with United States, proclamation, **3,** 80.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, self-contradiction of, **4,** 391, 392.
Nebraska, Pierce's weakness touching, **4,** 318.
rights of Indians in, **4,** 321.
slavery in territories, effect of prohibition of, **4,** 390.
Heydenfeldt, S., 3, 434, 435.
Hicks, Thomas H., governor, Maryland, 1858–62, **7,** 268, 269.
Hiester, I. E., Pennsylvania, 1853–5.
Hildrith, Richard, sectional feeling the ground of early discussion on constitution, **1,** 87.
Hill, Isaac, 2, 34, 35.
Hill, Joshua, representative, Georgia, 1859–61, **7,** 100.
Hilliard, Massachusetts, **7,** 141.
Hilliard, Henry W., representative, Alabama, 1843–51, **3,** 480.
Hillhouse, James, senator, Connecticut, 1794–1810, **1,** 207.
Hillyer, Junius, representative, Georgia, 1851–5, **4,** 120, 121.
"Hindus," Know-Nothings, **5,** 200.
History, a foreigner's advantage in writing, **1,** viii.
importance of small matters, **4,** 135.
Hoar, Samuel, Massachusetts.
mission to South Carolina to test the state law enslaving free colored sailors, **3,** 134 *et seq.*
brutally treated; expelled, **3,** 134, 136.
report to Massachusetts, **3,** 137, 138.

Hoffman, Henry W., representative, Maryland, 1855–7, **5**, 326.
Holabird, William S., district attorney, L'Amistad case, **2**, 326, 327.
Holland, loan to United States, **1**, 44.
Hollins, George N., bombards Greytown, **5**, 10–12.
Holly, Myron, New York, **2**, 290.
Holmes, Elias B., representative, New York, 1845–7, **3**, 364.
Holmes, Isaac E., representative, South Carolina, 1839–51, **2**, 289.
Adams, refuses committee service with, **2**, 470.
agitates nullification, **2**, 532.
Holmes, John, Massachusetts, state senator, 1813–17, **1**, 275.
Holst, Hermann von, a prepossessed emigrant to United States, **1**, ix.
opinion amended by Tammany Hall, **1**, ix.
theory of historical research, **1**, viii–x.
preparation for this work, **1**, xiii, xiv.
estimate of John Brown, **7**, 21.
Holston, Treaty of, Georgia party to, defense of Cherokees, **1**, 452.
Holt, Joseph, Kentucky, postmaster-general, 1859–61; secretary of war, 1860–1, **7**, 386.
Fort Sumter thought safe by, **7**, 400.
approves Anderson's non-resistance policy, **7**, 403.
slave trade and the confederacy, **7**, 262, 263.
South Carolina negotiations with Buchanan, **7**, 362, 386, 387.
Holtham, Sir Charles, **5**, 57.
Holy Alliance, Calhoun fears, **1**, 420.
Clay would unite America to offset, **1**, 413.
combated by United States, **4**, 70.
threatens interference with Spanish-American colonies, **1**, 419.
threat withdrawn, **1**, 421.
United States statesmen outdo it in barbarism, **1**, 427.
Hoops, major, **1**, 185.
Homestead Law, not a party measure, **4**, 281.
See GROW, G. A.
Hopkins, George W., representative, Virginia, 1835....59.
abuses Adams; Haverhill petition, **2**, 469, 471.
Hopkins, Samuel, Massachusetts, **2**, 85.
slavery in the colonies illegal, **1**, 278.
slave trade in New England, **1**, 315.
House of Representatives, speaker second personage in republic, **1**, 226.
judges validity of elections to itself, **5**, 237.
See CONGRESS.

Houston, George S., representative, Alabama, 1841....61.
south determined to secede, **7**, 409.
speakership, 1859, **7**, 101.
Houston, Sam., general, governor, Tennessee, 1827–9; representative, 1823–7; president, Texas, 1836....44; senator, 1846–59; governor, 1859–61.
early wild life, **2**, 561.
Jackson's favorite, **2**, 561.
lawyer, congressman, governor, **2**, 561.
and the presidency, 1852, **4**, 162, 165.
presidency, 1856, **5**, 264.
applies for a swindling Indian supply contract, **2**, 562.
Kansas, 1853, void of white settlers, **4**, 320.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, votes against, **4**, 406.
Mexico, threat to invade, **2**, 609, 610.
war with, inherited by United States, **3**, 81.
line claimed by Texas, defended by him in congress, **3**, 84.
Missouri Compromise, Democratic plot to repeal, **4**, 318.
squatter sovereignty, votes against, **5**, 407.
Texas, plot to free, **2**, 562.
commander-in-chief, **2**, 570.
relies on aid from United States, **2**, 570.
San Jacinto, victory at, **2**, 570.
president, and empowered to enlist volunteers, **2**, 588, 589.
reveals forlorn condition to United States, **2**, 621, 622.
annexation, modifies his wish for, demanding a treaty, **3**, 69, 70.
therefore denounced as a British hireling, **3**, 74.
averse to secession, **7**, 261.
Howard, Benjamin C., representative, Maryland, 1829....39, **2**, 603.
Howard, John E., **1**, 276.
Howard, T. A., general, minister to Texas, 1844, **2**, 682.
Howard, Tennessee, Charleston convention, 1860, **7**, 131.
Howard, Volney E., representative, Texas, 1849–53.
Compromise of 1850 and the Whigs, **4**, 127.
Cuban annexation, **5**, 18.
Texas boundary dispute with New Mexico, **3**, 414.
bill, **3**, 559.
Howard, William A., representative, Michigan, 1855–61.
member of committee on Kansas question, **5**, 284, 295; **6**, 231, 233.
fears violence, **5**, 296.
Howe, John W., representative, Pennsylvania, 1849–53, **4**, 283.
Hoyt, collector, New York, **2**, 354.
Hoyt, New York, **2**, 158.

Hudson's Bay Company, dominates the Oregon tract, **3,** 44, 47.
blamed for not excluding American missionaries, **3,** 45.
imports settlers, **3,** 48.
Hughes, John, archbishop, New York.
church property, New York, its amount, **5,** 101.
public schools, attack on, **5,** 91, 92.
Hulsemann, J. G., Austrian *chargé,* **4,** 67–9.
Human Freedom League. See CLAY, HENRY.
Hume, David, a sovereignty slowly formed, **1,** 17.
Humphries, colonel, Federal convention, urges Washington to refuse presidency of, **1,** 48.
financial stress attending Revolution, **1,** 44.
Shay's rebellion and civil war, **1,** 46.
state sovereignty, **1,** 45.
Hungary, sympathy with, in United States, **4,** 65 *et seq.*
subdued by Austria, **4,** 67.
See KOSSUTH; KOSTA.
Hunt, Memucan, general, Texas, *chargé,* **2,** 599.
Hunt, E. B., west and south in war, **7,** 288.
Hunt, Theodore G., representative, Louisiana, 1853–5, **4,** 442.
Hunt, Worthington, representative, New York, 1843–9; governor, New York, 1850–2, **4,** 13.
refuses to vote on admission of Texas, **3,** 199.
Hunter, R. M. T., representative, Virginia, 1837....47; senator, 1847–61.
speaker of the house, **2,** 215, 338.
Adams, resigns from committee including, **2,** 470.
Buchanan's cabinet, advised concerning, **6,** 11.
California, admission, protests against, **3,** 547.
Cuban question urged by, **6,** 346, 347.
independent treasury favored by, **2,** 215.
Kansas, English's bill, **6,** 233, 237, 238, 244.
Sherman's bill, **5,** 419.
Know-Nothings, opposes, **5,** 115.
Mexican crisis forbids forcing Oregon dispute, **3,** 198.
Missouri Compromise no compact, **4,** 365.
the Oregon-Texas pledge, **3,** 184.
on Peace Conference, censures Crittenden's compromise, **7,** 450.
"riders," prevalence, **5,** 407.
slavery in territories, admits congress' authority over, **3,** 451.
sustains Walker's amendment, **3,** 454.
slavery question, north must yield, **7,** 309.
slave-trade agitation, 1856, Hamilton's message, **6,** 313.
squatter sovereignty, vote denying, **5,** 407.

Hunton, Cuban conspiracy, **4,** 48.
Hurd, John C., mutability of international law, **2,** 316.
negroes, free, laws regarding, narrow, **3,** 140, 141.
Huskisson, William, England, Oregon dispute, **3,** 43.
Hutcheson, J. A., Virginia, Kansas struggle, **5,** 427.
Hutt, slave trade, 1850, **5,** 57.

Ide, W. B., **2,** 262.
Ildefonso, Treaty of, **2,** 548.
Illinois, admission to Union, with conditions, **1,** 365.
bankruptcy in, 1838, **2,** 210.
frankly confessed, **2,** 444.
campaign of 1856, **5,** 461, 463.
corrupt legislation, **2,** 511.
corruption of the bench, **3,** 155.
Democracy loses control of, **6,** 278, 279, 280, 281.
democratic discord, 1860, **7,** 125.
election of 1838, **2,** 214.
elections, 1856, 1860, **7,** 172, 173.
election of judges, **3,** 152.
Fugitive Slave Law, forbids Douglas voting for, **4,** 19.
Kansas-Nebraska bill finds scant suppport in, **4,** 416.
resented, **5,** 78.
Know-Nothingism in, **5,** 122, 123, 197, 202.
Lecompton frauds, condemns, **6,** 191.
at Peace Conference, **7,** 437.
Republicans of, urge naturalization plank on the party, **5,** 363–6.
slavery, attempt to introduce, **1,** 322.
and United States supreme court, **6,** 20.
Chicago, not settled as a town in 1833, **2,** 180.
lake commerce, 1839, **2,** 180.
Republican convention, 1860, **7,** 142 *et seq.*
Herald, **6,** 298.
Times, **6,** 181, 182.
Tribune, **6,** 210: **7,** 302, 303.
Springfield *Journal,* **7,** 433.
Immigrants, crime and pauperism among, **5,** 190.
early naturalization of, opposed, **5,** 80, 81.
slavery, prejudice against, **5,** 113.
slave states avoided, **3,** 567, 568.
unequal to their political power and responsibility, **2,** 696.
See GERMANS; IRISH.

Immigration, demanded by economic interests, **2,** 524.
extent, 1850, **3,** 568.
and increase, 1819–49, **2,** 523.
political danger from, **2,** 523, 525.
a means of progress, **4,** 427.
See KNOW-NOTHING PARTY; NATURALIZATION.
Imports, excess over exports, 1831–7, **2,** 193.
after crash of 1837, **2,** 212.
See CUSTOMS; TARIFF.
Independence. See DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE.
"Independent, The," New York.
Banks censured by; his election freedom's first victory, **5,** 222, 223.
John Brown a brigand, **7,** 37, 39.
raid, its effects, **7,** 46, 52, 54, 58.
business panic, 1860, **7,** 250, 251, 252.
Clay's injury to morals of the people, **3,** 485.
crisis of 1857, railroad frauds, **6,** 108.
speculation, extent, **6,** 115.
railway failures, **6,** 119.
Douglas revolts against slavocracy, **6,** 177.
Fugitive Slave Law and north, **4,** 10.
house of representatives, composition of, 1857, **6,** 167.
Kansas, English's bill, progress in the house of representatives, **6,** 250.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, clergy and, **4,** 407.
Illinois and, **4,** 416.
magnitude of crisis, **4,** 430.
Lecompton convention, enormities of, **6,** 89.
Nebraska, movement in Missouri to plant slavery in, **4,** 285.
predicts Pierce's downfall, **5,** 202.
presidential canvass, 1856, **5,** 449.
secession convention at Charleston, **4,** 32 *et seq.*
threats empty, **7,** 233, 234.
secessionism, 1857, **6,** 179.
waning, 1860, **7,** 250, 268.
Seward and presidency, 1860, **7,** 161, 176, 182.
Sumner, Brooks' assault, **5,** 331.
"Uncle Tom's Cabin," **4,** 239.
Winthrop's and Webster's cotton consciences, **3,** 504.
Independents, fortunately, in general have decisive vote, **2,** 218.
Independent Treasury. See SUB-TREASURY.

Indiana, admission to Union, conditions, **1,** 365.
bankrupt, **2,** 444.
in campaign of 1856, **5,** 461, 463
of 1860, **7,** 241.
Democratic party gains ascendency, **2,** 439.
Democratic losses under Pierce, **5,** 77.
Democrats of, on Lecompton constitution, **6,** 191.
elections, 1856, 1860, **7,** 172, 173.
fugitive slave outrage, **4,** 20.
Know-Nothingism, **5,** 197, 202.
Ordinance of 1787, secures its suspension, **1,** 322.
but is unable to establish slavery, **1,** 322.
original extent; Harrison territorial governor, **2,** 370.
and Peace Conference, **7,** 437, 444.
Republican party, rise, **5,** 130.
favor naturalization, 1856, **5,** 363.
United States supreme court and, **6,** 20.
Indians, England claims to have bought Oregon from, **3,** 41.
fosters war with, **1,** 44.
fugitive slaves protected, **1,** 337.
Harrison's wars with, **2,** 372, 373.
Kansas-Nebraska bill violates rights, **4,** 310, 321.
Mexico, treaty with concerning them, **2,** 278.
Missouri secures Sacs' and Foxes' land, **2,** 143-5.
Nebraska bill oppressing, rejected, **4,** 282.
problem made tenfold worse by knavery of whites, **2,** 302.
rights of, disregarded, **4,** 320-2.
Texas, in insurrection, **2,** 562, 563.
outrages in, **2,** 577, 687.
Indigo, growers desire protection, **1,** 402.
Ingham, Samuel D., representative, Pennsylvania, 1813....29; secretary of treasury, 1829-31.
character, **2,** 27.
friend of Calhoun, **1,** 464.
manufacturing interest, 1816, **1,** 398.
Mason, joins plot against, **2,** 33.
national bank influence sought, **2,** 35.
Panama congress, Adams and Clay on, **1,** 412.
Swartwout affair, negligence in, **2,** 351.
Ingersoll, Charles J., representative, Pennsylvania, 1813....47.
Enterprise, case of, **2,** 313.

Ingersoll, Charles J.—continued.
L'Amistad, proposes compensation, **2,** 329.
Mexican war, and conquest, hypocritically excuses, **3,** 252, 253, 268.
Oregon question, **3,** 171.
Texas, resolution of, to annex, **2,** 705, 706.
waives Rio Grande boundary, **3,** 87.
Ingraham, Duncan N., captain, **4,** 280.
Interior, Department of, Calhoun opposes establishment, **3,** 451.
Internal Improvements, Calhoun urges, **1,** 393.
constitutionality of mooted, **1,** 389, 393, 394, 395.
desired by Madison, Jefferson, Monroe, but believed unconstitutional, **1,** 389.
Jackson's and Adams' views, **1,** 393.
necessity apparent to the masses, **1,** 392.
Republican party on, **5,** 362.
southern vote favoring, small, **1,** 394.
south regards as unconstitutional, **1,** 394, 395.
of states excessive, and premature, they contribute to crash of 1837, **2,** 173, 183, 188.
national surplus to aid, **2,** 188.
Texas assured of — after annexation, **3,** 77.
west anxious for, **1,** 392, 393.
See RAILROADS.
Internal Revenue Tax, struggle as to right of congress to levy, **1,** 97 *et seq.*
International Law, relation to slavery, **2,** 317 *et seq.*; **3,** 128–30.
fixed by England's stand, **2,** 318, 319.
senate, ignorance of, in, **4,** 55.
Interstate Commerce Laws, 6, 110.
See SLAVE TRADE; STATES.
Iowa, admission to the Union, **3,** 518.
harnessed with Florida for, **3,** 140–2.
dough-face hot-bed, **5,** 78.
immigration from, to Kansas, **5,** 422, 423.
judicial elections benefit, **3,** 152.
Kansas-Nebraska bill resented, **5,** 78.
Know-Nothingism in, **5,** 197.
Republican rise in, **5,** 130.
slavery prohibited in territory, **3,** 351.
squatter sovereignty in, criticised by Grimes, **3,** 354.
Iredell, James, North Carolina, justice supreme court, 1790–99, **3,** 169.

Irish, The, in American politics, **2,** 504, 505.
in America, low character, **5,** 80, 112.
Calhoun supporters, **2,** 521, 522.
California, plan to colonize with, **3,** 227.
Democratic party enlists them, **4,** 159, 426.
immigration of, rouses nativist feeling, **2,** 523.
Kansas-Nebraska bill favored by, **4,** 426.
in Polk-Clay campaign, **2,** 697.
sympathize with slavocracy, **3,** 426, 429.
unity of, and Catholic control, **5,** 102.
Irrepressible Conflict, 1, 425.
See SEWARD; SLAVERY.
Iverson, Alfred, senator, Georgia, 1855-61.
Bell, in campaign of 1860, **7,** 249.
compromise with north impossible, **7,** 122.
Davis' slavery resolutions, **7,** 200.
secession, success so evident as to prevent war, **7,** 301.
caucus, 1861, **7,** 389.
immediate urged, 1860, **7,** 280.
threat, **7,** 89, 122.
slavery and union impossible, **6,** 328, 336.
slave trade, its influence in the confederacy, **7,** 266.
speakership contest, 1859, **7,** 89.
Sumner, approves assault on, **5,** 322.

Jacinto, proposed slave state, **3,** 476.
Jackson, Andrew, Tennessee, general, president, 1828-36.
character, obstinate, firm friend or foe, **2,** 29; **3,** 5.
relative importance of matters unnoted by, **2,** 29.
accepted opinions easily, never yielded them, **2,** 29.
confounded self and office, **2,** 29.
a democratic Louis XIV., **2,** 30.
incapable of raising the masses, **2,** 31.
his influence that of a demoniacal will, **2,** 31.
immorality charged against, **2,** 28.
statesmanship, characterized, **5,** 245, 246.
is untrained in, **2,** 2.
peculiar recommendations, **2,** 3.
popular with the "plebs," **2,** 3.
tool of politicians, **2,** 148, 149.
public opinion, accepts as authority, **2,** 75, 168.
personal appearance in 1836, **2,** 149.

Jackson, Andrew — continued.
presidential campaign of 1824, nomination surprises him, **2,** 2.
believes Clay bargained against him, **2,** 5.
defeated, **2,** 4....7.
presidential campaign of 1828, has support of protectionists north and anti-protectionists south, **1,** 459, 460.
triumphant election, **1,** 459.
slander in; his majority, **2,** 10.
presidency, 1832, triumphant re-election, **2,** 51.
efforts of kitchen cabinet in securing, **2,** 161.
legislators' support for, through fear, **2,** 162.
inauguration, scenes at, **2,** 11.
address, promises "reform" in patronage, **2,** 11, 12.
presidency, third term, no danger of, **2,** 76.
Mann on, **4,** 202.
cabinet mediocre, but it hates Clay, **2,** 27.
broken by Eaton scandal, **2,** 28.
kitchen cabinet of, **2,** 27, 161, 163.
creates his organ, *The Globe*, **3,** 4.
enraged at Polk's overthrow of, **3,** 5.
office-seekers haunt, **2,** 11.
organ of, see WASHINGTON *Constitution.*
judicial function usurped by, **2,** 48, 49, 73.
reign of, **2,** 1 *et seq.*
succeeded by that of mediocre politicians, not statesmen, **2,** 77–9.
tyranny charged upon, **2,** 76.
veto, transcends constitutional view, **2,** 44–6.
anti-slavery society, address to, **2,** 110.
bank, United States, earlier pacific relations, **2,** 32.
paper of September, 1833, its dangerous tendency, **2,** 32.
Portsmouth branch, **2,** 32 *et seq.*
declares war upon, **2,** 36.
proposes to replace by a branch of treasury, **2,** 37, 40.
vetoes renewal of charter, **2,** 43.
message generally satisfactory, **2,** 50.
dictates party policy on, **2,** 43, 44.
declares it to oppress the masses, **2,** 50.
message of 1832 recommends withdrawal of deposits and investigation, **2,** 51.
rejects result of investigation by congress, **2,** 51.
negotiations through Kendall, **2,** 53.

Jackson, Andrew — continued.
bank, United States, announces that deposits will be removed, **2,** 54.
summarily removes Duane, **2,** 55.
deposits removed through order of Taney, secretary of the treasury, **2,** 55, 64, 65.
the order a dangerous usurpation, **2,** 65 *et seq.*
but honest, his reasons, **2,** 66, 67.
drags the subject before the people to forestall judgment, **2,** 54.
deposits, removal day named, **2,** 66.
political significance of the struggle, **2,** 67, 68.
censured by senate, which refuses to record his protest, **2,** 68.
his claims illustrated in the struggle, **2,** 70–3.
control of secretary of treasury, guardianship of national property, power to remove executive officers, **2,** 71.
presidential rights ante-dating constitution, **2,** 71.
to directly represent the people, **2,** 73.
war on, produces host of banks, **2,** 174.
banks receiving the deposits, his wrath at their failure, **2,** 196.
Calhoun's friendship renounced, **1,** 464.
would not have been hung by him for treason, **1,** 492.
victory over Jackson in nullification struggle, **1,** 504.
elected with, both slaveholders, **5,** 441.
and campaign of 1840, **2,** 345.
Cherokees, use of United States troops against, allowed by, **1,** 48
constitution, claims prior and superior authority, **2,** 71, 72.
honesty in violations of, **2,** 171.
crisis of 1837, over-blamed for, **2,** 197, 198.
general prosperity, 1835–6, deceives him, **2,** 186.
Democratic party follows him blindly, **1,** 464; **2,** 43, 44.
his hold on, after retiring, **3,** 5.
deposits of public money **2,** 51....66.
view of national policy regarding, **2,** 191.
England's complaint of South Carolina's enslaving sailors, **3,** 129.
English right of search, objects to, **2,** 491.
Houston, friendship for, **2,** 561, 562.
aided by him in plot to free Texas, **2,** 562, 563.
internal improvements, attitude towards, **1,** 393.
avoids constitutional side of question, **1,** 396.
asks amendment to constitution allowing, **1,** 460.
Mexico, refuses loan to, **2,** 563.
he refuses to bribe Hernandez, **2,** 566.
minister leaves Washington, **2,** 584.

Jackson, Andrew — continued.
Mexico seeks quarrel with: war measures, **2,** 591....8.
congress would restrain him, **2,** 597.
Missouri Compromise, approves violation of, **2,** 145.
national debt, surplus, 1835, **2,** 186.
nullification movement in South Carolina enrages, **1,** 478.
proclamation against, its loyalty, **1,** 478, 486.
was he its author? **1,** 478.
criticised by Clay, **1,** 479.
Tyler on, **1,** 502.
his conduct in case of Georgia, **1,** 479, 480.
makes military demonstration, **1,** 481.
his resolute patriotism, **1,** 481.
willing to avoid bloodshed by compromise, **1,** 482.
tariff reduction recommended, **1,** 484, 486.
his personal attitude, **1,** 486.
asks power to use force against South Carolina, **1,** 486, 487.
"force bill," the result, **1,** 487 *et seq.*
transfers Charleston custom-house, **1,** 487.
force and tariff bills signed, **1,** 501.
Webster on his position, **1,** 486.
Oregon, exploration due to, **3,** 46.
party spirit, early hatred of, **2,** 13.
reason for change of view, **2,** 23.
postal laws, sustains disregard of, **2,** 123.
recommends exclusion of incendiary matter, **2,** 128.
bill prohibiting detention of mail signed, **2,** 139.
abuses franking privilege, **2,** 166.
public lands, west, urges sale, **2,** 181.
bill on proceeds vetoed, **2,** 181, 187.
signs similar bill, **2,** 187, 188.
public swindles, responsibility for, **2,** 42.
president, one term amendment urged, **2,** 37.
legislative powers, **2,** 44, 45.
he counsels conservatism in, **2,** 191.
Seminole war, **1,** 337.
fostered, **2,** 295, 296.
neglects ratifying treaty, **2,** 296.
recklessness regarding, **2,** 296, 299.
censured for, **2,** 300.
slavocracy benefited by career of, **2,** 80.
specie circular; public lands, **2,** 189 *et seq.*

Jackson, Andrew — continued.
specie circular; an assumption of power, **2,** 189-91.
wilful avoidance of congress, **2,** 190.
congress reverses, **2,** 190, 192.
he ignores bill of, **2,** 190.
increases speculation, **2,** 193.
spoils system inaugurated, **2,** 11, 12, 26.
removals under him unparalleled, **2,** 23.
complaints, **2,** 350; **3,** 145, 146.
states rights, asserted to favor, **1,** 502.
tariff, apparently would only modify, 1828, **1,** 460.
neglects New York customs, **2,** 350, 351.
Texas, approves boundary treaty, 1819, **2,** 550.
effort to purchase, **2,** 555, 556.
breaks negotiations, **2,** 563.
information concerning, due congress, concealed and withheld, **2,** 563, 566.
revolution, United States' neutrality, **2,** 573, 591.
invasion by United States troops authorized, **2,** 575.
discourages haste, **2,** 580, 587.
Indian troubles, **2,** 580, 581.
wish to enter Union, **2,** 584.
Calhoun's annexation plot, drawn into, **2,** 625, 626.
letter on, **2,** 642.
Van Buren's election dictated, **2,** 149, 163 *et seq.*
compact with, 1826, **2,** 158.
ambition breaks cabinet of, **2,** 163, 164.
favored in its reorganization, **1,** 464.
nomination, thought of disclaimed, **2,** 164.
his efforts to bring about, **2,** 168.
rejection by senate, anger at, **2,** 164, 165.
White, H. L., his attack on, resented by Tennessee, **2,** 167.
War of 1812, New Orleans victory, **1,** 263; **2,** 395.
fined for violence during, **2,** 465.
Jackson, James, representative, Georgia, 1789.
emancipation, legal, civil war would follow, **1,** 91, 93.
import tax on slaves, **1,** 301.
national bank, he opposes, **1,** 105.
Jackson, Joseph W., representative, Georgia, 1850-3.
finality of Compromise of 1850, resolution, **4,** 120, 172.
Jacobins, title shifted from Anti-Federalists to Federalists, **1,** 256.
Japan, trade with, and Oregon question, **3,** 176.

Jay, William, Mexico's courtesy and United States' arrogance, **2,** 593.
Jay, John, delegate, New York, 1774....9; foreign secretary, 1784–9; supreme court chief justice, 1789–94; minister to England, 1794–5; governor, New York, 1795–1801.
colonial congress revolutionary, **1,** 5.
denounced by Madison and Jefferson, **1,** 127.
England, averts war with, **1,** 121, 122.
defends treaty with, **1,** 127.
denounced as a hireling of, **1,** 273.
European treaties violated by United States, **1,** 43.
fugitive slave law devilish, yet law, **4,** 39.
national crisis follows revolution, **1,** 38.
status of slaves, **3,** 393.
"thirteen sovereignties....one people," **1,** 16.
Jefferson, Thomas, delegate, Virginia, 1775....85; secretary of state, 1791–4; vice-president, 1797–1801; president, 1801–9; minister to France, 1785–9.
character, **1,** 159, 217.
Rousseau's influence on, **1,** 31.
covert fighter, **1,** 88.
secretary of state, **1,** 81.
presidency, by popular choice would have followed Washington, **1,** 179.
presidency, 1800, aware of coming tie vote with Burr, **1,** 168.
"decency" prevents his activity until the campaign becomes doubtful, **1,** 171.
threats of, **1,** 171, 176.
appeals to Adams, **1,** 171.
election, thirty-fourth ballot, **1,** 173.
reviews campaign, **1,** 177, 182.
1804, election, **1,** 182.
inaugural, **1,** 178.
administration accused of cowardice, **1,** 225.
policy of, its secrecy rouses indignation, **1,** 210.
organ of, see *Washington National Intelligencer.*
removals under, number, **2,** 24.
error and reason, **5,** 187.
freedom requires bloodshed, **2,** 204.
Vox populi, vox dei, **1,** 72.
Adams' message on French affairs censured by, **1,** 141.
assures him of New England secession plot, **1,** 221.
ceded territory, plan for government of, **1,** 287.

Jefferson, Thomas — continued.
constitution, was in Paris during its consideration, **1**, 81.
wishes amendment preventing government loans, **1**, 105.
his views unauthoritative, **1**, 160.
Declaration of Independence, puts bitter anti-slavery clause in draft; it was stricken out in deference to Georgia and South Carolina, **1**, 282.
"free and equal" clause sneered at by McDuffie, **2**, 118.
Democracy of north natural ally of south, **2**, 503.
embargo, 1807. **1**, 201, 202.
wise in Napoleon's eyes, **1**, 206.
laid to protect American commerce, **1**, 208.
tests strength of Union, **1**, 212.
acknowledges its mistake, **1**, 213.
his policy is rejected by his party, **1**, 210, 216.
England, hauteur towards, **1**, 201, 202.
fear of war with, **1**, 216.
violation of treaty of peace, **1**, 44.
excise war, fears disunion from, **1**, 96, 100.
militia unable to suppress, **1**, 101.
he advises against opposition, **1**, 103.
Federalists in campaign of 1801. **1**, 182, 183.
his rage against them, **1**, 177.
France, intrigue with, **1**, 120.
X. Y. Z. correspondence, **1**, 141.
his sympathy for, jeopards United States, **1**, 199.
Genet captivates him; secures secret information from, **1**, 115, 116.
Hartford convention, **1**, 264.
exaggerates the facts, **1**, 265.
Hamilton's tribute to, **1**, 58.
regards policy subversive of constitution, **1**, 88.
accused of corruption by, **1**, 108.
bitterest friend, **1**, 111.
judgment of, **1**, 178.
criticises message of, **1**, 188.
financial system followed and denied, **1**, 383.
internal improvements needful but unconstitutional, **1**, 389, 390.
Jay denounced by, as a rogue, **1**, 127.
judiciary, elective favored, **3**, 150.
Kentucky resolutions drafted by, secretly, **1**, 145.
replies to answer of states, **1**, 155.

Jefferson, Thomas — continued.
Livingstone, Chancellor, offered cabinet position, **1**, 177.
instructed to secure New Orleans and Florida, **1**, 184.
Louisiana, purchase, admits unconstitutionality, **1**, 191.
defends it as necessary, **1**, 192.
Missouri, fears secession of, **1**, 371.
line, is opposed to, **1**, 360.
it provokes disunionism, **1**, 377.
Monroe Doctrine, upholds, **1**, 420.
national bank, opposed to, **1**, 105.
New England, distrust of, **1**, 252.
secession, plot of, **1**, 251.
nullification, father of, **1**, 7, 149.
officials in politics, harm of, **2**, 345.
Republican party includes the landed interest, **1**, 178.
secession of Virginia and North Carolina, **1**, 143.
holds it to be a state right, **1**, 154, 155.
sectional feeling between north and south, **1**, 87.
slavery in ceded territory to be expelled, **1**, 287.
surprised at its growth, **1**, 331.
contest the Union's great danger, **3**, 326.
injustice of, **5**, 54.
Spanish depredations, treatment of, during boundary negotiations, **3**, 245.
state sovereignty, his view, **1**, 7.
state rights, anxious to assert, **1**, 148.
equality and union, **1**, 468.
federal inherent right to coerce states, **7**, 340.
Washington hated by, **1**, 88.
neutrality proclamation, **1**, 113.
withdraws from cabinet, **1**, 119.
See RANDALL, H. S.
Jenifer, Daniel, representative, Maryland, 1831....41, **2**, 340.
Jessup, colonel, watches Hartford convention, **1**, 265.
Jessup, general, Seminole war, captures Osceola, **2**, 301, 305.
territory, prohibits entrance of whites, **2**, 303.
negroes in, efforts to regain, **2**, 304.
purchased by in name of United States, **2**, 305-7.
exodus, instructed to hasten, **2**, 308.
Jessup, Pennsylvania, Whig convention, 1852, **4**, 182, 184, 185.
Johnson, Andrew, senator, Tennessee, 1857-63, **7**, 278.
Johnson, Cave, Tennessee, postmaster-general, 1845-9, **3**, 18 143.

Johnson, H. E., Taylor's candidacy, **3**, 372.
Johnson, Herschel V., Georgia, **7**, 206.
Johnson, James, representative, Georgia, 1851–3, **4**, 208.
Johnson Reverdy, senator, Maryland, 1845....68; attorney-general, 1849–50.
California, disapproves acquisition of, **3**, 303.
Kansas, Buchanan on slavery in, **6**, 208.
slavery in territories, congress' power, **3**, 394, 457.
bearing on Union, **3**, 394, 456.
tariff reduction bill, 1846, **3**, 279.
Polk and Santa Anna, **3**, 283.
Kane fraud, **2**, 533.
Johnson, Richard M., senator, Kentucky, 1819–29; vice-president, 1837–41, **2**, 16.
a presidential aspirant, 1844, **2**, 519.
objects to English right of search, **2**, 491.
Johnson, R. W., senator, Arkansas, 1853–61, **7**, 389, 431.
Johnson, Robert, tarred and feathered, **1**, 95.
Johnson, William Cost, representative, Maryland, 1833–43.
moves gag law, **2**, 287, 288.
Johnson, W. F., Pennsylvania, **5**, 358.
Johnson, William Samuel, delegate, Connecticut, 1784–7, **4**, 113.
Johnson, Albert S., colonel, commands Utah expedition, **6**, 150, 257.
Johnson, Josiah S., senator, Louisiana, 1824–33.
Cuba's *status quo* must continue, **1**, 431.
internal improvements, bill on, **1**, 394.
Panama Congress; Hayti, **1**, 427.
Jones, Kansas, Free-soiler, murdered, **5**, 301.
Jones, A. W., Kansas, **6**, 59.
Jones, Anson, Texas republic, secretary of state, 1841–4; president, 1844–6.
Texas asks United States aid against Mexico, **2**, 638, 642, 682.
independence delays steps to secure, **2**, 686.
annexation, **3**, 70–3.
England, accused of intrigue with, **3**, 74.
Polk's offers to, **3**, 78.
Jones, George W., senator, Iowa, 1848–58.
supports Fugitive Slave Law, **3**, 548; **4**, 18.
Jones, George W., representative, Tennessee, 1843–61.
Kansas slave laws, **5**, 161.
secession threat, **5**, 249.

Jones, Jacob, commodore.
raises United States flag over Monterey, **3,** 109.
California and Mexico, cruises off coast ready for war, **2,** 615.
Monterey captured by, offers federal citizenship, **2,** 617–19.
effect on Texas agitation, **2,** 620.
gold fever in, **3,** 407.
Jones, James, representative, Georgia, 1799–1801, **1,** 307.
Jones, James C., senator, Tennessee, 1851–7, **4,** 394, 395.
Jones, J. Glancy, representative, Pennsylvania, 1850–8, **5,** 208, 390.
Jones, J. W., representative, Virginia, 1835–45, **2,** 466.
Jones, Owen, representative, Pennsylvania, 1837–9.
Kansas, bills on, **6,** 238, 247, 248.
Jones, R., general, Texas, **3,** 97.
Jones, Samuel J., Kansas, sheriff.
Free Soilers arrested by, **5,** 172, 173, 290.
Lawrence, siege and sacking of, **5,** 179, 180, 181, 303, 304.
militia aid sought by, **5,** 173.
Judiciary, judges, as a rule, appointed in early years, **3,** 150.
election of, favored by Jefferson, **3,** 150.
in some states, **3,** 151, 152.
system not uniform, **3,** 152, 153.
popular argument for, **3,** 155.
duty — strictly to follow the law, **5,** 236.
Julian, George W., representative, Indiana, 1849–69.
Free Soilers nominate for vice-president, **4,** 210.
abolitionism, wane of, **4,** 270.
Democratic party injured by death of Whigs, **1,** 231.
Know-Nothings, origin, **5,** 113.
Jury Trial, right to, under the constitution, **1,** 313.

Kane, Thomas L., mediates in Mormon crises, **6,** 257.
Kane, John K., Pennsylvania, Polk's letter to, on tariff, **2,** 531; **3,** 23.
See POLK.
Kansas, abolition bill passes legislature, **6,** 352.
admission, see this title, "Lecompton," "Minnesota," "Republican," "Topeka," "Wyandotte."
anti-slavery determination, New York *Tribune* on, **4,** 456.
"bloody," rise of the title, **5,** 313.
border-ruffians, see this title, "Missouri."
Boston meeting, 1856, in behalf of, **5,** 466.
Brown, John, Pottawattomie massacre, **5,** 309, 310.
at Ossawattomie, **5,** 431.
frees slaves in Missouri, **7,** 27, 28.

Kansas — continued.
Buchanan on before election, **6**, 49, 57.
guaranties honest election in, **6**, 62.
revises Walker's inaugural, **1**, 66.
and Lecompton convention, **6**, 72, 73.
messages on, **6**, 93–6, 164, 167, 206 *et seq.*, 325–7.
seeks admission of Kansas with Lecompton constitution, **6**, 184, 185, 204, 206 *et seq.*
as the only road to peace, **6**, 211–13.
cabinet divided on Lecompton, **6**, 204, 205.
Connecticut clergy memorial, reply to, faces both ways, **6**, 77, 78.
policy exposed by Walker, **6**, 184.
Buford's troop of ruffians, **5**, 289.
campaign of 1856 and, **5**, 452; **6**, 5.
Cass presents petition for admission of, **5**, 284.
Democrats refuse to have it printed, **5**, 284.
on Toombs–Douglas bill, **5**, 382, 388, 389.
and Lecompton convention, **6**, 76.
census of 1855, **5**, 141.
of 1859, **7**, 17.
Central American question and, **6**, 164.
civil war foreshadowed in, **5**, 184, 313, 419.
Clayton's bill, denies popular sovereignty, **5**, 377, 378.
congress' power over elections in, **5**, 237.
threats in senate of civil war about, **5**, 248.
Whitfield elected delegate, **5**, 74, 75, 76, 168.
contested by Reeder, **5**, 271–5.
the issue one of principle, **5**, 272.
both rejected, **5**, 401, 402.
committee of investigation, **5**, 283.
sending of, censured in south, **5**, 332.
its work, **5**, 291 *et seq.*
report smuggled to congress, **5**, 295.
noted, **5**, 307, 308, 312.
asks Pierce to change policy, **5**, 433, 434.
neglect of, prior to election, 1856, **5**, 376, 377.
defense of, by blocking appropriations, disapproved by north, **5**, 394, 395.
riders so designed lost, **5**, 402, 414.
joint committee, **5**, 414, 420.
special session, Thirty-fourth Congress, **5**, 415 *et seq.*
refuses all aid, **5**, 422.
effect in Kansas, **5**, 424, 425.

Kansas — continued.
contested congressional election; special session of congress, relation of parties in, **5**, 421, 422.
constitution of, see this title, "Lecompton;" "Topeka;" "Wyandotte."
Crittenden's bill making it a territory of second order, **5**, 417.
rejected by senate, **5**, 418.
Democratic platform, 1856, on, **5**, 342.
dissension, English's bill, **6**, 238.
Free State Democrats join Republicans, **6**, 77.
Douglas, report on contested election, jumble of deceit, **5**, 276, 277.
defends borderers, **5**, 276.
denounces all anti-slavery effort, **5**, 276, 277.
bill authorizing state organization, **5**, 279, 280, 284 *et seq.*
meantime continuing slavery, **5**, 279.
his confidence in it betrays him, **5**, 280, 281.
Toombs' bill, **5**, 380 *et seq.*
denies that Kansas' trouble rises in squatter sovereignty, **5**, 380, 381.
Lecompton convention, attacks Buchanan on, **6**, 167, 203.
attitude imperils the party and the Union, **6**, 190.
Lecompton constitution, bill against, **6**, 218.
Dunn's bill to reorganize, **5**, 395 *et seq.*
Republicans vote for, **5**, 396, 398, 399.
restores Missouri Compromise, **5**, 392, 396, 397.
on existing slavery, **5**, 397.
continues existing courts, **5**, 397.
and recognizes Shawnee legislation, **5**, 398, 399.
thus disowning the Topeka constitution, **5**, 399, 400.
used in campaign of 1856, **5**, 452.
election statutes, **5**, 146–8.
viva voce elections, **5**, 163.
elections, 1857, their importance, **6**, 80, 81.
brazen pro-slavery frauds, **6**, 82, 83.
Free State victory, **6**, 83.
Walker cleanses the returns, **6**, 83, 84.
Walker's action extra-legal, **6**, 84.
censured by Buchanan, **6**, 85, 86.
removal rumored, **6**, 85–7.
Emigrant Aid Company, Massachusetts, **4**, 434, 435; **5**, 276.
Society, New England, **5**, 138–40.
Missouri (pro-slavery), **5**, 286–8.
fear lest Kansas be deserted by, **5**, 296.

Kansas — continued.
English's bill, see this title, "Lecompton."
Federal troops' aid sought by ruffians, **5**, 175, 180.
by Free Soilers, **5**, 240.
placed at Shannon's call, **5**, 252.
used to enforce pro-slavery laws, **5**, 419.
congress refuses to restrain them, **5**, 420.
inaction of, an evil, **5**, 430.
sent to Walker's aid, **6**, 75, 76.
filibustering as affected by, **6**, 202.
Free Soilers, provisions disfranchising, **5**, 162, 163.
organize, their attitude, **5**, 164–6.
Big Springs convention, **5**, 165 *et seq.*
unwisely names Reeder for congress, **5**, 167.
denies legality of Shawnee legislation, **5**, 167.
threatens armed defense of Kansas, **5**, 167, 168.
Dow shot, **5**, 172, 173.
Shannon's war upon, **5**, 173 *et seq.*
treaty, **5**, 180–3.
Barber shot, **5**, 179.
charge that ruffians have federal aid, **5**, 238, 239.
effect state organization, elect governor and United States senators, **5**, 275.
plot, charging with high treason, **5**, 291–4, 385, 397, 413, 421.
journals and hotel suffer outrage, **5**, 294.
desertion of by east feared, **5**, 296, 385.
revenge ruffian outrages, **5**, 308, 309.
Potawattomie, **5**, 309, 310.
arms confiscated, **5**, 307.
led by Lane from Iowa, **5**, 422 *et seq.*
denounced as disturbers, **5**, 423, 424.
bona fide settlers, **5**, 424.
shed blood at Franklin and Lecompton, **5**, 424, 425.
their treaty violated by ruffians, **5**, 426.
troops ordered against, **5**, 432.
and Lecompton convention, **6**, 65....9, 186, 188.
wisdom of their policy as to pro-slavery frauds doubted by Republicans, **6**, 80.
Geary, governor, condemns militia, **5**, 409.
refuses that of other states, **5**, 431, 432.
wishes it disbanded, **5**, 432.
reports anarchy, **5**, 431, 432.
condition of territories under him, **6**, 57, 58.

Kansas — continued.
Geyer's bill on admission, **5**, 379.
on Toombs-Douglas bill, **5**, 379, 389.
Green's bill, **6**, 217....23.
Hale, Toombs-Douglas bill, **5**, 385.
homestead law urged in congress, **6**, 302, 303.
immigrants not voters, **5**, 163.
Indians' rights, 1853, **4**, 320.
Jones, sheriff, in Lawrence, **5**, 290, 291.
shot, **5**, 290, 291.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, its effect on, **4**, 460.
northern view formulated by New York *Tribune*, **4**, 456.
Seward claims it to be the only law in force in, **5**, 397, 398.
and Lecompton constitution, **6**, 223.
Kickapoo Rangers, **5**, 233.
Lane's Free-Soil army, **5**, 422 *et seq.*
Lecompt, judge, aids plot against Free Soilers, **5**, 291, 292.
legal relations, impossibility of blotting them out, **5**, 398.
legislature, elections to, 1855, **5**, 141 *et seq.*
sits at Pawnee, **5**, 148.
rejects Reeder's rulings, **5**, 150, 151, 154, 155.
members live in Missouri, **5**, 154.
copies Missouri laws in bulk, **5**, 158, 159.
rewards its supporters by needless charters, **5**, 158, 159.
declares for slavery, **6**, 58.
passes abolition bill, **6**, 352.
Mace's bill against slavery in, **5**, 135.
militia called out against Free Soilers, **5**, 173 *et seq.*
reinforced by ruffians, **5**, 176, 177.
aid of refused by Geary, **5**, 409, 431, 432.
Minnesota coupled with, for admission, **6**, 214, 415, 418, 422, 430.
Missouri laws hastily copied in, **5**, 158, 159.
Emigration Society calls in vain on south for aid, **5**, 286–8.
Missouri border ruffians plot against and settle in, **5**, 71–3.
enraged by Emigrant Aid Society, **5**, 140.
carry election of 1855, **5**, 142, 143.
compel self-defense of Free Soilers, **5**, 145, 163.
reinforce Kansas militia, **5**, 176, 177.
rob United States arsenal, **5**, 177.
terrorize militia leaders, **5**, 179, 180.
a drawback to slave interest, **5**, 288, 312, 313, 373.
character, **5**, 299, 300.

Kansas — continued.
Missouri border ruffians, Lawrence affair unleashes them, **5**, 300.
enrolled in United States marshal's posse, **5**, 301.
become a universal terror, **5**, 306.
repudiated by south, **5**, 335, 337, 377.
expelled, **5**, 383.
approved by United States senate, **5**, 420.
invasion led by Atchinson, **5**, 427, 428.
outrages, **5**, 430.
become militia, **5**, 433.
Mormon outbreak and, **6**, 143, 144, 149.
Parrott, elected congressman, **6**, 204.
in Peace Congress, **7**, 444.
Pierce denies ruffian election of 1855, and countenances the illegal legislature, **5**, 150–3.
resolved to enslave, **5**, 230....47.
special message on, **5**, 232, 234 *et seq.*
on election under Topeka constitution, **5**, 239.
charges Free Soilers with the war, **5**, 239, 240.
and threatens them, indirectly, **5**, 242–4, 251–3.
ruffianism, covert promise to support, **5**, 243–6.
proclamation defending legislation, February, 1856, **5**, 251–3.
places troops at Shannon's call, **5**, 252, 253.
responsibility for outrages in, **5**, 304, 313.
opposes disbanding of militia, **5**, 432.
policy rejected by his own emissaries and congressional committee, **5**, 433, 434.
stubbornly adhered to, **5**, 434, 435; **6**, 4, 5.
popular feeling on the question, **5**, 285, 286.
population, white, 1853, **4**, 320.
Reeder made governor, **5**, 70, 71.
certifies fraudulent election, 1855, **5**, 146–8.
life threatened, **5**, 148.
vetoes bill removing capital to Shawnee, **5**, 154, 155.
censured by Kansas supreme court for rejecting Shawnee bills, **5**, 155.
succeeded by Shannon, **5**, 157.
named by Free Soilers, delegate to congress, **5**, 167, 168.
contests seat with Whitfield, **5**, 271–5, 401, 402.
precedent for his admission, **5**, 272.
Lecompton grand jury, disobeys summons of, **5**, 295.
value to congressional committee, **5**, 295.
flees the state, **5**, 295.

Kansas — continued.
Republican platform, 1856, on, **5**, 362.
congressional gains, **5**, 421, 422.
willing to compromise, **5**, 400, 401.
compromise in carrying the Crittenden-Montgomery bill, **6**, 224–7.
doubt Free Soilers' policy, **6**, 76, 84.
demand admission of, **7**, 179.
Robinson, Free Soil governor, **5**, 275.
unlawfully arrested, **5**, 295.
Mrs. Robinson smuggles committee's report to Banks, **5**, 295.
house burned, **5**, 304.
Seward, bill on admission unjust, **5**, 281–3.
shows compromise impossible, **5**, 282, 283.
Shannon, governor, advocates slavery, **5**, 157, 158.
makes war on Free Soilers on account of rescue of Branson, **5**, 173 *et seq.*
treaty with Lawrence, **5**, 181–3.
and sack of Lawrence, **5**, 180, 298, 301.
believes civil war plotted, **5**, 313.
resigns, **5**, 423.
Sherman's motion, **5**, 402 *et seq.*
disbanding of militia, **5**, 403.
use of troops, **5**, 402, 410, 411, 419.
protection of property, **5**, 402.
of national highways, **5**, 402.
this unconstitutional, **5**, 410, 411.
suppress insurrections, **5**, 402.
against recognition or execution of territorial laws, **5**, 402, 412, 413, 419.
its test character, **5**, 403, 404.
rejected by senate, **5**, 404, 415.
Fessenden offers amendment, **5**, 409.
effect on campaign of 1856, **5**, 436.
slavery, freedom in, a menace to, **4**, 288, 289; **6**, 195.
fitness for, **4**, 360.
doubted in south, **5**, 2.
struggle with freedom in, **5**, 70 *et seq.*
Mace's bill against in, **5**, 135.
rigorous and unconstitutional laws on, **5**, 160–2.
repeal imperative, **5**, 379.
brutality and bloodshed to establish, **5**, 163, 164.
censured in south, **6**, 76, 84.

Kansas — continued.
slavery, lost to, **6**, 205.
slavery question, Kansas question only an arm of, **6**, 251, 252.
party in minority, **6**, 59.
plot to establish, abandoned, **6**, 59, 60, 264.
because slavocracy lacks colonists, **6**, 303.
Lecompton constitution the last effort, **6**, 193.
in, north determined against (New York *Tribune*), **4**, 456.
favored by Pierce, the senate and the supreme court, **5**, 247.
opposed by emigrants from south, **5**, 289.
slave-holders refuse to aid ruffians, **5**, 288.
south, effect of struggle on, **5**, 484.
squatter sovereignty, ill and fallacy of, **3**, 354, 355.
rejected by Shawnee legislature, **5**, 159.
Clayton's bill denies it, **5**, 377, 378.
Green's Lecompton constitution bill recognizes, **6**, 223.
Toombs-Douglas bill on, **6**, 389.
Stanton calls legislature, **6**, 183–5.
succeeded by Denver, **6**, 183, 184.
Stringfellow defies law and order, **5**, 74, 427, 428.
Sumner's speech, crime against, **5**, 313 *et seq.*
Cass, Douglas, Mason, their angry replies, **5**, 317, 318.
Brooks' brutal assault, **5**, 318 *et seq.*
Sumner, colonel, disperses Topeka legislature, **5**, 391.
impartial use of troops, **5**, 423.
Toombs-Douglas bill, **5**, 380 *et seq.*
orders census, **5**, 380.
calls authoritative constitutional convention, **5**, 380, 386, 387.
on admission, **5**, 380, 386.
is a change of front, why? **5**, 380, 381.
gives Pierce excessive power, **5**, 381, 382.
excludes many Free Soil voters, **5**, 383–5.
Douglas' sham amendment, **5**, 384, 385.
Hale's amendment, foils, **5**, 385.
its purpose and heinousness, **5**, 386, 387.
vague respecting ill laws, **5**, 387.
Geyer's amendment, **5**, 389.
yields non-intervention theory, **5**, 388, 389, 412.
adopted by senate, **5**, 389.
house of representatives, Dunn's amendment, lost, **5**, 389, 390.
clause on popular vote on constitution, **6**, 182, 183.
Wakarusa war, **5**, 178–81.

Kansas — continued.
Walker, governor, **6**, 61, 66.
and Lecompton convention, **6**, 66, 67, 76.
he guaranties popular vote, **6**, 67, 68.
demands a new convention, **6**, 95.
troops sent to aid of, **6**, 75, 76.
election returns, 1857, purified by, **6**, 83–7.
is censured for so doing, **6**, 84–7.
removal rumored, **6**, 85–7.
resigns, **6**, 184.
exposes Buchanan's policy, **6**, 184.
Weller's bill, **5**, 415–18.
Whitfield, delegate to congress, **5**, 74, 75, 76, 168, 401, **402**.
Whitney's bill rejected, **5**, 421.
Atchison *Squatter Sovereign*, Missouri invasion, **5**, 143.
threatens abolitionists, **5**, 164, 385.
is aided by administration, **5**, 385.
Big Springs Free Soil convention, **5**, 165 *et seq.*
Kickapoo *Pioneer*, invites pro-slavery war, **5**, 233, 234.
Lawrence, mass-meeting of citizens, **5**, 166, 170.
Free Soil headquarters, **5**, 173.
prepares for defense, **5**, 174.
invested, its forbearance, **5**, 179.
sacking of, demanded by ruffian militia, **5**, 180, 181.
Free Soilers arrested in, **5**, 290, 291.
offers reward when Jones is shot, **5**, 290.
attack on papers and hotel (Free Soil), **5**, 294.
sacking of, **5**, 295 *et seq.*
outlawed by United States marshal, **5**, 297.
refused aid by Governor Shannon, **5**, 298, 301.
conciliatory advances by, spurned, **5**, 299, 302.
invested by "Southern Rights" force, **5**, 301–303.
"*Herald of Freedom*" office burned, **5**, 303, 304.
South Carolina flag flown in, **5**, 303.
outrages in behalf of law and order, **5**, 304.
rouses Free Soilers to vengeance, **5**, 308.
typical of slavocracy's position, **5**, 334.
Leavenworth, ruffianism in, **5**, 142, 143, 183, 232, 233, 307.
constitution, **6**, 230, 231.
Journal, **6**, 187.
Lecompton, Reeder summoned to, **5**, 295.
pro-slavery headquarters, **5**, 298.

Kansas — continued.
Lecompton convention called, **6**, 60.
pro-slavery dictation, **6**, 60, 64, 77.
fraud in elections to, **6**, 63–65.
some counties not in census, **6**, 64.
Free Soilers keep aloof, **6**, 65, 69.
being denied any voice, **6**, 65, 66.
urged by Walker to vote, **6**, 66.
pro-slavery fraud of, denied, **6**, 68, 69.
elections to, small vote, **6**, 69.
bespeak free state success, **6**, 69.
Buchanan on popular vote, **6**, 72, 73.
hints from Buchanan, **6**, 73.
censured by southern papers, **6**, 75.
Walker's report to Cass on probable actions, **6**, 76.
attitude on slavery, **6**, 76.
slave state constitution copied, **6**, 76.
meets and adjourns for elections, **6**, 80.
remeets, disheartened, **6**, 87, 88.
does business with no quorum or journal, **6**, 87.
a new convention demanded by Walker, **6**, 95.
called by Stanton, **6**, 96.
defended by Davis, **6**, 168, 169.
denies Kansas-Nebraska bill, **6**, 168, 175.
perverts the people's will, **6**, 168, 169.
call for, passed over veto of governor, **6**, 168.
splits northern Democracy, **6**, 169, 183, 191, 196, 197.
called a disunion plot, **6**, 177–9.
calls for an election, **6**, 186.
Free Soilers' attitude, **6**, 186, 188.
public land ordinance, **6**, 234 *et seq.*
Union, **5**, 304, 305.
constitution submitted by, **6**, 88.
alienates Democrats in congress, **7**, 71.
popular vote on, imperative — or war, **6**, 67, 72.
continues existing laws, **6**, 88, 89.
clause protecting slavery, **6**, 89.
elections, **6**, 89.
voting formula that precludes popular choice, **6**, 90, 91.
and allowing slavery, **6**, 91.
boasted of in *National Democrat*, **6**, 93.
Buchanan's message, and dilemma, **6**, 93–6, 167.

Kansas — continued.
Lecompton convention called, constitution submitted by—continued.
an offense to Douglas and Forney, **6**, 95.
before congress, **6**, 166 *et seq.*
Douglas attacks Buchanan on, **6**, 167 *et seq.*, 203.
imperiling the party, **6**, 190.
legislature petitions congress against, **6**, 185, 186.
slave advocates protest against, **6**, 18.
vote on, as convention provided for, **6**, 186.
as legislature ordered, **6**, 186, 187, 190, 215.
defeats slavocracy, **6**, 204.
fraud and delay, **6**, 189, 190, 205, 210.
as affecting congress, **6**, 172.
disunion its alternative, **6**, 192, 196, 197.
slavocracy's last effort, **6**, 193, 194.
admission under, coupled with Minnesota, for, **6**, 214, 215, 218.
plan abandoned, **6**, 222, 230.
north and south in Buchanan's cabinet, **6**, 204, 205.
defended in message, 1858, **6**, 206 *et seq.*
bribery in congress, **6**, 20, 201.
Covode investigation, **6**, 20, 201.
house of representatives rejects, **6**, 215.
senate refuses to ask for documents, **6**, 216.
suppresses discussion, **6**, 218, 219.
bill (Douglas') against, **6**, 218.
bill (Greene's) for admission, **6**, 217, 218.
recognizes popular sovereignty, **6**, 223.
Calhoun's ruse in aid of, **6**, 221, 222.
passes, **6**, 222.
gist of the matter and Kansas-Nebraska bill, **6**, 223.
Crittenden-Montgomery bill passes, **6**, 223–7.
asserts popular sovereignty, **6**, 224.
showing Republican retrogression, **6**, 224–7, 228, 246, 247.
rejected by senate, **6**, 230.
leaves slave question to Kansas, **6**, 246.
Republicans support knowingly, **6**, 246, 247.
Democrats pledged to, **6**, 247, 248.
joint committee, **6**, 231 *et seq.*
English's position, **6**, 231–3.
bill sustaining Lecompton frauds, **6**, 233 *et seq.*

Kansas — continued.
Lecompton convention called, constitution submitted by, joint committee, English's position — continued.
effort to force in senate, **6**, 233, 234, 246.
revises Kansas claim regarding United States lands, **6**, 234, 235.
speech, **6**, 235, 236.
avoids the slavery issue, **6**, 236.
assumes acceptance of, by the people, **6**, 237.
bill discussed, **6**, 235 *et seq.*
Democratic dissension, **6**, 238.
alternative offered by, **6**, 234, 235, 241.
at issue with Buchanan, **6**, 239.
a bribe to United States, **6**, 234, 235, 240, 241.
provides for fraudulent popular vote, **6**, 244, 245.
northern indignation, **6**, 246.
passes congress, **6**, 248, 249.
corruption shown by passage, **6**, 247–52.
rejected by popular vote, **6**, 263.
Buchanan's message, 1858, **6**, 325, 326, 327.
census provision, **6**, 329.
repeal moved by Hale, **6**, 348.
a complete failure, **7**, 16.
Topeka, reduction of ordered, **5**, 419, 429.
constitution, convention, **5**, 168 *et seq.*
prohibits slavery and free negroes, **5**, 168, 169, 183.
irregularity of, no bar to admission under, **5**, 169, 170.
organization, admission under, **5**, 170–2, 232, 275, 281–3, 362, 382, 389, 390; **6**, 68.
adopted, **5**, 183.
elections under, 1856, **5**, 232, 239, 240.
illegal, **5**, 239.
Pierce's views, **5**, 239 *et seq.*
legality questioned by congress, **5**, 274.
suppression of, demanded by Butler, **5**, 275.
Free Soilers ask to have voted on with Lecompton constitution, **6**, 65.
establishment by force projected, **6**, 75.
legislature, dispassion of, **5**, 391, 392.
rebuked by Davis, **5**, 391.
pacified by Walker, **6**, 67, 68.
Weston *Platte Argus*, appeal to ruffians, **5**, 427.

Kansas — continued.
Weston *Platte Argus*, account of the war, **5**, 428.
Wyandotte constitution, **7**, 17, 18.
bill for admission under, **7**, 222, 223.
Kansas Free State, slavery opposed by southern immigrants, **5**, 289.
Kansas Pioneer threatens Reeder's life, **5**, 148.
See DOUGLAS; KANSAS-NEBRASKA BILL; NEBRASKA; MISSOURI COMPROMISE; PIERCE; REEDER; SHANNON; SLAVERY; SQUATTER SOVEREIGNTY; TERRITORIES.
Kansas-Nebraska Bill, Badger's proviso, **4**, 345, 346.
Benton's view of, **4**, 348, 349, 357, 380.
Buchanan on, **6**, 9, 14, 15, 49, 174.
character, contradictions in, **4**, 343, 376 *et seq.*
false and enigmatic, **4**, 348, 349.
and ushers a crisis, **4**, 402.
not the fruit of public demand, **4**, 373.
not to be a precedent, **4**, 404.
not a peace-maker, **4**, 401–6, 451, 455.
magnitude of the question, **4**, 415, 416.
moral aspect, **4**, 400–2, 424–6.
Chase's amendment: slavery prohibition, **4**, 393–5.
Clayton's stand against, **4**, 400.
amendment, rejected, **4**, 434, 452, 453.
clergy of New England protest, **4**, 407–14.
significance, **4**, 410–12.
congress, clause giving veto power to, canceled, **4**, 389–91.
action on, not representative, **4**, 421, 422.
passes senate, **4**, 406, 453, 454.
passage aided by ignorance of moral aspect, **4**, 424–6.
house of representatives considers it, **4**, 414....52.
presumptive defeat in, **4**, 431.
referred to committee of the whole, **4**, 431.
displaces important bills, **4**, 433, 443.
gag rule in, **4**, 434, 439.
blocked by minority, **4**, 439, 440.
drunken scene in, **4**, 440, 441.
brought to vote by Stephens' trickery, **4**, 448, 452.
revision accepted by senate, **4**, 453, 454.
Cuban acquisition furthered by, **4**, 437, 438, 447.
Declaration of Independence not so momentous, **4**, 430, 431.
Democrats, discord, **4**, 350 *et seq.*, 417 *et seq.*; **5**, 335.

Kansas-Nebraska Bill — continued.
Democrats, fidelity measured by, **4**, 353, 354.
defeats follow passage of, **5**, 77, 78, 128, 129, 134, 135, 349.
see error of, **5**, 186, 187.
platform, 1856, on, **5**, 335.
Douglas originator of, **4**, 319, 320.
deceives supporters, **4**, 342, 343.
claims it will end sectionalism, **4**, 374.
elections of 1854 condemn it, **5**, 77, 78, 134, 135, 349.
federal laws instituted by, **4**, 324.
patronage supports it, **4**, 421, 432.
Gadsden purchase, slavery permitted in, by, **5**, 8.
German attitude shows its presumption, **4**, 426–30.
petitions against, **5**, 188.
homestead law in, **6**, 302.
Irish favor it, **4**, 426.
Kansas officers required to support, **5**, 161.
Know-Nothings and, **5**, 124, 125.
liberty laws provoked by, **5**, 69.
Marcy's position, **4**, 350–3; **5**, 45, 46.
Massachusetts Emigrant Aid Company, **4**, 434, 434.
Missouri Compromise declared superseded by, **4**, 324.
"inconsistent" by, **4**, 334, 338.
annulled by, **4**, 338, 339.
repeal of, **4**, 400.
Nebraska bill the foundation of, **4**, 319 *et seq.*
non-intervention defeated by, **4**, 376 *et seq.*
to apply solely to slavery, **4**, 379, 380.
if carried out, effect, **4**, 405.
contradictions cited by Washburne, **4**, 377, 378.
exposition of, left to courts, **5**, 211.
north, legislatures of, censure it, **4**, 416, 417.
representatives of, support, **4**, 433, 443, 452.
in passage of, suffers its supreme defeat, **4**, 444, 445.
repudiates it, **4**, 455, 456.
honor bound prior to passage of, **4**, 459.
advocates in, their interpretation, **6**, 291.
opposition to, unorganized, **4**, 445.
popular antagonism, **4**, 405, 406.
property rights (slaves) under, **4**, 382, 383.
provisions of, **4**, 377, 378.
Pierce's defense of, **5**, 229, 253.

Kansas-Nebraska Bill — continued.
Pierce, his faith in, **4**, 350, 353.
says it protects freedom, **4**, 423.
said to corrupt congressmen, **4**, 432.
signs it, **4**, 455.
Republican party not due to, **4**, 231.
formation hastened, **5**, 130.
sustains a principle of, **6**, 225, 226.
Scott, Dred, case, *technically* foreign to, **7**, 196, 197.
slavery's welfare demands the two territories, **4**, 322, 323.
status in territories not fixed by, **4**, 333.
intent to legalize by annulling Missouri Compromise, **4**, 340 *et seq.*
direct war against, inaugurated by the bill, **4**, 456-60.
amendment permitting prohibition rejected, **4**, 393-5.
slaves brought into the territories, effect on, **4**, 382, 383.
slavocracy's cupidity excited by, **4**, 437-9.
mistake in favoring, **4**, 459.
way in territories cleared by, **5**, 184, 185.
south openly supports, **4**, 399.
regards it as an entering wedge, **5**, 2, 3, 30, 31.
squatter sovereignty defeated by, **4**, 376....93.
and the *demos krateo* argument, **4**, 383, 384.
as finally established by, **5**, 185.
states, their rights how affected, **4**, 381, 382.
Sumner denounces it, **5**, 315.
supporters of, dissensions, **4**, 342-5, 403, 404.
dare not tell its "principles," **4**, 395, 396.
their moral quandary, **4**, 400-2.
in house of representatives, desperate and drunk, **4**, 440, 441.
effort to unite on speaker in 1855, **5**, 210 *et seq.*
United States supreme court, exposition left to, **4**, 400; **5**, 211, 212.
territorial laws repealed by friends of, **5**, 274.
underground railroad stimulated by, **5**, 63.
Weller's bill amending, **5**, 415, 416.
See BUCHANAN and references after title KANSAS.
Kapp, Friedrich, Henry Clay, an inaccurate estimate, **1**, 413.
plan in forming the Human Freedom League, **1**, 419.
colonists not opposed to monarchy, **1**, 109.
Louisiana purchase, a precedent to south for violation of constitution, **1**, 192.
slaves, value of, an error, **1**, 352.

Kaufman, D. S., representative, Texas, 1846–51, **2**, 552; **3**, 87, 89.
Kearny, Stephen W., general.
by Polk's orders, seizes New Mexico; sets up government and declares annexation to United States, **3**, 258 *et seq.*
congress questions his authority, **3**, 259.
turns to conquer California, **3**, 261, 262.
Mexican war, commander in, **3**, 91.
Keitt, Lawrence M., representative, South Carolina, 1853–60.
Lecompton constitution, violent in support of, **6**, 215.
slave trade, **6**, 337.
squatter sovereignty denounced by, **5**, 337.
Sumner, with Brooks in assault on, **5**, 321, 324.
Kellogg, William, representative, Illinois, 1857–63.
member of committee of thirty-three, **7**, 376.
compromise measure of, **7**, 422, 424.
Helper's "Crisis," **7**, 76, 78.
speakership contest, **7**, 76, 78, 79.
Kendall, Amos, postmaster-general, 1835–7.
abolition mail matter, encourages casting out, **2**, 122, 123.
rules against sending it through south, **2**, 122–5.
his argument, **1**, 125–7.
national conventions, proposes first, **2**, 39.
removal of deposits, **2**, 53.
Kennedy, J. P., representative, Maryland, 1838–45.
Cuban question, **6**, 342.
Tyler generally thought a Whig, **2**, 412.
Kennett, Luther M., representative, Missouri, 1855–7, **5**, 191.
Kent, Edward, governor, Maine, 1838....41, **2**, 540.
Kent, James, chancellor.
law to be judged by spirit, not letter, **2**, 57.
politics, under Polk, degraded, **3**, 148.
Tyler deserving of impeachment, **2**, 685.
Kentucky, admission of, **3**, 411, 412, 518.
anti-slavery in, progress, **3**, 119 *et seq.*, 430, 431.
Frankfort convention, **3**, 430.
common schools, struggle for, **3**, 119 *et seq.*
Cuba, petitions for acquisition of, **4**, 43.
in election of 1856, **5**, 356.
emancipation agitated in, **4**, 241.
Kansas question and, **4**, 289.
Know-Nothings in, **5**, 199.
Peace Conference and, **7**, 433, 444.

Kentucky — continued.
at Republican convention, 1860, **7**, 175.
resolutions, **1**, 407.
of 1798, assert state's right to judge acts of United States, **1**, 146.
appeal to other states, **1**, 150.
of 1799, proclaim nullification doctrine, **1**, 147.
repeated from New England, **1**, 254, 255, 259.
Calhoun reaches conclusions of, **2**, 134.
constitution, loyalty expressed by, **1**, 73.
Georgia first bears them out, **1**, 458.
See JEFFERSON; HARTFORD CONVENTION; MADISON; VIRGINIA RESOLUTIONS.
Scott, votes for, **4**, 227.
secession and, **7**, 259, 260, 269.
slavery, extent, 1790, **1**, 280.
1860, **7**, 260.
by devotion to, injures Clay at north, **2**, 364.
her interest in, slight, **3**, 122.
Spain and, **7**, 287.
United States supreme court and, **6**, 18, 20.
Union essential to, **2**, 661, 662.
Lexington, *True American*, **3**, 123, 125.
See CLAY, C. M.
Louisville, early commerce, **2**, 179.
Courier, cited, **3**, 430; **7**, 304.
Examiner, cited, **3**, 430.
Journal, cited, **4**, 458, 459.
Ketcham, Hiram, **5**, 444.
Kettall, value of slaves, 1798, 1815, **1**, 344.
Key, Philip B., representative, Maryland, 1807–13, **1**, 207.
Kickapoo Rangers. See KANSAS.
Kilgore, David, representative, Indiana, 1857–61, **9**, 75, 76.
Kimball, Mormon elder, **6**, 258.
King, John P., senator, Georgia, 1833–37, **2**, 128.
King, Leicester, **3**, 385.
King, Preston, representative, New York, 1843....53.
anti-slavery party proposed by, **4**, 457.
introduces three-million bill, **3**, 301.
King, Rufus, delegate, Massachusetts, 1784–7; delegate Federal convention; senator, New York, 1789....1825, **1**, 182, 276.
emancipation with public land money favored by, **1**, 438.

King, Rufus — continued.
England, defends treaty of peace, **1**, 127.
Missouri admission and his re-election with Van Buren's aid, 1819, **2**, 155, 156.
King, Thomas Butler, representative, Georgia, 1839–49, **3**, 196, 461.
King, Wm. R., senator, Alabama, 1819–52; vice-president, 1853, **4**, 162, 175, 210.
member of committee on Compromise of 1850, **3**, 522.
right of search, objects to English claim, **2**, 491.
Kinney, colonel, the Greytown affair, **5**, 12.
Know-Nothing Party, its rise; nativism, **5**, 79, 80.
organization, **5**, 83.
rapid growth toward national power, **5**, 82–4.
platform, deceptive intent, **5**, 117, 118.
secrecy of, **5**, 80, 81, 82, 84, 187.
harmful, un-American, **5**, 106–10.
dismays old parties, **5**, 108.
abandoned in south, **5**, 191.
decline, causes of, **5**, 118, 120, 122, 126, 187, 188, 190–7, 199 *et seq.*
responsibility for, **5**, 266, 267.
death, prepares way for Republican party, **5**, 129, 132, 198.
grand council, tyranny of, revolt against, **5**, 111, 112.
national council meets in Philadelphia, **5**, 191.
slavery discussion forced on, **5**, 192 *et seq.*
urges non-interference, **5**, 192–5.
denies congress' power, **5**, 196.
northern delegates revolt, **5**, 196, 197.
demand return to Missouri Compromise, **5**, 197.
veer toward Republican party, **5**, 198.
national council at Philadelphia, 1856, **5**, 256.
repeals resolutions bearing on slavery, **5**, 257, 258, 259.
adopts ambiguous "Washington platform," **5**, 259.
which trivially censures Pierce, **5**, 260.
national convention, 1856, **5**, 262.
shattered by proposal to reaffirm Missouri Compromise, **5**, 262.
southern wing dictates nomination of Fillmore, **5**, 263.
affirms nativists' views, **5**, 260, 261.
advocates admission of Kansas, **5**, 261.
and enforcement of all laws, **5**, 261.
speakership contest, 1855-6, **5**, 204 *et seq.*
candidates, **5**, 204.
combination with Democrats sought, **5**, 207, 209, 217.
ends the party, **5**, 221.

Know-Nothing Party — continued.
in 1856, **5**, 264–7, 356.
convention in New York, **5**, 358.
unite with Republicans, **5**, 358.
New Jersey defection nominates R. F. Stockton, **5**, 265, 358.
Fillmore, candidate and platform, **5**, 436, 437.
campaign of 1856, **5**, 377.
poll large vote south, **5**, 447.
relation to affairs, **5**, 490; **6**, 7, 8.
Catholics proscribed by, **5**, 84, 85, 87, 96.
this course violates spirit of constitution and people, **5**, 103–6.
of south admitted, **5**, 116.
Fillmore nominated for president, **5**, 263.
the candidate and platform, 1856, **5**, 436, 437.
Irish attacked by, in north, **5**, 188.
Kansas-Nebraska bill and, **5**, 124, 125.
Republican party benefited by, **5**, 129, 132, 198.
candidates, 1856, suggested by, **5**, 358, 374.
generally accepted by northern, **5**, 447, 448, 457.
slavery, avoidance of, does not nationalize it, **5**, 117.
fostered by "Union degree" of, **5**, 119–121.
divisions in, about, **5**, 122–129, 256, 257.
southern interests and, **5**, 112–114, 123, 126, 127.
southern, attack German radicals, **5**, 187-189.
defection, **5**, 198, 203, 207.
victories in Kentucky, Maryland, Massachusetts, New York, **5**, 199 *et seq.*
Virginia, defeated in, **5**, 191.
See AMERICAN PARTY; NATIVE AMERICAN PARTY; FILLMORE.
Knower, B., New York, of Albany regency, **2**, 22.
Knox, Henry, general.
law without "the strong arm" useless, **1**, 35.
Shay's rebellion, **1**, 35.
Washington and Federal convention, **1**, 48.
Kossuth, Louis, appeals to American *chargé* at Vienna, **4**, 66.
advocates armed non-intervention of United States in European affairs, **4**, 84, 85.
that is to say, financial, material, political aid, **4**, 86.
England, **4**, 83.
Fillmore empowered to send ship for, **4**, 75.
foolishly calls him "governor," **4**, 76, 82.

Kossuth, Louis — continued.
slavery's opponents oppose speech of, **4**, 81.
calls on England and United States to oppose, **4**, 83.
question illuminated by his visit, **4**, 100.
Soulé's relations with, **5**, 43, 44.
Turkey releases him, **4**, 76.
visit to United States, **3**, 356; **4**, 76–100.
Foote moves his entertainment, **4**, 102.
Webster's assurance of his intent, **4**, 76, 77.
double object in, **4**, 77, 78, 89.
south cool towards him, **4**, 81.
honored beyond merit, **4**, 82.
official dinner, Webster indiscreet, **4**, 83.
does not discuss American affairs, **4**, 100.
censures congress' non-welcome of him, **4**, 84.
excites short-lived enthusiasm, **4**, 86, 87.
made campaign capital, **4**, 94 *et seq.*
Koszta, Martin, Hungarian exile, **4**, 280; **5**, 347.
Kremer, George, representative, Pennsylvania, 1823–1829.
See CLAY, HENRY.

Laborde, Spanish consul, **4**, 58.
Laboulaye, Edouard R. L.
has exalted ideas of American customs, **1**, ix.
Lafayette, de, Marquis, 1, 141.
Lafitt, Paris banker, **2**, 608.
Lamar, L. Q. C., representative, Mississippi, 1857...1875.
speakership contest, 1859, **7**, 104.
Lamar, Mirabeau B., president of Texas, 1838–40, **2**, 624; **3**, 68.
Landed Interest, term embraces owners and cultivators of land, **1**, 178.
Jefferson claims it as republican, **1**, 178.
Land Value as affected by free labor and slavery, **1**, 342, 343.
relative excess in north over south, **3**, 5, 70, 71.
Land Distribution; Land Offices. See PUBLIC LANDS.
Lands, Public. See PUBLIC LANDS.
Lane, Henry S., Indiana, **5**, 363.
Lane, James H., general, representative, Indiana, 1853–5.
in Kansas war, **5**, 174, 179, 181.
calls for federal troops, **5**, 233, 234.
reinforces Free Soilers with Iowa volunteers, **5**, 422 *et seq.*
Topeka constitution, **5**, 168; **6**, 75.
senator-elect, **5**, 275.

Lane, Joseph, senator, Oregon, 1859–61, **4,** 162.
presidential chances of 1860, **7,** 213–16.
vice-presidential candidate, **7,** 208.
hated by Douglas, **7,** 218.
secession issue of north, **7,** 284.
Lansing, John, Jr., delegate, New York, 1784–8; delegate to Federal convention.
has Hamilton's support for governor, **1,** 194.
secedes from Federal convention, **1,** 51.
opposes constitution in New York, **1,** 58.
Lanzas, Mexico, Slidell's rejection, **3,** 230, 231.
Larkin, Th. O., consul at Monterey, California, **3,** 263.
American sympathy in California strong, **3,** 225.
warns Fremont against Mexico, **3,** 226.
L'Amistad, slaver from Havana, **2,** 322.
negroes revolt, **2,** 322.
vessel taken as prize by a United States brig to New London, **2,** 322.
negroes claimed by slavers, **2,** 322.
Van Buren wishes to surrender the entire matter to Spain, **2,** 322.
United States district attorney prosecutes negroes, **2,** 322.
Spain denies United States' jurisdiction and claims it, **2,** 325.
attorney-general advises yielding to Spain, **2,** 323, 324.
negroes considered at once as pirates and property, **2,** 324.
administration aids slaves, **2,** 325.
holds ship to convey negroes to Cuba, **2,** 326.
appeals case to United States supreme court, **2,** 327.
J. Q. Adams defends negroes, **2,** 327, 328, 329.
negroes pronounced free, **2,** 329.
bill to compensate slavers, **2,** 329.
See GRUNDY, FELIX.
Laurens, Henry, delegate, South Carolina, 1777–80.
cannot reconcile slavery and right, **1,** 280.
designs liberating his slaves, **1,** 281.
Law, executive force necessary, **1,** 34, 35.
facts stronger than, **7,** 347.
practical, is subordinate to public morals, **7,** 9.
not ideal desirable, **5,** 381.
revolution sometimes essential, **6,** 209.
right of inherent, **1,** 7.
self-interest the basis of that best served, **1,** 34.

Law, George, New York, **5,** 264.
Lawrence, Amos L., **7,** 308.
Lawrence, William, representative, Ohio, 1857....77, **6,** 249.
Leake, Shelton F., representative, Virginia, 1845....61.
Sherman and the speakership, 1859, **7,** 85.
squatter sovereignty, defends, **3,** 353.
Wilmot proviso, **3,** 320.
Leavitt, Joshua, **2,** 328.
Lecompte, Samuel D., judge, Kansas.
Kansas spoilsman, **5,** 159.
Lawrence mob praised by, **5,** 305.
treason charges against Free Soilers supported by, **5,** 292.
Lee, Henry, Massachusetts, **1,** 480.
Lee, R. H., delegate, Virginia, 1774....77; senator, 1789-92, **1,** 54.
Ledru-Rollin, A. A., **5,** 43.
Lee, Robert E., colonel, Virginia, **7,** 36.
Legare, Hugh Swinton, representative, South Carolina, 1837-9; attorney-general, 1841; secretary of state, 1843, **2,** 628.
corn importations, prices 1837, **2,** 194.
compromise tariff, **2,** 455.
machine control of congress, 1839, **2,** 343.
Leggett, William, publisher of *Evening Post,* New York, **2,** 396.
Leigh, B. W., senator, Virginia, 1834-7, **1,** 498; **2,** 383.
denies congress' power over slavery in District of Columbia, **2,** 277.
Letcher, John, representative, Virginia, 1853-9; governor, 1860-3.
speakership deadlock, 1855-56, **5,** 210 .
will repel force against south, **7,** 271.
Letcher, R. P., representative, Virginia, 1823-35, **1,** 499.
Levy, delegate, Florida. See YULEE.
Lewis, North Carolina, **2,** 141.
Lewis, William B., major, **2,** 39.
of Jackson's "Kitchen Cabinet," **1,** 449; **2,** 161.
re-election, efforts for, **2,** 161.
Van Buren, partisan of, **2,** 163.
Lewis, Dixon H., representative, Alabama, 1829-43; senator, 1844-8.
Adams a slave insurrectionist, **2,** 259.
Wilmot proviso opposed by, **3,** 281.
Lewis, Merriweather, captain, **3,** 32.
Liberty, does not decrease as power increases, **1,** 32, 33.
Liberty Party, organized, 1840, no chance of success, yet greatly significant, **2,** 290.
candidates, Birney and Earle, **2,** 405.

Liberty Party — continued.
national convention, 1843, **2**, 538.
rejects constitution respecting fugitive slaves, **2**, 538.
1848, candidates, **3**, 385.
Democratic statesmen on, 1844, **2**, 546.
Clay defeated by, **2**, 700.
Lieber, Francis, 1, 68.
the proposal to buy Cuba, **6**, 336.
"Uncle Tom's Cabin" in south, **4**, 240.
Lincoln, Abraham, representative, Illinois, 1847–9; president, 1861–5.
a genuine, matter-of-fact American, **6**, 271.
high moral earnestness, **6**, 274, 275.
sympathetic, **6**, 271, 272.
his humor, **6**, 272.
self-confidence, **6**, 271.
truthfulness of political thought, **6**, 268.
labor a discipline to, not pleasure, **6**, 270.
never ahead, always apace with the times, **6**, 272.
logical exactness, **6**, 274.
success in the law, **6**, 274.
"can Mr. Lincoln fight?" **5**, 375.
judgment of history, **6**, 269.
compared with Seward, **6**, 267, 268, 283.
early career, **6**, 269 *et seq.*
pioneer life, **6**, 269.
meagre schooling, **6**, 269, 270.
flat-boating to New Orleans, **6**, 271.
store-keeper, surveyor, **6**, 272.
success begins in politics, **6**, 272, 273.
in Illinois legislature, **6**, 274, 275.
in congress, **6**, 275.
vice-presidency, suggested for, 1856, **5**, 375.
senatorship, sacrifices chance of, **6**, 279.
nominated, **6**, 282.
Wilson and Greeley prefer Douglas for, **6**, 280, 284.
his criticism in reply, **6**, 283.
preferred to presidency, **7**, 165.
presidential candidacy, 1860, not a "dark horse," **7**, 164, 165.
declines first invitation to run, **7**, 165.
prefers term in senate, **7**, 165.
fitness shown in Cooper Union speech, **6**, 165, 167, 168.
surest to carry Illinois, **7**, 166.
provokes public confidence, **7**, 167, 168, 169, 170.

Lincoln, Abraham — continued.
presidential candidacy, 1860, southern birth, **7**, 167.
"honest old Abe," **7**, 168, 169.
political methods, view of Herndon, **7**, 168.
Boston *Transcript's* indorsement, **7**, 186.
the result of wisdom, not chance and intrigue, **7**, 164, 172, 173.
popular enthusiasm for, **7**, 174, 183.
nominated, **7**, 183.
notable comments, **7**, 185, 186.
outlook in campaign, **7**, 213.
fusion efforts against, **7**, 218, 219, 221, 222.
secession threats endanger election, **7**, 228, 230.
election, the vote, **7**, 244.
defeats popular will, **7**, 244, 245.
rejoicing in South Carolina, **7**, 245, 246.
impossible had resulting civil war been foreseen, **7**, 232.
urged in behalf of trade, **7**, 242.
New York Stock Exchange meeting, **7**, 242.
the only possible popular election, **7**, 242.
inauguration, national import, **3**, 2.
precautions, **7**, 455.
places the fact of secession before the people, thus inaugurating war, **7**, 455, 459.
president, congressional majority against, **7**, 277, 278.
makes powerless against slavery, **7**, 278.
organization of government by, **7**, 306.
wisely continues Buchanan's policy of passivity, **7**, 456, 457.
debates with Douglas, **6**, 284 *et seq.*
are of national import, **6**, 349.
Douglas challenged, **6**, 286.
stake, **6**, 287.
overmatched, **6**, 287, 288.
resorts to slurs and lies, **6**, 287.
calls Lincoln an abolitionist, **6**, 288.
refuses to give unequivocal replies, **6**, 290, 291.
assails Buchanan, **6**, 290.
on Dred Scott case, **6**, 290, 291.
on popular sovereignty, **6**, 291, 292.
on power of territories as to slavery, **6**, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296.
shows his lack of moral purpose, **6**, 296.
alienates slavocracy, **6**, 297.

Lincoln, Abraham — continued.
debates with Douglas — continued.
Lincoln's views, slavery conflict irrepressible, **6**, 284.
Douglas useless to Republicans, **6**, 285, 296.
secret of Republican victory, **6**, 285.
on abolition, **6**, 289.
on interstate slave trade, **6**, 289.
on congress' power over territories as to slavery, **6**, 289, 292.
denies possibility of negro equality, **6**, 289.
a fugitive slave law necessary, **6**, 289.
slavery in colonies, **6**, 293, 294.
Dred Scott case, **6**, 292, 293, 294, 298.
Douglas' article in *Harper's*, **7**, 4.
secessionists, on compromise with, **7**, 375, 376, 421, 422.
slavery, recognizes irrepressible conflict, **6**, 267, 268, 276, 278, 283.
first acquaintance with, **6**, 271.
his bill to abolish in District of Columbia, **6**, 275, 276, 289; **7**, 185.
provides for compensation, **6**, 275.
approved by both sides, **6**, 275.
is unable to solve the problem, **6**, 278.
1860, tolerates *status quo* no more, **7**, 376.
Union the creator of the states, **1**, 6.
Union, not slavery, motive of war, **7**, 375, 376.
Lindley, James J., representative, Missouri, 1853....9, **4**, 346.
Linn, A. L., representative, New York, 1841-3, **2**, 612.
Linn, James, representative, New Jersey, 1799-1801, **1**, 170.
Linn, Lewis F., senator, Missouri, 1833-43.
abolition mail, disapproves bill restricting, **2**, 128.
Missouri extension, **2**, 144.
Oregon, bill to organize territory, **3**, 46.
boundary, **3**, 47, 48.
convention, 1818-27, **3**, 47.
proposes land bounty, **3**, 48.
"Little Democrat," case of, **1**, 116.
Livermore, Arthur, representative, New Hampshire, 1817-21, **1**, 370.
Livingston, Edward, representative, New York, 1795-1802; Louisiana, secretary of state, 1831-3, **1**, 170.
Jackson's proclamation, said to have written, **1**, 479.
said to disagree with, **1**, 502.
bank veto, disclaims voice in, **2**, 50.
Texas purchase, breaks negotiations, **2**, 563.

Livingston, Robert R., minister to France, 1801–4.
Jefferson offers cabinet office to, **1**, 177.
instructed to secure to United States, Florida and Louisiana, **1**, 184.
Lloyd, James, senator, Massachusetts, 1808–13.
death too heavy penalty for smuggling negroes, **1**, 320.
embargo aids Canada, **1**, 207.
Lloyd, James, senator, Maryland, 1797–1800, **1**, 142.
Loco Focos, origin — working-men's party, **2**, 396.
called "Agrarians," "Socialists," **2**, 397, 398.
Fanny Wright men, **2**, 396.
Democratic views of, extreme, **2**, 398, 399.
Jefferson's teachings embraced by, **2**, 397.
Johnson satisfactory to, Van Buren not, **2**, 399.
oppose banks, favor free trade and hard money, **2**, 398.
Tammany Hall thwarted by, **2**, 397.
dwindle from a party to a saying, **2**, 399.
Lopez, Marisco. See CUBA.
Loring, G., **5**, 62.
"Lone Star," order of, **5**, 18.
Louisiana, tract, extent of, **1**, 186.
trouble between Spain and United States as to bounds of, **2**, 548.
ceded to France by Spain, **1**, 183.
slavery in, under French rule, **4**, 344.
purchase by Jefferson, **1**, 184.
Federalists oppose, **1**, 185 *et seq.*
slavery, not primarily in interests of, **1**, 186, 335.
benefit to, underestimated, **1**, 185, 186.
constitutionality disputed, **1**, 188.
not claimed by Jefferson, **1**, 191.
proposed amendment to countenance, **1**, 192.
constitution, violation, precedent for, **1**, 192.
and admission of Arkansas, **2**, 141.
abolition (incendiary) matter, to spread, a capital crime, **2**, 121.
admission to Union, conditions, **1**, 365.
campaign of 1860, **7**, 249.
Charleston convention, 1860, **7**, 130.
English loans in, **2**, 184.
internal improvements, "wants no roads," **1**, 395.
judicial elections in, **3**, 152.
Know-Nothings in, **5**, 191.

Louisiana — continued.
Polk election, state carried by fraud, **2**, 697–9.
public land sales, **2**, 184.
repudiation, strongly leans to, **2**, 444.
secession, advantage of, to, **7**, 292.
secedes, **7**, 413, 414.
slavery increase in 1830–40, **2**, 185.
an industry, demands protection of, **1**, 400.
and Cuban annexation, **5**, 16.
slaves in, high death rate among, **1**, 354.
slave trade, revival measure, **6**, 322.
Taylor calls for troops from, **3**, 238.
Texas, settlers from, in, **2**, 553.
aided to independence by, **2**, 569.
United States supreme court and, **6**, 20.
New Orleans, bankruptcy, total, 1837, **2**, 196.
Cuban annexation, Lopez expedition fits in, **4**, 46.
"Lone Star" society agitates, **5**, 18.
urged in commercial convention at, **5**, 49.
decadence of trade, **3**, 584, 585.
export town, **7**, 289, 290, 291.
Kossuth received in, **4**, 81.
river commerce, **2**, 179.
Spaniards mobbed in, **4**, 57.
Walker enlists filibusters in, **6**, 158.
Argus, slave mortality in Louisiana, **1**, 354.
Bee, Douglas' desertion of slave power, **6**, 177.
north, trade with opposed by, **2**, 112.
south indifferent as to Nebraska bill, **4**, 359.
Texas, sacrifice in United States in aid of, **2**, 610.
Courier, cited, **2**, 611.
Crescent, south unconquerable, why, **7**, 302.
Texas, danger of abolition in, **6**, 305.
Delta, Buchanan's nomination, **6**, 49.
desertion by Douglas, **6**, 177.
slavery extension necessary, **5**, 483.
slave trade revival, **5**, 488, 489; **6**, 319.
Picayune, Mexico, scouts idea of war with, **3**, 82.
political crisis over, 1860, **7**, 240.
True American, cited, **2**, 196.
Lower California. See CALIFORNIA.
Love, P. E., representative, Georgia, 1859, **7**, 407.

Lovejoy, Elijah P., his abolition press, at Alton, destroyed, he murdered, **2**, 221.
murderers pass free, as heroes, **2**, 222.
Lovejoy, Owen, representative, Illinois, 1857–64, **6**, 233.
Lowndes, Thomas, representative, South Carolina, 1801–5.
slavery necessary to South Carolina, **1**, 300.
slave trade unpreventable, **1**, 316.
Lowndes, William, representative, South Carolina, 1811–22.
internal revenue plan, favors Calhoun's, **1**, 394.
tariff bill, 1816, introduced by, **1**, 399.
Lowrie, Walter, senator, Pennsylvania, 1819–25, **3**, 38.
Ludlow, J. M., criticism of author's view of Jackson's bank war, **2**, 41.
national bank similar to Erie ring, **2**, 42.
Lumpkin, John H., representative, Georgia, 1843....57.
Calhoun's manifesto, objects to, **3**, 422, 423.
campaign of 1856, **5**, 448.
Know-Nothings, **5**, 263, 267.
Lumpkin, Wilson, governor, Georgia, 1831–5.
puts price on Garrison, **2**, 111.
United States supreme court defied by in Worcester case, **1**, 457, 458.
Lundy, Benjamin, New Jersey, history of, **2**, 81, 82.
abolition, pioneer, Quaker, **2**, 81.
cause, consecrates himself to, **2**, 82.
efforts in, **2**, 82.
Genius of Universal Emancipation, **2**, 82.
Garrison's aid secured by, **2**, 82.
Texas purchase opposed by, **2**, 556.
See GARRISON.
Lunt, George, Massachusetts, **2**, 284.
Lyles, J. A., South Carolina, **5**, 487.
Lynch, Thomas, delegate, South Carolina, 1774–6, **1**, 13.
Lyons, J., **2**, 405.

Macbeth, South Carolina, **3**, 378.
Mace, Daniel, representative, Indiana, 1851–5.
Kansas bill against slavery in, **5**, 135.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4**, 450.
Mackenzie, William L., depicts Van Buren, **2**, 153.
Van Buren's and Marcy's efforts for King, **2**, 156.
Mackenzie, Alexander, Sir, **3**, 32.
Macomb, Alexander, general, confesses fraud of Payne's Landing treaty, **2**, 295.

Macomb, Alexander — continued.
Seminoles, treats with, **2**, 309, 310.
Texas, speculators cause invasion, **2**, 581, 582.
Macon, Nathaniel, representative, North Carolina, 1791–1815; senator, 1815–28.
independent in thought, **1**, 72.
urges united effort in war of 1812, **1**, 237.
objects to freeing smuggled negroes, **1**, 318.
Madison, James, delegate, Virginia, 1750–88; delegate, Federal convention; representative, 1789–97; secretary of state, 1801–9; president, 1809–17.
character, **1**, 160, 227, 229.
character of support for second term, **1**, 236.
removals under, **2**, 24.
protectionist, **1**, 397, 401.
becomes particularist and diverges from Hamilton, **1**, 85.
tool of younger men, **1**, 229, 231.
Burr, **1**, 169.
Calhoun uses his word "consolidate," **1**, 163.
Canadian spy, Henry, see CRAIG.
confederation, articles violated by congress, **1**, 37.
congress, plan of irregular session, **1**, 171.
constitution before Virginia, **1**, 57.
conditional ratification impossible, **1**, 60.
is sincere in interpreting, **1**, 160.
"migration" in, means importation, **1**, 368.
Cumberland road appropriation, vetoes, **1**, 390.
disunion agitated, **1**, 49.
disunion, a danger, **7**, 329.
may result from coercion of states, **7**, 337, 343.
embargoes constitutional, **1**, 203.
third, recommends, **1**, 231.
a fourth, recommended by, **1**, 253.
England, treaty of peace with, denounces, **1**, 127.
Federalists a minority in Virginia, **1**, 57.
financial troubles under, **1**, 383.
Florida, has occupied, **1**, 336.
French revolution excites, fears monarchy, **1**, 108.
Hartford convention, has watched, fearing possible treason, **1**, 265.
internal improvements, desires, **1**, 389.
doubts congress' right to make, **1**, 389.
majority tyranny under, **1**, 233.

Madison, James — continued.
militia refused him by states, **1,** 245.
national bank, thinks it a sectional measure, **1,** 105.
bill, vetoes, **1,** 387.
usurpation, approves second bill, **1,** 388.
nullification, Jefferson's position, **1,** 149, 153.
right of state to interpose is practical, **1,** 152.
power, increase of, not loss of liberty, **1,** 33.
slavery agitation, warning against, **1,** 91.
harms Republicanism, **2,** 118.
slave taxation, proposes three-fifths basis, **1,** 286.
slave trade, on twenty years' reprieve, **1,** 297.
continuance of, ignored by, **1,** 325.
spoils system, doubts possibility of, but lives to see, **2,** 15.
states, never sovereign (1787), **1,** 22.
supremacy, counsels check, **1,** 162.
relation to Union, **1,** 161, 162.
decries coercion of, by Union, counsels veto instead, **1,** 163, 164.
admission of, **2,** 707, 708.
coercion not unlawful, **7,** 339–42.
treason, as in constitution, **4,** 113, 114.
Virginia resolutions drafted by, **1,** 144, 145.
doubts their constitutionality, **1,** 144, 145.
declares them simply opinions, **1,** 147.
War of 1812, his policy and counsel, **1,** 227–32.
withholds documents from congress, **1,** 233.
weak method of conducting, **1,** 253.
two-faced message on, 1814, **1,** 257.
congratulates congress on its shameful end, **1,** 274.
Washington's neutrality proclamation criticised by, **1,** 114.
"**Madisonian,**" Tyler's organ, **3,** 6.
Magoffin, Beriah, governor, Kentucky, **7,** 126, 269.
Magoffin, James, 3, 258.
Magrath, A. G., United States district judge, South Carolina.
slave trade not piracy, law of 1820, **1,** 327; **6,** 338, 339.
abandons bench when secession measures are taken, **7,** 246.
Mails. See POSTAL SERVICE.
Maine, admission, **1,** 358, 376; **3,** 518.
coupled with Missouri, **1,** 358.
Ashburton treaty on boundary of, **3,** 48, 49, 54, 55.
Democratic, anti, under Pierce, **5,** 77.
ascendency owing to Tyler's course, **2,** 439.

Maine — continued.
English occupy land in dispute, **3**, 245.
extradition demand of Georgia refused by, **2**, 540.
Kansas-Nebraska bill opposed by, **4**, 417.
Know-Nothings in, **5**, 123, 197, 202.
in Peace Conference, **7**, 441.
Republicans protest against south, **5**, 145.
slaveless states, one of four, in 1840, **1**, 284.
United States supreme court and, **6**, 18.
Texas, protests against annexation, **2**, 604.
Whigs of, nominate Clay, **2**, 515.
Kennebec *Journal*, **4**, 124.
Majority, Tyranny of, under Madison, **1**, 233.
See DEMOCRACY; MINORITY.
Mallory, Robt., representative, Kentucky, 1857, **7**, 105, 106.
Mallory, Stephen R., senator, Florida, 1851–61.
Cuba, advocates securing, **5**, 30; **6**, 343.
emancipation harmful to United States, **5**, 28.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4**, 454, 455.
secession caucus, **7**, 389.
Mangum, Willie P., senator, North Carolina, 1831....53.
vice-presidency, 1840, **2**, 383.
presidency, 1836, **2**, 402.
abolition mail, urges prohibition, **2**, 128, 129.
Clay's cause deserted by, **3**, 365.
committee on Compromise of 1850, member of, **3**, 522.
Force Bill, would postpone, **1**, 488.
Mexico, opposes conquest from, **3**, 303.
war bill, **3**, 248, 249.
Oregon, war agitation, decries, **3**, 165.
Polk's policy contemptible, **3**, 188, 197.
slavery's need of extended territory, **3**, 302.
Texas, annexation not to bring war, **3**, 81.
Whig party and finality of, **4**, 126.
Manifesto of January, 1851, to compel quiet on slavery, **4**, 16–19.
unauthoritative, ineffective, **4**, 18, 19.
Mann, Georgia, King Cotton and England, **7**, 295.
Mann, A. D., agent to Hungary, **4**, 67.
Mann, Abijah, Jr., **2**, 261, 262.
Mann, Horace, representative, Massachusetts, 1848–53.
Fugitive Slave Law a challenge to freedom, **3**, 553.
free negroes victims of, **4**, 11.

Mann, Horace — continued.
Pierce's nomination, **4,** 173.
presidency, angling for by Jackson, Clay, Calhoun, Webster, **4,** 202, 203.
protection and the Compromise of 1850, **3,** 557.
slavery zealously propagated despite Compromise of 1850, **4,** 28.
southern delegates' convention of 1849, excitement over, **3,** 418.
Taylor's simplicity and honesty, **3,** 542.
territories, government of, and slavery, **3,** 356.
discussed with blows in congress, 1849, **3,** 454.
Webster's rebuff by the south, the lesson of, **4,** 202, 203.
Manufactures, in the slave and free states, **1,** 344.
increase owing to European wars, **1,** 398.
Manypenny, colonel, Indian commissioner, **4,** 320.
Marat, Jean Paul, 1, 107.
Marbois, French minister, **2,** 549.
Marcoleta, Jose de, ambassador, Nicaragua, **5,** 471.
Marcy, Wm. L., governor, New York, 1832–8; senator, 1831, 1832; secretary of war, 1845–9; secretary of state, 1853–7.
high talents and character, **3,** 15, 16.
rigidly faithful to his word, **3,** 16.
failed of statecraft, even as secretary of state, **3,** 17.
"to the victor belong the spoils," originates, **2,** 26; **3,** 16, 143.
Albany Regency, member, **3,** 16.
leader of New York "softs," **4,** 350.
presidential aspirations, compromised by, **3,** 16.
presidency, 1852, and, **4,** 162, 168.
secretary of state, appointment, New York Democrats wrangle over, **4,** 263, 266.
justified by his rank, **4,** 264.
removal urged, **5,** 478.
injures his fame by staying in Pierce's cabinet, **4,** 352, 353.
fire-eaters accuse, of treachery, **5,** 46, 47.
Dickinson, rivalry with, **4,** 275, 276.
whose followers attack him, **4,** 277.
abolitionism, would have penal, **2,** 115.
Alabama makes requisition on, while governor, **2,** 114.
California, sends colonists to conquer, **3,** 265, 266.
Cuba, dealings with Spain regarding, **5,** 20, 21.
on emancipation in, **5,** 28, 35.
condemns filibusters, **5,** 31.
opposes Soulé's plot, **5,** 45, 46.

Marcy, Wm. L.—continued.
foreign relations under, unrefreshing, **5**, 347.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, not consulted on, **4**, 350 *et seq.*
endangers Democratic party, **5**, 45, 46.
King's re-election advocated by, **2**, 156.
Koszta affair and, **4**, 280.
Mexico, evident intent of war, **3**, 91, 92, 104.
authorizes Taylor to raise volunteers, **3**, 95, 96.
war policy, **3**, 296, 297.
Vera Cruz, **3**, 296.
Missouri line, opposed to repeal of, **4**, 353.
New Mexico, seizure and "annexation" of, **3**, 258, 261.
Nicaragua, inactive against filibusters in, **5**, 471.
Oregon, his report to congress suggesting army increase, **3**, 195, 196.
Ostend manifesto, **5**, 37.
Polk, office-seeking under, **3**, 145.
Taylor given discretion, not definite orders, by, **3**, 104, 106.
unjustly censured by, **3**, 294, 295.
Texas, orders troops to protect, **3**, 79, 83.
boundary named by, **3**, 83, 84.
conscious of Mexico's rights within it, **3**, 91.
Marsh, George P., Vermont, minister to Turkey, **4**, 76, 77.
Marshall, C. E., representative, California, 1851–3, **5**, 19, 20.
Marshall, Humphrey, representative, Kentucky, 1849–59.
candidate for speaker, 1855–6, **5**, 204, 207.
the contest shows state of nation, **5**, 204.
he will vote for Democrat only to defeat Republican, **5**, 209.
Compromise of 1850, finality resolutions in Whig caucus, **4**, 26.
Democratic principles, censures, **5**, 212.
Kansas agitation, **5**, 413.
Montgomery bill, **6**, 246.
squatter sovereignty, condemns, **5**, 337.
Whigs, disagrees with, **4**, 126.
break with Taylor, **3**, 541.
Marshall, James W., **3**, 404.
Marshall, John, representative, Virginia, 1799; secretary of war, 1800; secretary of state, 1800–1; supreme court chief justice, 1801–35.
character, **7**, 319.
commissioner to conciliate France, **1**, 139.
candidate for vice-president, **1**, 276.

Marshall, John — continued.
Cherokees entitled to self-government, **1**, 453.
congress' power over territories complete, **3**, 448.
Georgia insults him in Worcester case, **1**, 454, 455.
New York destroys union under the confederation, **1**, 41.
on secession, **7**, 325, 326.
slavery ruinous to whites, not blacks, **2**, 91.
states fear to delegate power to United States, **1**, 32.
Marshall, Thomas F., representative, Kentucky, 1841–3.
resolutions censuring Adams, and his defense, **2**, 571....8.
Martin, Luther, delegate, Maryland, 1874–5; delegate Federal convention.
states, favors representation by, **1**, 12, 13.
on formation and admission of, **2**, 708.
in Federal convention, **1**, 150.
Martin, Lecompton constitution a fraud, **6**, 94.
Martinez, Francisco P. See MEXICO.
Maryland, abolition societies form in, **1**, 284.
papers, spread of, a crime, **2**, 121.
Clay, support in, **2**, 515.
continental congress levies on, **1**, 141.
Democratic election frauds in, 1840, **2**, 402.
District of Columbia governed by her laws, **1**, 303.
in election of 1856, **5**, 461.
Know-Nothings in, **5**, 199.
Madison and Clinton, divided between, **1**, 236.
negroes, uprising feared, **2**, 88.
religious services stopped, **2**, 89.
free, oppressed in, **2**, 496.
northern tendency greater than southern, **3**, 576.
patents held in, **3**, 576.
at Republican convention, 1860, **7**, 175.
secession inimical to, **7**, 260, 268, 269.
slavery extension in future states formed by, **1**, 287.
decrease in, 1830–40, **2**, 185.
in District of Columbia and, **2**, 276; **6**, 276.
slaves, number in 1790, **1**, 280.
favors taxation of, **1**, 286.
favors representation, **1**, 290.
breeding of, in, **1**, 352.
sovereignty claimed by, **1**, 21.
state constitution formed, **1**, 25.

Maryland — continued.
sub-treasury scheme favored by, **2**, 214.
territories, maintains the federal idea touching, **3**, 309.
War of 1812, popular division on, **1**, 249, 250.
legislature opposed to, **1**, 246.
Whigs of, name Harrison and Tyler, 1835, **2**, 389.
Annapolis, commercial convention, 1786, **1**, 47.
calls Philadelphia constitutional convention, **1**, 47.
slaves allowed to worship in, **2**, 89.
Baltimore, banks stop payment, **2**, 196.
Bedini's visit resented in, **5**, 99.
Catholic church council at, **5**, 96, 97.
political conventions in:
Democratic, 1840, **2**, 395, 396.
1844, **2**, 529.
1848, **3**, 358 *et seq.*
1852, **4**, 167 *et seq.*
1860, **7**, 132 *et seq.*
Union Party, 1860, **7**, 140–142.
Whig, 1840, **2**, 395.
1852, **4**, 181 *et seq.*
slaves allowed to worship in, **2**, 89.
American, **3**, 343.
Genius of Universal Emancipation, first abolition journal, **2**, 82.
opposes Texas acquisition, **2**, 556.
See LUNDY.
Frederick, military court regarding Seminoles, **2**, 300.
Mason, George, delegate, Virginia, 1777; delegate Federal convention.
Federal convention, his loyalty to, **1**, 49, 50.
opposed to motion by which ratification by nine states creates the Union, **1**, 53.
slavery, west desirous of, **1**, 297, 322.
slave trade, the twenty years' reprieve, **1**, 297.
treason to state or to United States, **4**, 114.
District of Columbia under exclusive congressional control, **2**, 279.
Mason, James M., senator, Virginia, 1847–1861.
Brown, John, examined by, **7**, 37.
and Buchanan's cabinet, **6**, 11.
California, fitness of, for slavery, **3**, 389.
Clay's Compromise of 1850, assailed by, **3**, 486.
Clayton amendment abandoned by, **4**, 454, 455.

Mason, James M.—continued.
Compromise of 1850, member of committee, **3**, 522.
Corwin amendment, a bread pill, **7**, 453.
crisis of 1837 national recovery, **2**, 211.
Democratic split, 1859, **6**, 351.
Fugitive Slave Law, futility of, **4**, 26.
opposed to bill in Compromise of 1850, **4**, 110.
proposes severe ones, **3**, 475, 481, 550.
questions their utility, **3**, 554.
fugitive slaves and postmasters, **3**, 548.
homestead law, **7**, 179.
Kansas, Toombs-Douglas bill, **5**, 389.
reply to Sumner on, **5**, 318.
territorial laws, infamous, defended by, **5**, 416.
Kansas and Minnesota, admission of, **6**, 214.
Lecompton frauds defended by, **6**, 171, 216.
on Peace Conference, **7**, 450.
"rider" system defended by, **5**, 407.
slavery, ignores moral aspect, **4**, 424.
south compelled to arm herself, **7**, 112.
effort to get United States arms for, **5**, 455.
squatter-sovereignty, votes against on occasion, **5**, 407.
Mason, Jeremiah, senator, New Hampshire, 1813-17.
eminent jurist, **2**, 32.
Bank of Portsmouth, effort to oust him from, **2**, 32, 33.
investigation exonerates him, **2**, 33.
again inconsistently attacked on political grounds, **3**, 33, 34.
Madison's embargo proposal disfavored by, **1**, 253.
pension agency, refuses to transfer, **2**, 35.
Mason, John Y., representative, Virginia, 1831-7; attorney-general, 1845-6; secretary of navy, 1846-9; minister to France, 1854-9.
abolition in District of Columbia would be followed by complete abolition, **2**, 236.
character, slavery advocate, **3**, 18.
at Ostend conference, **5**, 37.
Polk's political removals displease, **3**, 143.
Mason, S. T., senator, Virginia, 1794-1803, **1**, 122.
Massachusetts, abolition, resolutions against, **2**, 115.
Lovejoy's murderers praised by attorney-general of, **2**, 222.
advocates abused by legislature, **2**, 284.
colonial congress called by, 1765, **1**, 3.
congressional election, attitude on federal provisions, **2**, 507.

Massachusetts — continued.
constitution, ratification convention, **1**, 57, 58, 60.
faith to in war of 1812, **1**, 244.
opposed to the three-fifths compromise, **1**, 290.
proposes amendment excluding slave representation, **2**, 540.
first amendment advocated, **2**, 249.
continental congress levies on, **1**, 41.
Democrats and Free Soilers unite in, **4**, 266, 267.
losses in the state, under Pierce, **5**, 78.
Baltimore convention, 1860, and, **7**, 205.
embargo of 1814, petitions against, **1**, 254.
Federalist wane in, **1**, 193.
majority in opposes war, 1812, **1**, 244.
Fugitive Slave Law, resolution on, **4**, 39.
gag resolutions denounced by, **2**, 284.
Hartford convention, gives delegates to, small power, **1**, 261.
takes little interest, **1**, 232.
adopts report of, **1**, 269.
Hoar, Samuel, sent by to test South Carolina law enslaving colored sailors, **3**, 133 *et seq.*
congress ignores his shameful reception and petitions based on it, **3**, 137, 138.
Jefferson favored for third term, 1, 212.
Jefferson's conduct *in re* embargo resented in, **1**, 215.
Kentucky and Virginia resolutions refuted by, **1**, 150.
Know-Nothings in, **5**, 80, 123, 197, 199.
revolt, **5**, 262.
liberty laws, unconstitutional, passed by, **5**, 69.
and Peace Conference, 1860, **7**, 434, 435.
Republican (anti-Federalist) gains in, **1**, 182.
Scott supported by, **4**, 226.
Shay's rebellion in, **1**, 35, 45, 46.
shipping interest prevails, **1**, 399.
slavery declared illegal by supreme court of, **1**, 278.
as colony did not legalize, **1**, 278.
slaves in, 1790, **1**, 280.
one of four states without, 1840, **1**, 284.
south jealous of, **1**, 143.
sovereignty claimed, **1**, 21.
states, creation of new opposed by, **1**, 252.
commercial, calls convention of, **1**, 254, 258.
slave, petitions against tyrannical laws of, ignored by congress, **3**, 137, 138.

Massachusetts — continued.
Texas annexation, protests against, **2,** 604; **3,** 200.
accepted in, **3,** 116, 117.
War of 1812, opposed by Federalists in, **1,** 244.
refuses militia, **1,** 245.
denounced by, in memorial to congress, **1,** 252.
is refused protection during, **1,** 253.
arms in self-defense, **1,** 259.
Webster, agitation favoring, for presidency, **2,** 514.
his conciliatory policy toward south not followed by, **3,** 557.
abandoned by, **4,** 140.
Wilmot proviso, indorses, **3,** 307.
Boston, abolitionism in, **2,** 86, 102.
anti-abolitionism in, **2,** 222.
Fugitive Slave Law in, **4,** 9, 21.
Anthony Burns case, **5,** 61–3.
Anti-Man-Hunting League, **5,** 62.
Garrison mobbed, **7,** 13.
slave trade interest, **1,** 315.
Atlas, **2,** 130.
Courier, abolitionism aided by southern violence, **2,** 119.
Massachusetts Know-Nothings anti-slavery, **5,** 123.
Taylor's popularity, **3,** 364.
Gazette, **2,** 102.
Post, **6,** 179.
Quarterly Review, Van Buren's popularity, **2,** 168.
renomination a calamity, **2,** 5, 8, 28.
Transcript, Lincoln's candidacy, **7,** 186.
Charleston Democratic convention, 1860, **7,** 187.
Haverhill, disunion petition from, **2,** 471.
Northampton *Gazette*, **7,** 155... 7.
Salem, Know-Nothings in, **5,** 80.
Worcester *Evening Journal*, **5,** 127, 128.
Massachusetts Anti-Slavery Society, denies that abolitionists address slaves, **2,** 126.
legislative committee under Lunt abuses, **2,** 584.
Liberty party formation, is opposed, **2,** 290.
See AMERICAN ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY.
Massachusetts Emigrant Aid Company, 4, 434, 435.
See KANSAS.
Matteson, Joel A., governor, Illinois, 1853–7, **6,** 279.
Maurelle, discoveries of, and the Oregon dispute, **3,** 30.
Maurice, James, representative, New York, 1853–5, **4,** 421.

Maury, M. F., fears crowding of slaves in limited territory, **3**, 593.
May, Samuel J., **1**, 324.
May, W. L., representative, Kentucky, 1835–9.
public land reservation for settlers, **2**, 192.
specie circular, **2**, 193.
Mayo, R., Democratic election frauds, 1838, **2**, 402.
Houston's plot to free Texas, **2**, 562.
Maysville Road Bill, vetoed, **1**, 396.
Mazzini, Guiseppe, plots to involve United States in European war, **5**, 43, 44.
McClelland, Robert, Michigan, secretary of interior, 1853–7, **4**, 259.
McClernand, John A., representative, Illinois, 1843....61, **7**, 108.
McConkey, Taylor and Wilmot proviso, **3**, 378.
McCulloch, Mormon troubles, **6**, 258.
McCulloch, Hugh, Indiana, secretary of treasury, 1865....85, **6**, 113.
McDowell, James, Virginia, slavery to be dealt with, or war, **2**, 92.
slaves not to be made content, **2**, 92.
right of property not absolute, **2**, 92.
McDuffie, representative, South Carolina, 1821–35; governor, 1835–6; senator, 1843–6.
abolitionists should be punished with death, **2**, 118.
Adams, J. Q., criticised, **2**, 557.
emancipation, scouts thought of, **2**, 118.
Force Bill rendered useless, **1**, 500.
nullification, source of right, **1**, 490.
Oregon, ridicules the idea of the United States extending to, **3**, 51.
slavery the corner-stone of republic, **2**, 118.
Sumner, Brooks' attack on, **5**, 326.
Texas, annexation, his resolution on, **2**, 706.
defends its constitutionality, **2**, 707.
secures passage of bill, **2**, 712.
McGinnis, Missouri, **2**, 672.
McGinsey, Louisiana, would revive slave trade, **5**, 487.
McGowan, South Carolina, disunion necessary to slavery, **7**, 280.
McHenry, James, delegate, Maryland, 1783–6, **1**, 203.
McIlvaine, A. R., representative, Delaware, 1843–9, **2**, 534.
McIntosh, lieutenant, Kansas outrages, **5**, 301, 306, 307.
McKay, James J., representative, North Carolina, 1831–49.
bill granting money for closing Mexican war, **3**, 285.
McKean, James B., representative, New York, 1859–63, **7**, 310.
McKean, Thomas, governor, Pennsylvania, 1799–1808, **2**, 345.
McKinley, John, senator, Alabama, 1826–37, **2**, 237.

McLane, Louis, representative, Delaware, 1817–27; senator, 1827–9; minister to England, 1829....46; secretary of treasury, 1831–3; secretary of state, 1833–4.
Missouri Compromise, first suggestion made by, **1,** 374.
Oregon negotiations, **3,** 167, 274.
removal of deposits, opposed by, **2,** 52.
slavery restriction in Arkansas territory, protests against, but admits legality, **1,** 373.
slaves, right to hold inheres in United States citizenship, **1,** 362.
south's rapid development, **1,** 453.
McLean, New York, **7,** 447.
McLean, John, Ohio, United States supreme court, 1829–1861.
political views vague, **7,** 149.
presidency, urged for, 1856, **5,** 367.
long career, **5,** 367, 368.
fitness for the office, **5,** 368–370.
objections against aged, non-aggressive, nativist, **5,** 368–370.
in 1860, **7,** 151.
age against candidacy, **7,** 155.
fugitive slaves, summary dealing with, constitutional, **1,** 313.
Dred Scott decision, dissents from, **6,** 30; **7,** 149.
McLeod Case, 2, 435.
McMullin, Fayette, representative, Virginia, 1849–1855.
speakership deadlock, 1855, **5,** 210.
threatens disunion, **5,** 247.
McNutt, A. G., governor, Mississippi, 1837–1841, **3,** 153.
introduces "repudiation," **2,** 443.
state adopts his repeated recommendation to repudiate, **2,** 443, 444.
McPherson, Edward, representative, Pennsylvania, 1859–63, **7,** 104.
McQueen, John, representative, South Carolina, 1849–60.
speakership deadlock, 1859, **7,** 103, 104, 111.
McRae, John J., representative, Mississippi, 1860–61, **7,** 99, 102.
Meade, R. K., representative, Virginia, 1847–53.
Compromise, 1850, Whigs not satisfied with, **4,** 103.
slavery, would sacrifice Union for, **3,** 471, 474.
territorial question one of life to, **3,** 479, 480.
slave trade, interstate, **3,** 480.
Means, J. H., governor, South Carolina, 1850–2, **4,** 33, 35.
Meares, discoveries in Pacific (Oregon), **3,** 30.
Meigs, Fort, Harrison's victory at, **2,** 373, 393.
Mejia, Ignacio, general, Mexico, **3,** 233, 234.

Mercer, Charles Fenton, representative, Virginia, 1817–40, **2,** 490.
right of search, advocates granting, **2,** 490.
slave product of Virginia, its value, **1,** 352.
Meredith, Wm. M., Pennsylvania, secretary of the treasury, 1849–50, **3,** 457.
Meriweather, David, senator, Kentucky, 1852, **4,** 224.
Merritt, S., **3,** 262.
Methodist Episcopal Church, division of (on slavery question), **2,** 244, 245; **3,** 493.
slavery denounced by, prior to 1800, **2,** 231.
disclaims wish to intervene, 1836, **2,** 232, 233.
See CHURCHES.
Mexico, annexation, desire in for, **3,** 342.
views in United States, **3,** 341 *et seq.*
Berrien's condemnation of accession from, **3,** 301, 303, **326, 327.**
Buchanan's desire for, **6,** 344; **7,** 96, 97.
Calhoun raises new claims against, **2,** 681.
refuses to vote for war, **3,** 249, 250.
gloomy view of the war, **3,** 290.
California, expels United States citizens from, **3,** 109, 224, **225.**
United States' offer to buy, rejected, **3,** 112.
lost to, through revolt, **3,** 262 *et seq.*
United States blamed for, **3,** 263.
cession, **3,** 345.
her laws in, **4,** 291, 292.
Cass-Yrizarri treaty rejection, **6,** 201.
Cuba coveted by, **1,** 428, 429.
expedition against, United States request delay in, **1, 430.**
Cuba, filibusters captured in, **4,** 50, 51.
Democrats resolve on conquest from, **3,** 305.
Filibusters. See WALKER, WILLIAM.
emancipation decree, **2,** 555, 556.
expeditions against, **5,** 3.
finances demoralized, **3,** 209, 230.
Fremont refused wintering in California, **3,** 224, 225.
Gadsden treaty and purchase, **5,** 6–9.
opposition in the house of representatives, **5,** 8.
Gorostiza asks United States to enforce neutrality, **2,** 573.
arraigns United States for aiding Texas, **2,** 574, 575.
justice of his position, **2,** 578–9.
publishes criticism of the United States, **2, 594.**
Indians, treaty touching, **2,** 578.
Jackson's browbeating demands, **2,** 592–8.

Mexico — continued.
Jackson's demands treated with courtesy, **2**, 593, 594.
Monroe doctrine, claims aid under, **1**, 422.
New Mexico, collects customs in, **3**, 89.
lost to, through treachery, **3**, 258.
ceded, **3**, 345.
her laws in, **4**, 291, 292.
Oregon affairs affect relations with, **3**, 198.
Panama congress and, **1**, 410.
Polk, inaugural ignores, **3**, 24.
prepares for war, **3**, 79, 95 *et seq.*
for invasion, **3**, 102.
offer to negotiate accepted, **3**, 106, 107.
offer to buy California rejected, **3**, 112.
message declaring war existing, **3**, 239.
censured in senate, **3**, 243.
relations with Santa Anna, **3**, 282, 284.
distrusts Taylor and Scott, **3**, 330.
calls for more troops, **3**, 339.
proposes to force peace at his own terms, **3**, 340.
considers annexation, **3**, 341.
revolution in, 1847, **3**, 209.
Santa Anna allowed by Polk to enter, **3**, 282.
overthrows Paredes, **3**, 282, 283.
disappoints Polk's peace hopes, **3**, 284.
Scott establishes provisional government, **3**, 340.
Slidell's mission, haste offends, **3**, 200, 201.
delay of wished, to allow peaceful settlement, **3**, 201.
undue power an offense to Mexico, **3**, 204.
refuses to entertain him save as agreed, **3**, 205–7.
second rejection, **3**, 230, 231.
slavery prohibited in, **2**, 553, 568.
abolished, **3**, 392.
slavocracy hungry for, **4**, 43; **5**, 3, 13, 477.
Taylor, advance resented, **3**, 231–4.
blockades the Rio, opens hostilities, **3**, 232–7.
his skirmishers ambushed, **3**, 238.
proposes invasion, **3**, 247, 248.
victories at Palo Alto and Resaca de la Palma, **3**, 256.
Monterey capitulates to, **3**, 291.
Texas, encourages Catholic settlements in, **2**, 552.
repels Adams' offer for, **2**, 554.
slavery unlawfully introduced from United States, **2**, 553, 556.

Mexico — continued.
Texas, United States citizens forbidden to enter, 2, 558.
this decree (Bustamente) repealed, 2, 564.
settlers excited by Mexican revolution, 2, 564.
drive out Mexican troops, 2, 565.
Goliad and Alamo massacres, 2, 569.
United States' duplicity regarding, understood in, 2, 576, 577, 581, 687.
representative at Washington withdrawn, 2, 583.
new expedition against, 2, 587.
armistice rejected by, in reliance on United States, 2, 636, 640, 641.
annexation by United States learned of, by, 2, 673.
her consent needless, 2, 675.
considers it a war declaration, 2, 631, 675, 676.
and declares war, 3, 79, 80.
prepares to invade Texas, 2, 682, 683.
is ready to acknowledge, 3, 66 *et seq.*
Trist's peace negotiations and recall, 3, 331–333.
executes treaty of Guadaloupe Hidalgo, 3, 344, 345.
Tyler threatens war, 2, 657, 686.
extent of claims, 3, 240.
United States neutrality, preservation asked by, 2, 573.
violation of, protested against, 2, 615.
sends complaints by a clerk to Mexico, 2, 598.
claims, Mexico proposes arbitration, 2, 601.
represented by Martinez, 2, 604.
leaves much unsettled, 2, 605, 606.
their injustice and triviality, 2, 606; 3, 205.
payment delayed, 2, 627, 681.
second arbitration agreed on, 2, 627.
when Mexican claims shall be examined, 2, 631.
blocked by United States senate, 2, 635, 636.
new ones vamped by Calhoun, 2, 681.
satisfaction demanded for capture of Monterey, 2, 619.
considers her too feeble for war, 3, 81–3, 90.
squadron, removal requested, 3, 107.
manifest destiny demands war of conquest, 3, 269 *et seq.*
military weakness shown by war, 3, 330.
could not endure entire conquest of Mexico, 3, 341.
war with, danger following Texas annexation, 2, 673 *et seq.*
declared, 3, 79, 80.

Mexico — continued.
war with, measures deferred by, **3,** 82, 103.
peace administration falls, **3,** 209.
congress not responsible for, **3,** 236.
but dishonored in voting for, **3,** 252, 253.
war bill, passed by congress, **3,** 242, 243, 247–9.
and the constitution, **3,** 250, 251.
hostility is not, **3,** 243 *et seq.*
and political parties, **3,** 251, 252, 335–8.
public opinion in United States on, **3,** 289, 290.
peace overtures of United States rejected, **3,** 293, 331.
Tampico, Taylor ordered against, **3,** 295.
success embarrasses United States, **3,** 293, 304.
three-million bill, **3,** 300 *et seq.*, 324, 325.
south's attitude on conquest through, **3,** 301–4.
peace only on cession of territory — Democratic resolve, **3,** 305.
peculiar character of, **3,** 328–30.
San Juan D'Ulloa captured, **3,** 331.
battles of Buena Vista and Vera Cruz, **3,** 331.
peace offered by United States; terms: cession of California, New Mexico, right of way over Tehuantepec, twenty to thirty millions, **3,** 332.
defeats of Cerro Gordo, Contreras and Churubusco, **3,** 332, 333.
armistice, City of Mexico endangered, **3,** 333.
raised, **3,** 335.
peace offers of Mexico insincere, terms, **3,** 333.
defeats of Molino del Ray, Chapultepec, **3,** 335.
City of Mexico taken, **3,** 335.
increases United States debt, **3,** 338, 339.
treaty of Guadaloupe Hidalgo, ceding California and New Mexico for $15,000,000, **3,** 344, 345.
ratified, **3,** 345.
regretted by Webster, **2,** 345–7.
followed by boundary troubles, **4,** 281.
Webster's ill Mexican policy, **3,** 345–7.
Whigs resume congressional majority at height of war, **3,** 335, 336.
divided as to conquest, **3,** 337, 338.
Wise's speech: would prohibit her entering Texas, **2,** 612.
her wealth makes her a prize, **2,** 613.
Chihuahua, claimed by Tyler, **3,** 240.
Coahuila, claimed by Tyler, **3,** 240.
Matamoras, Polk's wish to occupy, **3,** 102.
invested, **3,** 234.

Mexico — continued.
Point Isabel burned by Mexicans, **3,** 232, 234.
Rio Grand, republic of, **3,** 86.
Valley, occupancy of, **3,** 89, 90, 91.
Sonora, attacked by filibusters, **5,** 471.
Tamaulipas, claimed by Tyler, **3,** 240.
Yucatan's annexation offer to United States, **3,** 438-40.
See CALIFORNIA; POLK; TEXAS; TAYLOR; SCOTT.
Micausaukies, Indians, **2,** 305.
Michigan, abolition strength in, **2,** 700.
admission, applies for, **2,** 139.
coupled with Arkansas for, **2,** 139.
affected by presidential election, **2,** 143.
bankruptcy in, 1838, **2,** 215.
Benton, applies for admission through, **2,** 140.
constitution adopted irregularly, **2,** 139, 140; **3,** 518: **5,** 169; **6,** 170, 171.
Democratic party in, 1837, **2,** 214.
fugitive slaves, law favoring, **5,** 66, 67.
Kansas-Nebraska bill resented in, **5,** 78.
Know-Nothingism in, **5,** 197.
Peace Conference, not in, **7,** 433, 434, 435.
Republican rise in, **5,** 131.
repudiates portion of debt, **2,** 441.
slaveless states, 1840, one of four, **1,** 284.
territorial legislature exceeds power, **6,** 170, 171.
United States supreme court and, **6,** 20.
Wilmot proviso, indorsed by, **3,** 307.
Detroit, lake commerce, **2,** 180.
Advertiser, **7,** 433.
Free Press, Kansas-Nebraska bill, favors freedom, **5,** 125.
a party test, **4,** 353.
Pierce censured by, though Democratic, **5,** 254; **6,** 4.
Middleton, Henry, ambassador to Russia, 1820-30, **1,** 428, 429.
Mifflin, Thomas, governor, Pennsylvania, 1791-1800, **1,** 102.
Milan Decree. See NAPOLEON.
Miles, W. P., representative, South Carolina, 1857-60.
south arming for secession, **7,** 112.
South Carolina secession announced by, **7,** 357, 359.
southern (Anglo-Saxon) determination to win, **7,** 307.
Militia, excise war necessitates act creating, **1,** 96-101.
free negroes excluded from, **1,** 303.

Militia — continued.
president's power over; law of 1795, **1,** 245; **3,** 99, 100.
War of 1812, refused in, by New England, **1,** 245.
See CONSTITUTION; KANSAS; POLK; SUPREME COURT DECISIONS.
Miller, Jacob W., senator, New Jersey, 1841–7.
Cuba, proposed purchase of, **3,** 440.
Polk and the 49° Oregon line, **3,** 217.
territories, slavery in, doubts congressional authority, **3,** 356, 391.
Texas annexation, **2,** 711.
Miller, St. F., Alabama, **2,** 661.
Miller, S. D., senator, South Carolina, 1831–7.
Georgia unreproved for insolence in Worcester case, **1,** 458.
nullification ordinance, **1,** 501.
Millson, John S., representative, Virginia, 1849–60, **4,** 348.
conservative, **7,** 82, 91.
speakership contest, 1859, **7,** 82, 91.
Millward, William, representative, Pennsylvania, 1855–7, **5,** 220.
Milnor, James, representative, Pennsylvania, 1811–13, **1,** 234.
Miner, Charles, representative, Pennsylvania, 1825–9, **2,** 235.
Minnesota, admission with Kansas, paired for, **6,** 214, 215, 218, 222, 230, 239.
congress reverses act of (territory), **5,** 274.
irregular representation in, **5,** 272.
Peace Conference, not in, **7,** 433.
political irregularities in, **6,** 214.
territorial bill, **3,** 409.
Minorities, respect for, a condition of rational government, **1,** 234; **2,** 218.
Mirabeau, Count, **1,** 107.
Missions, enthusiasm for, 1825, **2,** 84.
Mississippi, and Committee of Thirty-three, **7,** 357.
and Compromise of 1850, **3,** 561.
congressional district law, disregards, **2,** 506.
crash of 1837, stress in, **2,** 195, 215. 216.
Democratic convention, Charleston, 1860, withdraws, **7,** 130.
Democrats of, censure R. J. Walker, **6,** 70.
English loans in, **2,** 184.
Fugitive Slave Law and the, **3,** 553.
judiciary, elective, adopted in, an error, **3,** 151, 153.
at Nashville convention, **3,** 532; **4,** 3.
nullification pledges demanded of candidates in, **3,** 153.
free negroes, persecution and sale of, **2,** 496.
public land sales, **4,** 184.

Mississippi — continued.
repudiation, leads in, **2**, 443.
secession enthusiasm, **3**, 532; **4**, 4, 5, 29.
disappears on a popular vote, **4**, 35, 36, 214.
resolution, denying right of, **4**, 105, 136.
prefers to have South Carolina first exercise right of, **4**, 108.
convention, **7**, 256, 257.
caused by slavery, **7**, 261.
of border states sought by, **7**, 268.
followed by war — impossible, **7**, 285.
slavery, struggle for in, **1**, 322.
increase in 1830–40, **2**, 185.
convention (Jackson) on protection of, **3**, 531.
resolution, assert right to resist restrictions on, **4**, 105.
slave trade, opposition in, to, **3**, 434.
Texas, bankrupts 1837, flee to, **2**, 216.
settlers from in, **2**, 551–3.
annexation declared for, by, **2**, 602.
Union Bank sells bonds illegally, **2**, 443.
and United States supreme court, **6**, 20.
Jackson, secession convention at, **7**, 283.
Mississippian, Lecompton constitution, **6**, 92.
Natchez, *Free Trader*, **4**, 397.
Vicksburg, commercial convention at, **6**, 316.
slave trade prosecuted from, 1858, **6**, 322.
Whig, **7**, 250.
Mississippi River, commerce, growth and extent to 1841, **2**, 179.
commercial importance, **7**, 287–91.
thought by south to insure secession of west, **7**, 287–91.
lessened by northern transportation, **7**, 289–291.
not seen by Washington, **1**, 17.
control, question of, raised on France's acquisition of Louisiana, **1**, 183.
Missouri, admission, **1**, 358.
and admission of Maine, **1**, 359,
deadlock in congress on, leading to Missouri Compromise, **1**, 357–381.
without limitation not being at once secured, proposes to make herself a state, **1**, 370.
secession of, considered, **1**, 371.
See this title, "Limitation."
hindered by flaw in state constitution, **4**, 366, 367.
anti-slavery hopes in, **3**, 431, 432.

Missouri — continued.
Blue Lodges created to foist slavery on Nebraska, **4**, 285.
congressional district law disregarded by, **2**, 506.
constitution, state, petition to form, **1**, 356.
Democratic gains, 1838, **2**, 214.
extension of, north of 36° 30′, **2**, 143–6.
Sacs and Foxes expelled, **2**, 144, 145.
slavery allowed in the new tract despite compromise, **2**, 144; **4**, 286, 305.
free negroes excluded, north objects, **1**, 379.
judicial elections in, **3**, 152.
Kansas, emigrant aid from, **5**, 286.
ruffians cross the border, **5**, 305.
attempts to force slavery on, **5**, 140, 159.
election, ruffians in, **5**, 142, 143; **6**, 63.
legislature resides in, **5**, 155, 157.
militia raised in, **5**, 176, 177.
free labor, intimidation from, **5**, 71.
Kansas-Nebraska question important to, **4**, 286, 288, 289.
Know-Nothings in **5**, 191.
limitation respecting slavery, urged by north at time of admission, **1**, 357 *et seq.*
no more slaves, emancipation of future-born, **1**, 357.
south claims to fight it disinterestedly, **1**, 359.
Maine's admission made a lever against, **1**, 359.
effect on southern political status, **1**, 359.
bearing of Louisiana purchase on, **1**, 359, 361, 362.
free labor and, **1**, 360.
slavery and, **1**, 360.
Baptists assert is inhuman, **1**, 361.
legality of emancipation plan, **1**, 362.
citizens of United States not immediately concerned, **1**, 362.
congress' power to impose, denied, **1**, 363, 364.
state sovereignty the base of opposition, **1**, 364, 366, 367.
precedents for, **1**, 365.
other conditions in bill, allowed, **1**, 365.
Declaration of Independence and, **1**, 365.
constitutionality discussed, **1**, 366, 368, 369.
makes states unequal in footing, **1**, 368, 369.
defenders disagree, **1**, 367.
nature of the Union revealed by the question, **1**, 367, 368.
congressional bickerings on, **1**, 370.
lost by small majority, **1**, 372.

Missouri — continued.
Missouri Compromise, declares it made void by north, **3**, 459.
Peace Congress, coercion upon Missouri in, **7**, 444, 445.
Platte county self-defensive association, **5**, 71, 72.
at Republican convention, 1860, **7**, 175.
secession of, mooted prior to admission, **1**, 371.
attitude, 1861, **7**, 259.
slavery injures land value in, **3**, 571.
naturally insecure in, **4**, 228; **7**, 12.
effect of, census of 1856, **6**, 303, 304.
dying in, **7**, 260.
United States supreme court and, **6**, 20.
territory subject to federal laws, **1**, 367.
See KANSAS.
Democrat, **5**, 157, 158.
Liberty, United States arsenal robbed, **5**, 177.
St. Joseph *Democrat*, **7**, 252.
St. Louis *Intelligencer*, **5**, 63.
News, **5**, 228.
censures border ruffians, **5**, 306.
Republican, **5**, 141.
Shepherd of the Valley, Catholics averse to United States liberty, **5**, 87.
decries education of masses, **5**, 94.
Weston *Reporter*, **5**, 141.
Westport, Kansas ruffian rendezvous, **5**, 155, 157, 172.
Missouri Compromise, actual force and meaning, **5**, 396.
Arkansas and, **2**, 141.
Benton declares to be of southern origin, **1**, 375.
Buchanan's varied position, **5**, 352, 356, 357.
California and, **3**, 386.
Clay's influence — the great peace-maker, **1**, 381.
is a compact — denied by senators, **4**, 365, 366.
Compromise of 1850 re-affirms it, **4**, 293, 294, 326.
constitutionality questioned in congress, **4**, 290–3.
denied by Pierce, **5**, 226.
Cullom appeals to southern honor to sustain, **4**, 364.
Cushing's false reasoning against, **5**, 226–8.
Dixon moves repeal, **4**, 300, 311.
Douglas' attempt to overthrow it, **4**, 298–300, 313, 330, 331, 372.
declares Compromise of 1850 to supersede, **4**, 304–31.
fears to call it unconstitutional, **4**, 329.
says north violated it in 1821, **4**, 366.

Missouri Compromise — continued.
Dunn's resolution to revive, **5**, 247.
causes threats of disunion, **5**, 247, 248.
free negroes, **1**, 380, 381.
genesis of, and struggle ending with, **1**, 356–81.
Jefferson distrusts geographical principle of, **1**, 377.
Kansas-Nebraska bill rejects and annuls it, **4**, 324, 338 *et seq.*
Know-Nothings north demand return to, **5**, 197.
disagree regarding, **5**, 262.
line 36° 30′, **1**, 373.
vote on, **1**, 375.
bitterly opposed south, **1**, 375.
drawing of, fatal to peace, **1**, 377, 378.
extension impossible, **3**, 333, 334.
slavery north of, 1850, **4**, 360.
40° proposed, see CLINGMAN.
McLane first suggests, **1**, 374.
manifest destiny of United States and, **4**, 360, 361.
Missouri declares void, but will accept if extended, **3**, 459.
rebels against, **4**, 285 *et seq.*
Monroe sustains, **1**, 375.
Nebraska and, **4**, 283....337.
bill and, **4**, 400.
New Mexico and, **3**, 386.
north, receives the shell, south the kernel, **1**, 381.
more than faithful to the compact, **4**, 366–70.
considers it inviolable, **4**, 459.
ceases strife for, **5**, 390.
its pacific influence, **4**, 370, 371.
Pierce's attitude, **4**, 310, 311; **5**, 226.
political parties made geographical by, **1**, 382.
interest relaxes on adoption of, **1**, 382.
repeal, effect of, **4**, 341 *et seq.*
effected by Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4**, 324, 338 *et seq.*
originates among northern democrats, **4**, 356, 357.
and voted by them, **4**, 406.
held impossible by Webster, **4**, 361.
significance of, **4**, 360–362, 370–72.
forbid by honor of south, **4**, 364.
in full sense impossible, **4**, 369, 370.
not urged by public, **4**, 372.
the only certainty in Nebraska bill, **4**, 400.

Missouri Compromise — continued.
repeal, defines parties, northern vs. southern, **4,** 420, 421.
south surprised at resistance, **4,** 446.
sectional feeling, is a new phase of, **1,** 87.
slavery extension, northern opposition shown by, **3,** 412.
Sumner moves re-affirmance in Nebraska bill, **4,** 301, 311.
Texas annexation is reiterated in, **5,** 228.
violated in extension of Missouri, **2,** 144; **4,** 286.
annexation of Texas, **3,** 200.
See COMPROMISE OF 1850; KANSAS-NEBRASKA BILL; NEBRASKA.
Missouri Emigration Society, 5, 286.
Missouri River, 2, 179.
Molina, ambassador, Costa Rica, **5,** 472.
Monarchism, un-American, yet with cause feared by early American statesmen, **1,** 108 *et seq.*
See AMERICAN COLONIES.
Monasterio, Mexico, **3,** 331, 332.
United States, unreasonable claims on Mexico, **2,** 592–4.
Monopoly of Wealth, bugbear of the masses, **1,** 383.
Monroe, James, Virginia, minister to France, 1794–6; minister to England, 1803–8; secretary of state, 1811–17; secretary of war, 1814–15; president, 1817–25.
presidency, re-election, **1,** 382.
corruption under, **2,** 19.
removals under, **2,** 24.
Jackson's counsel to, **2,** 13.
Amelia Island, on the breaking of slave station at, **1,** 325.
colonization society favored by, **1,** 330.
Cumberland Road bill, reasons for veto, **1,** 390.
"doctrine" stated, **1,** 420; **3,** 40.
adopted by his cabinet, **1,** 420.
the fruit of the Holy Alliance, **1,** 419.
South American states wish alliance based on, **1,** 421.
Mexico claims protection under, **1,** 422.
and Panama congress, **1,** 421, 423.
made to defend capture of Monterey, **2,** 616.
Yucatan, and interoceanic canal, **3,** 439.
England, Jay's treaty, his treachery respecting, **1,** 131.
English colored seamen enslaved in South Carolina, **3,** 129.
federal power to compel states, **7,** 340.
Florida, defends military occupation of, **1,** 336.
France, tactless partisan conduct in, compels his recall, **1,** 129, 130.

Monroe, James — continued.
Missouri Compromise sustained by, **1,** 375.
Oregon, demands that England restore Astoria, **3,** 35.
recommends military post in, **3,** 38.
jeopardized by his doctrine, **3,** 40.
protection recommended by, **1,** 401.
right of search, etc.: United States must hold all rights on the ocean, **1,** 274.
granted to England by, **2,** 490.
Sabine boundary, accepted by, in treaty of 1819, **2,** 550.
said to prefer it, **2,** 559.
slave trader pardoned by, **1,** 328.
slave trade, treaties to abolish, **1,** 330.
empowered to return smuggled negroes, **1,** 330.
Spanish-American colonies, desires recognition of, **1,** 410.
war party, 1808, and, **1,** 231.
War of 1812, refuses to reimburse Massachusetts for independent outlay in, **1,** 259.
sanguine of national support, **1,** 239.
his draft plan shows stress of government, **1,** 257, 258.
Monroe Doctrine. See MONROE.
Montez, Pedro, 2, 322, 325.
See L'AMISTAD.
Montgomery, William, representative, Pennsylvania, 1856-61, **6,** 223.
Moore, W. B. S., Maine, **5,** 77.
Moore, John, Illinois, **5,** 463.
Moore, John, Virginia, **2,** 96.
Moore, Gabriel, senator, Alabama, 1831-7, **1,** 503.
Morality, individual, business, political, **6,** 108.
Morehead, C. S., representative, Kentucky, 1847-51.
south desperate to disunion, **3,** 467.
Taylor's administration unsupported, **3,** 516.
Taylor-Clay coolness, **3,** 516, 517.
Morehead, J. T., senator, Kentucky, 1841-7.
conservative in Mexican affairs, **3,** 244, 303.
Morfit, Jackson's agent in Texas, **2,** 589, 590.
Morgan, R. C., 1, 344.
Mormons, The, principles of, **6,** 130, 132, 133.
freedom of conscience and, **5,** 188.
early toleration of, censured, **6,** 132 *et seq.*
"domestic institution" claim, **6,** 134.

Mormons, The – continued.
political heresies, **6**, 132, 133.
Buchanan's message, 1856, asks for troops to reduce, **6**, 129, 151.
criticised, **6**, 135.
forestalls action by congress, **6**, 138.
proclamation demanding formal submission and guaranteeing freedom of worship, **6**, 258.
message, 1858, **6**, 325.
Danites' crimes arouse the country, **6**, 142, 143.
Drummond's report, **6**, 136.
shows need of careful, unhampered action by congress, **6**, 136–8.
expedition against, sent, without authority, by Buchanan, **6**, 76, 132, 138, 139.
his action extra-legal, **6**, 140–2.
provokes outbreak, **6**, 143.
formed in Kansas by Harvey, **6**, 143.
fraud and intrigue attend, **6**, 146.
Scott's protest, **6**, 145, 146.
delay, **6**, 144, 146.
defied and ordered out of Utah, **6**, 147.
permitted to winter, if disarmed, **6**, 149.
fought with hunger, **6**, 149.
has no cavalry, **6**, 149.
approach to Salt Lake City, **6**, 149.
prevented by winter, **6**, 149, 150.
jobbery, cost, **6**, 254, 255.
censured by Democrats, **6**, 255.
good accomplished by, **6**, 261.
United States troops in Salt Lake City, **6**, 259.
exodus from Salt Lake City to Provo, **6**, 256, 258, 259.
they hold council of war, **6**, 256.
peace made, through Kane, **6**, 257.
Kansas troubles delay troops sent to quell, **6**, 76, 143–9.
mail contract withdrawn, **6**, 147.
problem still unsolved, **6**, 260, 261.
rebel against federal authority, **6**, 135, 136, 143.
after ten years' peace, **6**, 147.
Republican party condemns, **5**, 362.
squatter sovereignty, existence under, **6**, 134.
Morrill, Justin S., representative, Vermont, 1855–67.
Kansas frauds, **6**, 88.
Pierce's administration, **5**, 348.

Morrill, Lot M., senator, Maine, 1861–76, **7**, 441.
Morris, Gouverneur, delegate, New York, 1777–80; delegate to Federal convention; minister to France, 1792–4; senator, New York, 1800–3.
his neutrality offends Committee of Safety; recalled, **1**, 129.
Louisiana purchase, urges necessity of, **1**, 186.
popular representation favored by, **1**, 13.
states, admission of, **2**, 707, 708.
on treason; on the revolt of a state, **4**, 113.
Union necessary, even through war, **1**, 52.
believes recognition of slavery necessary to, **1**, 290.
Morris, Isaac N., representative, Illinois, 1857–1861.
Buchanan censured by, **7**, 351.
Democratic distrust of Douglas, **6**, 297, 298.
Morris, J. D., representative, Ohio, 1847–51, **3**, 560.
Morris, James R., representative, Pennsylvania, 1859–65, **7**, 107.
Morris, Thomas, senator, Ohio, 1838–1839, **2**, 273.
Morris Canal and Banking Company, **2**, 444.
Morse, A., slave trade revivalist, **6**, 317.
Morton, Edwin, aids John Brown, **7**, 24.
Morton, Oliver P., governor, Indiana, 1861–1865, **7**, 292.
Muhlenberg, J. P. G., representative, Pennsylvania, 1789–1801, **1**, 118.
Mullins, and European negotiations with South Carolina, **7**, 293.
Munroe, major, military governor, New Mexico, **3**, 537.
Murphy, William S., *chargé* to Texas.
annexation, pledges United States' protection to Texas, to forward, **2**, 637, 638.
England's position as to slavery in Texas, **2**, 632, 633.
navy, issues orders to, **2**, 639.
Texas, United States forces around, asks control of, **2**, 639, 640.
promises to, disavowed by United States, **2**, 641.
Murray, William V., representative, Maryland, 1791–1797, **1**, 307.

Napier, Lord, **6**, 156.
Napoleon I., decrees of Berlin and Milan, **1**, 200.
Hayti, policy toward, **1**, 424.
Louisiana sold by, **1**, 184.
Nashville Convention. See TENNESSEE.
Nason, in Massachusetts convention on constitution, **1**, 57.
Nassau, English at, interfere with American slave trade, **2**, 312, 479.
"Nation," The, analogies of campaigns of 1801 and 1872, **1**, 174.
De Tocqueville superficial, **1**, 68.
National Bank. See BANK, NATIONAL.

National Convention, method of electing delegates, **2,** 523.
origin of, **2,** 38.
National Debt, paid under Jackson, **2,** 186.
Van Buren compelled to contract, **2,** 199, 210.
from 1841–2 more than doubles, **2,** 450.
Mexican War increases it, **3,** 338.
See COMMERCIAL CRISIS.
National Democrats, 4, 417.
"National Gazette." See FRENEAU.
National Republicans, convention 1839, **2,** 39, 40.
Clay, candidate of, 1839, **2,** 38, 39.
address of, criticising Jackson, **2,** 39, 40.
makes National Bank the issue, **2,** 40.
See WHIG PARTY.
Native American Party, Know-Nothings founded on, **5,** 80, 81.
Scott's programme, **4,** 158.
Taylor's support in, **3,** 367.
Whigs, is largely formed of, **2,** 522.
warned against, **2,** 524.
See KNOW-NOTHING PARTY.
Naturalization, Know-Nothing bill restricting, **5,** 188.
necessary to assimilation, **5,** 189.
Republican attitude, 1856, **5,** 363, 364.
See IMMIGRATION; KNOW-NOTHING PARTY; NATIVE AMERICAN PARTY.
Navigation, Inland, increase 1830–1842, **2,** 179.
See MISSISSIPPI RIVER.
Navy, United States, Adams (John) urges need of, **1,** 248.
Buchanan, corrupt jobs under, **7,** 145, 146.
Clay and Webster on, **1,** 248.
Mexico, unauthorized hostility toward, **2,** 615–20, 639.
New England desires increase, **1,** 248, 249.
Oregon controversy, ill condition during, **3,** 175.
Pierce applies for increase of, **6,** 26, 36.
War of 1812, a sectional issue in, **1,** 248.
dishonorable plan of recruiting in, **1,** 257, 278.
See ARMY.
Naylor, Charles, representative, Pennsylvania, 1837–41, **2,** 207.
Nebraska, original wide extent, **4,** 282, 302.
Dodge bill to organize territory, **4,** 282, 290.
Douglas reports it, January 4, 1854, **4,** 290.
it makes slavery a local interest, **4,** 290.
questions validity of Missouri Compromise, **4,** 290.

Nebraska — continued.
Douglas' territorial bill, 1848. **3,** 409.
engineers earlier bills, **4,** 282.
bill, January 10, provides for squatter sovereignty and fugitive slave law, **4,** 298 *et seq.*
Dixon amends it to repeal Missouri Compromise, **4,** 300.
Independent Democrats' appeal against, **4,** 301.
reveals Douglas' plot to extend slavery, **4,** 301 *et seq.*
Douglas' counter attack, **4,** 304 *et seq.*
rouses disunion fears, **4,** 308.
meets Pierce's approval: the *Union* article, **4,** 309–12.
rivalry to make it to satisfy the slavocracy, **4,** 316 *et seq.*
becomes Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4,** 319.
Richardson's bill wrongs Indians, **4,** 282.
slavery, fitness for doubtful, **4,** 360.
forbidden in, by Missouri Compromise, **4,** 283, 284, 292.
menaced by, if free, **4,** 286, 288, 289.
agitation in Missouri to force it on the territory, **4,** 285.
See COMPROMISE OF 1850; DOUGLAS; KANSAS; KANSAS-NEBRASKA BILL; MISSOURI COMPROMISE; PIERCE; TERRITORIES.
Negroes, Free, California, are forbidden in, **3,** 464, 465.
census, 1850, number in south, **3,** 567.
citizenship, right to, discussed, **1,** 379.
denied by Taney, **6,** 32–5.
early recognition in slave states, **6,** 34, 35.
congress introduces race and color into legislation, **1,** 303.
ignores their rights and claims, **1,** 305.
constitutionality of laws excluding, **1,** 380.
freedom of, presumption against, **1,** 303.
Fugitive Slave Law and, **5,** 66, 67.
insurrection of, feared, **1,** 329.
kidnaping of, south unable to regulate, **1,** 307, 308.
Maryland oppresses and enslaves them, **1,** 496; **4,** 11.
militia, are excluded from, **1,** 303.
Mississippi, sale of, in, **1,** 496.
denies admission to, **1,** 496.
Missouri, refused admission to, **1,** 379.
negro college projected by, **2,** 97.
education, **2,** 96 *et seq.*
Oregon discriminates against, **6,** 329.
preaching among, antagonism to, **2,** 496.
revolution, good service during the, **1,** 303.
riots against, **2,** 101.

Negroes, Free — continued.
South Carolina, colored sailors enslaved by, **3,** 128 *et seq.*
protest against this law, **3,** 129.
England complains, **3,** 129, 131.
Attorney-General Wirt declares it unconstitutional, **3,** 129.
Attorney-General Berrien justifies it, **3,** 129–33.
Massachusetts agitates and petitions against it in vain, **3,** 134 *et seq.*
sale of defended as protective, **6,** 317, 318.
to pay costs of false imprisonment, **1,** 304, 305.
smuggled, how to be disposed of, **1,** 317.
left to state governments, **1,** 318.
Virginia, proposed expulsion from, **2,** 88.
"voluntary consent" to exportation extorted, **1,** 332.
See ABOLITION; BERRIEN; COLONIZATION SOCIETY; CRANDALL; FUGITIVE SLAVES; SLAVES; SLAVE TRADE; TURNER; L'AMISTAD.
Neighbors, major, Texas-New Mexico boundary, **3,** 537.
Nelson, Hugh, representative, Virginia, 1811–23, **1,** 234.
Nelson, John, Maryland, acting secretary of state, 1844, **2,** 641.
Nelson, Samuel, New York, United States supreme court justice, 1845–72.
Dred Scott case — proposes rehearing, **6,** 26.
drafts original opinion in, affirming Scott's slavery, **6,** 27, 28.
Nesselrode, Von, Count, Chancellor Russia, 1844–1856, **1,** 429.
Netherlands, The, similarity to the United States, **1,** 251.
Neuces River, rightful bound between Mexico and Texas, **3,** 85, 212.
Neumann, Karl F., author of Geschichte der Vereinigten Staaten, unequal to his task, criticism on, **1,** 240.
Neutrality, United States more exacting than observing of, **2,** 571.
Neuville, Hyde de, French ambassador, **2,** 550.
New England, anti-Federalists, but one elected, 1799, **1,** 180.
gain in, **1,** 180.
Burr supported by for president, **1,** 172.
Canada acquisition not desired by, **1,** 247.
cotton manufacture in, **3,** 575.
embargo of 1807, stops industries in, **1,** 209.
violently opposed in, **1,** 213.
England, prefers disunion to war with, **1,** 125, 126.
plan for neutrality in case of war, **1,** 221.
separate treaty with proposed, **1,** 251.
owing to England's severity against her ports, **1,** 251.
Fugitive Slave Law hated in, **3,** 553.

New England — continued.
Jackson's nomination disgusts, **2,** 4.
Jefferson mistrusts and oppresses. **1,** 252.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, clergy protest against, **4,** 407–14.
Louisiana purchase, fears it will make south her overmatch, **1,** 185, 247.
Madison's second term, save Vermont, is opposed to, **1,** 236.
manufactures nourished on decay of shipping, **1,** 398.
navy increase desired by, **1,** 248, 249.
Protestant freedom foundation of, **2,** 244.
secession threatened by, **1,** 187.
advocated by "New Englander," **1,** 196, 197.
convention at New Haven proposed, **1,** 223.
shipping interest, 1846, **3,** 573.
slaves, opposed to exemption from taxation, **1,** 286.
slave trade, interested in, **1,** 315.
tariff, 1816, divided on, **1,** 399.
favors protection as manufactures grow, **1,** 404.
reduction to pacify South Carolina, is opposed to, **1,** 484.
1833, indifference and opposition to protection, **1,** 499.
War of 1812, is opposed to, **1,** 236.
the reproach not hers alone, **1,** 250.
makes concessions to war party, **1,** 246.
is neglected during, **1,** 253.
injures her shipping, **1,** 398.
western additions to United States opposed by, **1,** 187.
See NORTH.
New England Anti-Slavery Society. See GARRISON.
New England, Emigrant Aid Company, **5,** 138, 139.
New Grenada, treaty with on Panama, 1846, **6,** 153, 154.
New Hampshire, anti-Federalist gains in, **1,** 182.
convention, **2,** 39.
assumption opposed in, **1,** 85.
colony with independent government, the only, **1,** 8.
congress, levies of ignored, 1782–7, **1,** 41.
congressional district law, disregarded by, **2,** 506, 507.
constitution formed, **1,** 25.
Democratic, yet opposed to annexation of Texas, **3,** 127.
Democrats of, on Lecompton constitution, **6,** 191.
embargo of 1807, indorsed by, **1,** 212.
Hartford convention, but two, irregular, delegates in, **1,** 261, 263.
Kentucky and Virginia resolutions condemned by, **1,** 150.

New Hampshire — continued.
Know-Nothingism in, **5**, 197.
Republican rise in, **5**, 130.
shipping interest prevails in, **1**, 399.
slaves in, 1790, **1**, 280.
sovereignty claimed by, **1**, 21.
Webster agitation in, 1843, **2**, 514.
Wilmot proviso, indorsed by, **3**, 307.
Canaan, negro school razed in, **2**, 99.
Concord *Patriot* cited, **5**, 253.
Standard cited, **5**, 452.
Portsmouth national bank, **2**, 32 *et seq.*
legislators petition change of directors, **2**, 33.
New Jersey, abolition societies formed in, **1**, 284.
at Annapolis convention, 1786, **1**, 47.
campaign of 1856, **5**, 461, 463.
Clinton supported by, against Madison, **1**, 236.
colonial government, dissolution, **1**, 8.
congress, contested election, 1839, **2**, 337–40.
barred from organization of house of representatives, **2**, 338.
constitution formed, **1**, 25.
Democrats gain control, 1838, **2**, 234.
election frauds in, 1840, **2**, 402.
election, 1859, importance, result, **7**, 68, 69.
elections, national, 1856, 1860, **7**, 172, 173.
Know-Nothings in, **5**, 197, 202.
Lincoln, fusion against, **7**, 219.
Pierce abandoned by, **5**, 77.
slaves in, 1790, **1**, 280.
non-taxation, aids south to secure, **1**, 286.
opposed to "three-fifths compromise," **1**, 289, 290.
War of 1812, equally divided, **1**, 249, 250.
Wilmot proviso indorsed by, **3**, 307.
Newark, negro riots, **2**, 101.
Trenton, nominates Taylor, **3**, 366.
New Mexico, Butler's plan to secure, 1835, **2**, 566.
California, admission involved with slavery question, **3**, 521.
ceded to United States, **3**, 345.
Clay's compromise, **3**, 485.
Clayton's territorial bill, **3**, 386.
Compromise of 1850 and, **3**, 525.
conquest justified by desire, **3**, 268.

New Mexico — continued.
constitutional convention, **3**, 537, 538.
enrages slavocracy, **3**, 538.
Douglas' territorial bill, **3**, 409.
Foote's bill, **3**, 476.
homestead law in, **6**, 302.
Kansas question, and slavery in, **4**, 289.
Kearny assumes to annex, **3**, 259, 260.
Mexico, tariff of recognized by American merchants, **3**, 89.
price of peace to, **3**, 268, 332.
recession to, thought of, **3**, 401.
system, proposed continuances, **3**, 452.
Missouri Compromise not applicable, **3**, 393.
Polk's offer to buy rejected, **3**, 112.
orders conquest of, **3**, 258.
provisional government criticised by congress, **3**, 336.
continued, **3**, 404.
slave states, isolated from, **3**, 388.
slavery, struggle for, in, **3**, 301 *et seq.*, 349.
territory not given power over by Clayton bill, **3**, 386.
petitions against, **3**, 413.
organization of, prohibiting, sought by Root, **3**, 417, 475.
prohibition in, opposed by Webster, **3**, 500.
Chase's motion lost, **3**, 545.
question thrown on United States supreme court, **3**, 545; **4**, 290, 291, 306.
unfitness for, conceded, **4**, 134.
introduced into, **7**, 199, 227.
slavocracy abandons, **3**, 436, 437.
state organization desired by Taylor, **3**, 465.
territorial organization, **3**, 545, 559.
bill ignores slavery, **4**, 290, 291, 306.
Texas not owner of, **3**, 87, 89.
line disputed by, **3**, 413 *et seq.*
attempts to occupy part, **3**, 537.
claimed by Douglas to include part of, **4**, 304–7.
Tyler claims, with Texas, **3**, 240.
Walker's bill, **3**, 443 *et seq.*
Santa Cruz, **3**, 405.
Santa Fe, customs duties in, **3**, 89.
abandoned by Mexicans, **3**, 258.
constitutional convention at, **3**, 537, 538.
See MEXICO.

New York, abolition societies formed in, **1,** 284.
woman question in, **2,** 226, 227.
District of Columbia, petitioned for by women of, **2,** 236.
abolitionists of, form Liberty Party, **2,** 290.
defeat Clay, **2,** 700.
abolitionism, promises south to crush, **2,** 115.
American Party in, **2,** 522.
bank, national, 1814, petitions for recharter of, **1,** 385.
banks, requires specie payment of, **2,** 212.
convention of proposed by, **2,** 212.
of, 1857, **6,** 111, 118, 119.
Calhoun's following, **2,** 521.
Catholics and public schools, **5,** 91 *et seq.*
attack laws on church property, **5,** 96 *et seq.*
See CATHOLIC.
Clay, "triangular" conspiracy against, **2,** 365, 366.
counts on, for support in 1848, **3,** 381.
Clinton supported against Madison by, **1,** 236.
compromise petition, 1861, from citizens of, **7,** 419.
congress overpays levies of 1782–7, **1,** 41.
election law, is jealous of, **2,** 507.
constitution, convention on, **1,** 58.
severity of struggle in, **1,** 58, 59.
proposes thirty-three amendments, **1,** 60.
advocates first amendment, **2,** 248.
constitution, state, irregular change, **6,** 209.
cotton trade of 1860 and 1861, **7,** 298.
Crawford. strength in, **2,** 4.
Crisis of 1837 in, **2,** 195.
custom-house corruption in, **2,** 348, 353, 354.
states right theory applied in, **4,** 265, 266.
Democratic discord, Barnburners and Hunkers, **3,** 10, 359, 360, 361.
1860, 125.
indorsement of Buchanan's views on Kansas, **6,** 79.
national convention, 1860, **7,** 125, 132, 204.
election frauds, in 1840, **2,** 403.
in 1844, **2,** 698, 699.
election, 1859, importance, **7,** 67–9.
embargo, 1807, indorsed by, **1,** 212.
Federal convention, urging calling of, **1,** 47.
foreign population in, **3,** 568.
L'Amistad negroes in part land in, **2,** 322.

New York — continued.
anti-Lincoln fusionism, **7**, 218, 219.
internal revenue, early opposition, **1**, 41.
Jackson regarded as protectionist, **1**, 459.
second term agitation, **2**, 162.
addressed by merchants of on Crisis of 1837, **2**, 195.
campaign, influence in, **2**, 20.
Kansas-Nebraska bill in, **4**, 417–21.
Kentucky and Virginia resolutions condemned, **1**, 150.
Know-Nothings in, **5**, 80–3, 120, 197, 200.
"log-rolling" the business of the legislature, **2**, 500.
negro sailors, refuses to surrender to Virginia, **2**, 538, 539.
patents held in, **3**, 576.
Peace Conference, **7**, 434, 435, 444, 445.
Pierce is refused use of federal patronage in, on "states rights" theory, **4**, 265, 266.
political corruption early at home in, **2**, 20.
unsteadiness, **7**, 66.
presidential vote in 1824, 1828, **2**, 23.
Putnam tenure of church property bill, **5**, 101.
rebellion, volunteers aid to suppress, **7**, 276.
Republican rise in, **5**, 131.
convention of 1860, **7**, 183, 184.
slave taxation, attitude on, **1**, 286.
slavery, votes to prohibit in future states, **1**, 287.
slaves in, 1790, **1**, 280.
inclines to gradual emancipation of, **1**, 284.
tariff — early opposition, **1**, 41.
Texas, annexation opposed in, **2**, 604, 692, 693.
land speculation in, **2**, 560.
Union, importance to, **1**, 59.
Van Buren deserted by, **2**, 209.
fraudulent convention in behalf of, **2**, 526, 527.
Vermont dispute — and the constitution, **2**, 707.
War of 1812 — Tompkins, war candidate, majority, **1**, 246.
strong peace party, **1**, 249, 250.
Whigs in defeated by foreign element, **2**, 525.
Wilmot proviso strongly indorsed by, **3**, 306.
Albany, anti-abolition meeting, **2**, 113.
abolition national convention, **2**, 290.
Regency, see ALBANY REGENCY.
Argus, Clay and Polk, their tariff views the same, **2**, 535.

New York — continued.
Albany *Argus*, Jackson's unpopularity in New York, **2**, 157.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, Hards and Softs on, **4**, 418.
Marcy opposed to repeal of Missouri Compromise, **4**, 353.
Pierce attacked by, **4**, 275, 277, 278.
Van Buren's organ, **2**, 154.
Atlas cited, **4**, 353.
Journal loth to abandon Whig party, **4**, 458.
Utica pro-slavery mob, **2**, 10.
Register cited, **4**, 230.
Arcade, abolition convention, **2**, 290.
Auburn, early Republicanism at, **5**, 131.
Buffalo, Catholic church property dispute, **5**, 97–100.
Free Soil convention in, **4**, 211, 212.
Wilmot proviso supporters convene at, **3**, 385.
Commercial Advertiser, **2**, 381.
Greeley and Seward seek to use Whigs, **4**, 228.
Express cited, **4**, 130.
Republic cited, **4**, 175.
Herkimer, **3**, 360.
New York city, abolition society opposed in, **2**, 99.
mail transmission refused by postmaster, **2**, 122.
bank bill, Tyler petitioned to veto, **2**, 429.
banks stop payments, **2**, 196.
in campaign of 1860, **7**, 241.
Catholics, Irish, their dominance in, **5**, 91.
attack Bible in public schools, **5**, 91, 92.
Bedini's visit resented in, **5**, 99.
congress, extra session of 1837 demanded by, **2**, 198.
Jackson's policy censured by merchants of, **2**, 198.
negro riots, abolitionists abused, **2**, 100.
shipping interest, 1846, **3**, 573.
slavers fitted out in, **6**, 323.
speculation, land values in, **2**, 178.
stock exchange and disunionism, **7**, 237, 238, 239.
Lincoln mass meeting, **7**, 242, 243.
Taylor, early nomination in, **3**, 366.
American, cited, **2**, 158.
Commercial Advertiser.
Fillmore organ, 1856, **5**, 444.
Garrison threatened, **2**, 100.
Lecompton constitution, **6**, 96.

New York — continued.
New York city, *Courier*, Mexican crisis, **3**, 114.
Courier and Enquirer, Jackson's second term urged by, second choice, Van Buren, **2**, 162.
New Orleans bankruptcy, **2**, 196.
Taylor's candidacy — Clay's chance, **3**, 373.
Daily News, cited, **5**, 214.
Emancipator, see EMANCIPATOR.
Era, crisis 1837, **2**, 194.
Evening Post, Pierce unpledged to Compromise of 1850, **4**, 173, 174.
not represented by Democratic platform, **4**, 175, 176, 181.
Polk's candidacy, **2**, 692.
Republican nomination, 1860, **7**, 166.
Van Buren's character, **2**, 151.
Evening Star, party claims on officials, **2**, 348.
Van Buren's character, **2**, 154.
Express, Fillmorean, 1856, **5**, 444.
Freeman's Journal, Catholics — political power, **5**, 86, 89.
would keep from public schools, **5**, 94.
Hughes' organ, **5**, 102.
Irish vote, price of, **5**, 102.
Herald, Brown, John, **7**, 47, 57.
Clayton slavery compromise, **3**, 387.
gold fever emigration, **3**, 406.
Helper's "Crisis," **7**, 75, 76.
Know-Nothing strength, **5**, 127–8.
Lincoln opposed by, **7**, 185, 186.
slavery, predicts war over, **3**, 488.
and Democratic party, **4**, 217.
state election, 1859, national movement, **7**, 68.
stocks lowered by secession talk, **7**, 239.
Tyler's sons said to furnish with cabinet secrets, **2**, 433, 434.
Webster's support among Whigs, 1852, **4**, 140.
Independent, see "INDEPENDENT."
Journal of Commerce, John Brown, **7**, 47.
Oregon treaty and England free trade, **3**, 276.
United States unable to sustain war for, **3**, 175.
Pierce and Cuba, **5**, 35, 36.
urges peace policy on, **5**, 4.

New York — continued.
New York city, *Journal of Commerce*, slavers fitted in New York, **6**, 323.
Utica mob, sacrilege of, **2**, 103.
Nation, see NATION.
Sun, flies Cuban flag, **4**, 77, 54.
Times, Charleston Democratic convention, **7**, 136.
Cuban annexation favored by, **5**, 18, 19.
Lecompton convention, **6**, 69.
rebellion, 1861, a trifle, **7**, 302.
slavery compels sectional discord, **7**, 136, 137.
See RAYMOND.
Tribune, abolitionist hunting, 1860, **7**, 373.
Brown, John, **7**, 39.
Buchanan's cabinet, **6**, 11.
and Mormons, **6**, 144.
opposed by Thirty-sixth Congress, **7**, 71.
corruption of service under, **7**, 147.
Cameron's election, 1856, **6**, 10.
Cass, **6**, 51.
Compromise of 1850, political situation caused by, **4**, 215.
Cuban plot, 1858, **6**, 345.
Democratic party, pro-slavery among "Softs," **5**, 202.
jangle in New York, 1859, **7**, 66.
Charleston convention, 1860, **7**, 126.
gold fever emigration to California, **3**, 406.
Greytown, cites extortionate claims on, **5**, 11.
Kansas, urges free colonization of, **4**, 456.
pro-slavery election frauds in, **6**, 69.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, south indifferent to, **4**, 359.
defeats squatter sovereignty, **4**, 392.
sanguine of its failure, **4**, 431, 432.
the offer to buy Pennsylvania vote for, **4**, 432.
in the house of representatives, **4**, 441, 443.
not accepted north, **4**, 455.
sets north and south face to face, **4**, 460.
King Cotton in New York politics, **4**, 13.
Know-Nothings, rupture, **5**, 199.
in 1856, **5**, 358.
Pierce's war on abolition criticised by, **4**, 267.
foreign policy and Democratic bluster, **5**, **4**, **5**.
in 1856, **5**, 346.
rebellion, security of government, 1859, **7**, 69.

New York—continued.
New York city, *Tribune*, rebellion, a trivial matter, **7**, 302.
redemption of United States bonds, 1857, **6**, 123.
Republican speakership, 1859, **7**, 108.
secession talk empty, **4**, 40.
plot, 1857, **6**, 178.
1859, 1860, **7**, 254, 256.
a humbug and impossible, **7**, 233, 234, 236, 237, 240.
agitation causes stock panic, **7**, 239.
harms south only, **7**, 239.
fears north may make concessions, **7**, 258.
Seward's compromise attitude, **7**, 421.
slavery in territories under Clayton bill, **3**, 389, 390
in Missouri counties lying on Nebraska, **4**, 286.
a national adverse party a certainty, **5**, 132.
contest with for freedom begins, 1857, **6**, 97.
three-million bill favored by, even without Wilmot proviso, **3**, 325.
Union feeling south, 1861, **7**, 424.
Whigs and Fugitive Slave Law, **4**, 126.
factions on slavery question, **4**, 129, 130.
of Georgia, treachery of, **4**, 206.
finality plank of platform rejected by, **4**, 195.
encourages them in Scott's behalf, **4**, 226.
annihilated **4**, 226.
See DANA; GREELEY; PIKE.
True Sun, cited, **2**, 577.
United States Review, see UNITED STATES REVIEW.
Otsego *Democrat*, cited, **4**, 458.
Plattsburg naval victory, **1**, 262.
Rochester, *Union and Advertiser*, cited, **6**, 347.
Saratoga, anti-Nebraska convention, **5**, 131.
Syracuse, Republican beginnings at, **5**, 131.
Democratic state convention, **3**, 359.
Troy, *Whig* cited, **4**, 458.
Utica, Barnburner convention at, **3**, 360, 361
abolitionists abused in, **2**, 103.
Observer cited, **2**, 103.
Standard and Democrat, sacked, **2**, 103.
New York Anti-Slavery Society, **2**, 110.
New York Central Railroad, **7**, 289.
New York and Erie Railroad, **7**, 289.

Newspapers, number, etc., north and south, 1850, **3**, 579, 580.
political influence, **4**, 403.
Nicaragua, plots to annex, **5**, 4.
Greytown, claims sovereignty, **5**, 11.
American rights arrogantly forced, **5**, 10, 11.
Pierce supports American claims, **5**, 10, 11.
the town refuses to pay exorbitant damages, **5**, 11.
bombarded by United States ship Cyane, **5**, 10–15.
protest by English captain, **5**, 12.
protests of other powers, **5**, 12.
public opinion censures this attack, **5**, 12.
Colonel Kinney shows plot to instate United States government, **5**, 12.
slavocracy's intent, **5**, 13, 14.
revolution, 1854, **5**, 471.
Walker's aid sought by the government, **5**, 471.
he becomes dictator, causes complaint to Pierce, **5**, 472.
cancels Transit Company's charter, **5**, 472–4.
cautious recognition by United States, **5**, 472, 475, 478..
victory over Costa Rica, **5**, 475.
fears overthrow, reinstates slavery, **5**, 475.
rouses slavocracy of United States, **5**, 476, 477, 478.
expedition in "Fashion;" paltry United States opposition, **6**, 158, 159, 197.
opposed by ship "Saratoga," **6**, 197, 198.
captures Fort Castillo, **6**, 198.
captured by Commodore Paulding, **6**, 198.
Buchanan's message, **6**, 198, 199.
bearing on Cass-Yrizarri treaty, **6**, 201.
Yrizarri concludes treaty with United States, **6**, 161.
granting right to maintain transit route, **6**, 162.
Nicaragua Transit Co., use by filibusters stopped, **5**, 472, 473.
they attempt to secure it, **5**, 474.
Nicholas, John, representative, Virginia, 1793–1801.
efforts to mitigate evils of slavery, **1**, 307, 323.
Nicholas, Wilson C., senator, Virginia, 1799–1804; representative, 1807–9, **1**, 155, 192.
embargo, 1807, resolution to end it passed, **1**, 214, 216.
Jefferson's mouthpiece, **1**, 214.
Nicholson, Joseph H., representative, Maryland, 1799–1806, **1**, 188.
Niles, Hezekiah, editor *Register*.
negro insurrection (Nat. Turner's), fears revenge of whites, **2**, 88, 90.
preachers silenced, **2**, 89.

Niles, Hezekiah — continued.
Polk's course regarding Mexico and California, **3**, 114, 115.
slavery question, is on both sides, **2**, 94.
southern opposition to abolitionists overstrong, **2**, 119.
southern lynch law, **2**, 109.
Tyler acquires control of public money, **2**, 447, 448.
Van Buren's unpopularity, **2**, 528.
Niles, John Milton, senator, Connecticut, 1835... 49. **2**, 196.
Noah, M. M., **2**, 154.
Non-coercion Doctrine, a chief cause of rebellion, **7**, 459.
Non-intercourse Act, **1**, 218.
Non-resistants, an incongruous term, **2**, 224.
North — abolition hated in, **2**, 95, 107, 145.
strengthened by Bull Run, **7**, 307.
freedom, rouses to defend, **5**, 60, 61.
Fugitive Slave Law, hatred of, **4**, 9 *et seq.*
Giddings' censure aided by representatives of, **2**, 481.
rouses popular indignation, **2**, 48.
Jackson's nullification proclamation and, **1**, 478.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, misrepresented as favoring, **4**, 357–9, 421, 422.
legislation on, **4**, 416, 417.
loosens southern bonds, **4**, 460, 461.
repudiated by, **5**, 77, 78.
negro education obstructed in, **2**, 97.
Pierce repudiated by, **5**, 77, 78.
population, 1790–1820, **1**, 354.
progress of retarded by wars and embargo, **1**, 353.
representation, 1790–1820, **1**, 355.
rebellion, unprepared and averse to war, **7**, 306.
therefore the more resolute, **7**, 307–9.
sectionalism, responsibility for, **5**, 60, 61.
secession of, urged by Federalists, **1**, 193.
under leadership of Burr, **1**, 194, 195, 197.
urged by *Courant* in case Burr became president, **1**, 196.
secession talk in south alarms it, **3**, 322, 323.
sympathy in, **7**, 284, 285, 308, 417 *et seq.*
fear of division as to, **7**, 370.
success against, depends on union of, **7**, 371.
states of, volunteer aid to suppress, **7**, 411.
slave representation doubly wrong to, **1**, 296.
slavery in, 1790, **1**, 280.
1840, **1**, 284.
moral disregard for in, leads to crisis, **1**, 314.

North — continued.
slavery, responsible for worst of, **1**, 315.
indirectly sactions it by 36° 30′ vote, **1**, 374, 376.
is driven against it by conscience, **2**, 234.
fears a struggle will ensue, **2**, 234.
moral and political attitude, **2**, 234, 235.
tyranny of, shown by gag resolutions, **2**, 246.
issue, prone to postpone, **2**, 283, 312, 313.
recognized as the prime one, **3**, 128.
south, extent of northern truckling, **4**, 406, 407, 444, 445.
its greater strength makes north careless of control by, **4**, 445.
holds control through party ties, **4**, 445.
north takes unconstitutional measures against, **5**, 61, 66, 67.
north not quick to resent insult to flag, **7**, 405.
self-abasement in conciliating, **7**, 431.
southern policy, begins to question, **1**, 354.
Wilmot proviso, compels, **3**, 306.
North and South Compared, contrast as great as between sections, **1**, 468.
agriculture and land values, **1**, 343; **3**, 570, 571.
artisans, manufactures, trade, **1**, 346, 347; **3**, 574, 575.
congressional representation, **1**, 355.
development, **1**, 353.
economic, **1**, 293, 340 *et seq.*; **3**, 570.
education, literature, **3**, 579, 580–1; **6**, 310.
gentleman, estimate of, **5**, 327.
immigration, **3**, 568.
importation of necessities, **3**, 573, 575.
labor, free, **1**, 344, 345.
death among workmen, **1**, 354.
natural advantages, **3**, 567.
open competition, **5**, 339.
postal statistics, **3**, 579.
population, **1**, 353 *et seq.*
prosperity, **6**, 305, 306.
railroads, **3**, 576–9.
shipping, **3**, 375.
sincerity of views, **5**, 331.
social coherence, **1**, 348.
tone, **5**, 331.
See NEW ENGLAND; NORTHWEST; POOR WHITES; SOUTH.

"North American Review," Democratic party in 1852 a political mosaic, **4,** 167.
judiciary, elective, popular mistaken argument for, **3,** 155.
money famine, 1838, **2,** 216.
Oregon covered by no sound title, **3,** 33.
shipping profits, 1857, **6,** 113.
speculation, 1857, **6,** 109, 115.
Texas land speculation, **2,** 565.
United States bank of Pennsylvania condemned by, **2,** 213.
North Americans, 5, 358.
North Carolina.
abolition journals, appeals to north to crush, **2,** 114.
circulation a capital crime, **2,** 120.
Adams, gives one electoral vote for, **1,** 135.
Clay's nomination by, 1844, **2,** 515.
congressional levies, 1782–7, **1,** 41.
elections, jealous of federal laws, **2,** 507.
constitution of, formed, **1,** 25.
constitution ratified, **1,** 57.
proposes twenty-six amendments, **1,** 60.
favors first amendment, **2,** 248.
Federalist strength in, 1799, **1,** 180.
Hamilton's financial policy bitterly opposed by, **1,** 88.
Peace Conference, **7,** 438.
secession with Virginia proposed, 1798, **1,** 143.
attitude on, **7,** 276.
of, **7,** 425.
Wilmington *Chronicle*, **3,** 532.
Herald, folly of secession, **7,** 249.
slaves in, 1790, **1,** 280.
non-taxation favored by, **1,** 286.
freed, condemned to resale, **1,** 306.
congress petitioned against this law, **1,** 307.
education of, a crime, **2,** 96.
slavery, divided on question of, for future states, **1,** 287.
votes against three-fifths compromise, **1,** 290.
stipulated for in land ceded by, **1,** 309; **4,** 326, 327.
asks Van Buren to define congress' power over, **2,** 170.
anti-slavery in, **3,** 432.
sovereignty, claimed by, **1,** 21.
sole early act of, **1,** 24.

Northeastern Boundary Question, settled by Ashburton treaty, **3,** 48.
interferes with Oregon dispute, **3,** 48.
Northwest, The, desires Oregon, even at cost of war, **3,** 175, 176.
Novelist, The, cannot be an original force in reform, **4,** 238.
Nullification, a question old as constitution, **1,** 79.
articles of confederation, to allow nullification would be to return to, **1,** 151.
Calhoun's the first elaborate exposition and defense, **1,** 152.
determination to assert, **1,** 465 *et seq.*
customs laws and, **1,** 474.
disunion, is practically, **1,** 489.
effects of, on government, **1,** 151, 153.
forcible opposition proposed by some anti-Federalists, **1,** 154.
Jefferson considers it a state's natural weapon, **1,** 469.
Kentucky and Virginia resolutions, **1,** 138 *et seq.*
legal theory, **1,** 469 *et seq.*
some secession defenders deny right of, **1,** 483.
South Carolina exposition of, **1,** 467.
ordinance issued, **1,** 476.
national anxiety, **1,** 481.
postpones, **1,** 488.
state convention claimed to be the authority in, **1,** 475.
state sovereignty the only basis of, **1,** 490.
tariff the cause of agitation of, **1,** 408.
Webster on, **1,** 495.
See KENTUCKY RESOLUTIONS; VIRGINIA RESOLUTIONS; SOUTH CAROLINA; STATE SOVEREIGNTY.
Nullifier, The Great. See CALHOUN, J. C.

Obregon, Pablo, ambassador from Mexico, 1824–28, **1,** 430.
to Clay; Panama congress, **1,** 410.
suggests an American alliance, **1,** 421.
O'Conor, Charles, New York, highly esteemed, **7,** 55.
Brown, John, condemns raid, **7,** 55, 56.
patronage, right to control in custom-house, **4,** 265, 266.
slavery extolled by, **7,** 55–58.
O'Donnell, Leopold, Spain, on Cuban annexation, **6,** 341.
Office, removals, under presidents prior to Jackson, **2,** 23.
See names of presidents.
Office Seeking. See SPOILS SYSTEM.

Ohio, abolitionists vote against Whigs, **2**, 288.
admission, under conditions, **1**, 365.
Democratic party gains control, **3**, 458, 459.
losses under Pierce, **5**, 77.
on Lecompton constitution, **6**, 191.
Free Soil party strength, **3**, 427.
Jackson's second term urged in, **2**, 162.
Know-Nothingism in, **5**, 197, 201, 262.
legislation, corrupt, **2**, 511.
negro laws, severe, abolished in, **3**, 427.
and Peace Conference, **7**, 437.
Republican rise in, **5**, 130.
convention, 1860, **7**, 183.
Scott, unfeeling insult to, **3**, 381.
shipping interest, 1846, **3**, 573.
slavery, movement for an anti-slavery party in, **4**, 458.
and United States supreme court, **6**, 18, 20.
Taylor gets support of, promised Clay, **3**, 381.
his conduct resented in, **3**, 458, 459.
Texas, annexation, protests, **2**, 604.
Van Buren, Democratic gain under, **2**, 214.
Wilmot proviso in, **3**, 307, 384.
Austinburg, disunion petition from, **2**, 478.
Cincinnati, resents Bedini's visit, **5**, 99.
Know-Nothings convene in, **5**, 119.
Democratic convention, 1856, **5**, 334.
Gazette, Germans and Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4**, 429.
favors forming Republican party, **4**, 458.
Signal, cited, **3**, 377....9.
Cleveland, Republican convention, **5**, 198.
Herald, cited, **4**, 458.
Columbus, Liberty convention, **3**, 385.
State Journal, **4**, 458.
Ohio Life and Trust Company, **6**, 116, 117.
Ohio River Navigation, **2**, 179.
Olds, Edson B., representative, Ohio, 1849–55, **4**, 451.
"Old Hickory." See JACKSON, ANDREW.
Oliver, Andrew, representative, New York, 1853–7, **4**, 421.
Oliver, Mordecai, representative, Missouri, 1853–7.
Kansas election frauds, **5**, 75.
question in congress, member of committee, **5**, 284.

Olmstead, Frederick Law, indigence of cotton growers, **1,** 342.
slavery depreciates land, **1,** 343.
"Omnibus Bill," **3,** 525 *et seq.*
rejected, **3,** 543, 544.
Onis, Don, Spanish minister, **2,** 549.
Ontario, Fort Erie, abandoned, **1,** 262.
Ordinance of 1787, ratified, **1,** 288.
an extra-legal measure, **1,** 37.
adoption of constitution affected it, **5,** 226, 227.
lapse and revival of, **5,** 226, 227.
not efficient, **6,** 294.
Republican party appeals to, **7,** 178.
states rights opposed to, **1,** 367.
See KANSAS; MISSOURI; OREGON; SLAVERY; TERRITORIES.
Oregon, admission, political reasons, **6,** 253, 254.
urged by Buchanan, **6,** 326.
Republican objections, **6,** 329, 330.
Astoria, first settlement in, **3,** 34.
English flag displaces that of United States, **3,** 34.
surrendered by the English, **3,** 35.
boundary, counter claims between England and United States, **3,** 29 *et seq.*
"fifty-four forty" line, **3,** 29, 40, 41.
question not one of rights, **3,** 30.
its non-settlement harmful, **3,** 36.
settlement, Linn's resolution on, **3,** 47.
foolishly reviewed by senate, **3,** 53 *et seq.*
Calhoun takes up negotiations with England, **3,** 59.
blocks territorial bill, **3,** 348, 349.
California gold fever, **3,** 405.
in campaign of 1860, **7,** 212, 213, 244.
capital removed from Portland to Oregon City, **5,** 156.
Cass' war agitation, **3,** 162 *et seq.*
Clayton bill on government of, **3,** 386.
coast and harbors inadequate, **3,** 271.
constitution, free state, **6,** 330.
unjust to free negroes, **6,** 329.
convention of 1818–27, **3,** 36, 44.
motion to close, **3,** 53 *et seq.*
Polk's message on closing, **3,** 60 *et seq.*
notice passes house of representatives and has popular accord, **3,** 217....23.

Oregon — continued.
Democratic platform, 1844, **3,** 175 *et seq.*
convention, Baltimore, 1860, **7,** 205.
England renounces title, **3,** 35.
laws of established, **3,** 36.
claim based on presence of interests, **3,** 43.
offer to arbitrate declined, **3,** 59, 166.
refuses Polk's offer of boundary 49°, **3,** 159, 160.
war with, fear of, affects trade, **3,** 162.
impolicy of, **3,** 174, 175.
southern aversion to, **3,** 177 *et seq.*
preparation for, choked in committee, **3,** 195.
fever dies out, **3,** 221.
desires 49° line and freedom of Columbia, **3,** 273–5.
treaty ratified by senate, **3,** 275.
Escurial, treaty, **3,** 41–3.
Floyd's bills lost, **3,** 37, 38.
Fremont's route to, **3,** 52.
homestead law, land bounty proposal, **3,** 48, 50; **6,** 301.
Hudson's Bay Company dominates, **3,** 44.
Linn's bill (lost) and resolution, **3,** 46....50.
Mexican crisis and, **3,** 198, 211.
Nootka Sound treaty, **3,** 42, 43.
Ordinance of 1787 recognized in, **4,** 328.
party rivalries affect action on boundary question, **3,** 49, 54, 55, 58.
Peace Conference, not represented, **7,** 433.
Polk proposes to claim and defend, **3,** 25.
acting on Baltimore platform, **3,** 25, 26.
dispute antedates, **3,** 26.
attitude disgraceful, **3,** 26–8.
inaugural asserts United States' claim, **3,** 159.
policy, **3,** 188 *et seq.*
becomes ready to accept the 49° line, **3,** 216 *et seq.*
urges territorial government for, **3,** 347.
railway to, projected, **3,** 53.
Russia, treaties with, concerning, **3,** 40, 41.
slavery sympathy in, **7,** 205, 212, 213.
right to hold slaves claimed in, **6,** 330.
Slocum explores it, **3,** 46.
southern interests averse to acquisition of, and to war, **3,** 177 *et seq.*
territorial government, proposal to form, 1823–4, **3,** 38.
Linn's bill, **3,** 46.

Oregon — continued.
territorial government bill, **3**, 347... 9.
organization and slavery question, **3**, 349 *et seq.*
senate amends house bill to exclude slavery, **3**, 397.
amendment withdrawn, bill signed, **3**, 400.
United States claims the Columbian Valley, **3**, 31.
to secure it, England rejects the Utrecht line, **3**, 32, 33.
which she had formerly accepted, **3**, 34.
settlement on Wallamette river loyal to, **3**, 44, 45.
quickens interest of congress, **3**, 46.
petitions for territorial government, **3**, 47.
importance to, demonstrated, **3**, 52, 53.
value increasing, demands boundary settlement, **3**, 36.
Washington organized from, **4**, 328.
western enthusiasm roused, **3**, 53.
Whig dissension, **3**, 190–2.
Whitman pilots a caravan to, **3**, 52.
Orr, James L., representative, South Carolina, 1848–59.
speaker of house of representatives, **5**, 217; **6**, 166.
partisan rulings, **6**, 216.
secession commissioner, **7**, 379.
Lecompton constitution, ruling as to, **6**, 216.
Kansas deadlock, committee on, appointed by, **6**, 231 *et seq.*
secession of South Carolina, dreads the proposed, **4**, 31.
South Carolina independence wished by, **7**, 265.
Orth, Goodlove S., Indiana, **1**, 24.
Osceola, son of a white man, **2**, 298.
wise counsels of, ignored, **2**, 297.
wife enslaved, **2**, 298.
he is shackled, kills Thompson in revenge, **2**, 298.
dies, victim of treachery, **2**, 301, 305.
See SEMINOLES.
Ostend Manifesto, **5**, 347.
Republican party censures, **5**, 362.
See CUBA.
Otis, James, Massachusetts.
opposes writs of assistance, **1**, 3.
instigates colonial congress, 1765, **1**, 3.
Otis, Harrison Gray, senator, Massachusetts, 1817–22.
Garrison and the "Liberator," **2**, 83.
Hartford and other like conventions favored by, **1**, 258.
slavery's increasing power, **2**, 501.
thinks sympathy in north general, **2**, 83, 84.

Otis, Harrison Gray — continued.
state sovereignty, ridicules, **1**, 367.
Whigs involved in abolitionism, **2**, 288.
Webster's relation to Clay, **2**, 364.
Owen, John, North Carolina, **2**, 383.

Pakenham, Sir John, English ambassador, 1844–47.
Oregon, proposes arbitration, **3**, 59, 166.
negotiations with Polk, **3**, 159 *et seq.*
drafts treaty, 49° and freedom of Columbia, correspondence on, **3**, 273, 274.
Texas annexation, **2**, 644.
English attitude on slavery in, **2**, 648.
correspondence with Calhoun on slavery in, **2**, 654, 655, 673, 674.
Page, John, representative, Virginia, 1789–97, **1**, 72.
Paley, William, "branded as countenancing slavery," **1**, 93.
Palfrey, John G., representative, Massachusetts, 1847–49, **3**, 416.
Palmerston, Henry, Lord, English secretary of foreign affairs, 1830... 51.
American slavers' claims denied by, **2**, 313.
excepts two cases, **2**, 315.
Cuban emancipation urged on Spain by, **5**, 16.
Oregon, possible war over, **3**, 50.
Panama, Buchanan asks to assert rights in, **6**, 154.
would cancel Clayton-Bulwer treaty, **6**, 154, 155.
treaty with New Grenada touching, **6**, 153, 154.
Panama Congress, of Spanish-American colonies, 1825, **1**, 409 *et seq.*
freeing Porto Rico and Cuba an object of, **1**, 429.
fails of reunion, **1**, 430.
United States invited, **1**, 410.
Clay makes Adams' acceptance "at once," **1**, 410.
participation the basis of opposition to Adams, **1**, 417.
claim that south would gain by, **1**, 417.
would not be violation of neutral, **1**, 418.
fiercely opposed, **1**, 417, 418.
held to be a pledge to proceedings, **1**, 421, 422.
fear for slavery through, **1**, 423.
delegates delayed till too late, **1**, 415.
Paraguay, claims against; fires on American ship, **6**, 152.
Buchanan forces convention, **6**, 152, 153.
Paredes, Mexico, **3**, 203.
mission of Slidell refused recognition by, **3**, 213, 231.

Paredes — continued.
peace proclamation of, **3**, 248.
Polk charges him with delay of peace, **3**, 282, 283.
Parker, Josiah, representative, Virginia, 1789–1801.
scorn at Quakers' petition for negroes, **1**, 307.
slaves, proposes import tax, **1**, 301.
Parker, Theodore, Massachusetts.
John Brown appeals to, **7**, 23.
slavery bias of Roman Catholic church, **2**, 228.
predicts national division on, **4**, 216.
the church its ally, **4**, 413.
slave states' meagre shipping, **3**, 573.
south's demands on northern presidents, **3**, 461.
Webster's 7th of March speech, **3**, 505.
Parliamentary Government, differs from free, **4**, 101.
Parrott, Marcus J., delegate, Kansas, 1857–61, **6**, 204.
Particularism, strife with nationalism, **1**, 8 *et seq.*
tendency as strong after as before adoption of constitution, **1**, 83.
See SECTIONALISM; STATE SOVEREIGNTY.
Parties, Political. See POLITICAL PARTIES; SPOILS SYSTEM.
Partisanship. See POLITICS; POLITICIANS.
Parton, James, character as a historian, **1**, 501.
Jackson disapproved Compromise of 1833, **1**, 501.
Partridge, George, representative, Massachusetts, 1789–91, **1**, 397.
Pate, Missouri, border ruffian, **5**, 311.
Patronage. See SPOILS SYSTEM.
Patents, excellent system: south holds few, **3**, 576.
Patterson, William, New Jersey, delegate Federal convention; United States supreme court justice, 1794–1806.
colonial congress revolutionary, **1**, 5.
federal coercive power, **7**, 341.
Patton, John M., representative, Virginia, 1830–8.
introduces gag resolution, **2**, 266.
which is a "concession," **2**, 267.
doubles number of petitioners, **2**, 284.
Benton on, **2**, 287.
Know-Nothings opposed by abolitionists, **5**, 121.
Paulding, Hiram, commodore, **6**, 198, 199.
Peace Conferences, moral awakening, 1825, **2**, 85.
Peace Conference, 1861, proposed by Virginia, **7**, 413–416.
meets in Washington, **7**, 425.
adjourns, **7**, 442.

Peace Conference, 1861 — continued.
compromise, prolongs delusion of, **7**, 426, 427.
favored by bare majority, **7**, 435.
committee report disappoints Virginia, **7**, 436.
slavery provisions of, **7**, 438.
southern delegates indifferent to, **7**, 436, 438.
congress hampered by its secret sessions, **7**, 426.
false report to, **7**, 442, 449.
submits amendment to constitution, **7**, 442–445.
on territorial question, **7**, 443–445.
before senate, **7**, 449.
Field's motion; indissolubility of Union, **7**, 439, 440.
denied by south, **7**, 440.
shows the conflict irrepressible, **7**, 440.
five free states not in, **7**, 433.
futility of, asserted by Stevens and Pryor, **7**, 416.
shown by lack of harmony, **7**, 435, 437, 445, 446.
purpose: to prevent further secession, **7**, 432, 439.
secession strengthened by, **7**, 414–416.
southern attitude in, and demands, **7**, 436, 438, 441, 442.
state sovereignty, a single early act, cited in, **1**, 24.
Tyler, John, chairman, **7**, 426.
Virginia's terms of compromise declined, **7**, 436, 437, 441.
anger the western states, **7**, 437.
west disapproves, **7**, 433.
See SECESSION.
Pearce, James A., senator, Virginia, 1843–62, **5**, 388.
Peck, Jared V., representative, New York, 1853–5, **4**, 421.
Peckham, Rufus W., representative, New York, 1853–5.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, ambiguity of, **4**, 404.
opposes it, **4**, 421, 458, 459.
Missouri Compromise, agitation to repeal, **4**, 315.
Pierce's cabinet, discord in, **4**, 258.
appointments mislead the party, **4**, 272.
his New York support wasted, **4**, 272.
Peel, Robert, Sir, premier of England, 1834....46.
Oregon boundary (49°) unsatisfactory to, **3**, 274.
Pena y Pena, Mexico, foreign minister, Slidell mission, **3**, 201–7.
Pendleton, Edmund, delegate, Virginia, 1774–5, **1**, 56.
Pendleton, J. S., representative, Virginia, 1845–9.
Mexican relations, **2**, 606; **3**, 242.
Pennington, A. C. M., representative, New Jersey, 1853–7, **5**, 327.

Pennington, William, representative, New Jersey, 1859–61.
election to speakership, **7,** 106–10.
Pennsylvania, at Annapolis convention, 1750, **1,** 47.
assumption scheme opposed in, **1,** 85.
bank of, fails, causes Michigan to repudiate, **2,** 444.
Buchanan nominated to hold vote of, **5,** 354.
in campaign of 1860, **7,** 213, 241.
Catholics persecuted in, **2,** 525.
congressional levies, 1782–1787, **1,** 41.
constitution of, formed, **1,** 25.
Democratic party, ascendency, 1838, **2,** 214.
owing to Taylor's appointments, **3,** 458, 459.
secures the state by false tariff pledges, **3,** 278, 280.
nominates Buchanan to hold vote of, **5,** 354.
election frauds in, 1838, **2,** 402.
in election of 1856, **5,** 457, 461, 463; **7,** 172, 173.
of 1860, **7,** 172, 173.
excise war in western counties, see EXCISE.
Federalist fall in, **1,** 136.
Harrison, enthusiasm for in western counties, **2,** 393.
Jackson supported in as protectionist, **1,** 459.
indorsed, 1824, **2,** 4.
second term urged by legislators of, through fear, **2,** 161.
Know-Nothings of, **5,** 197, 202.
land value in, compared with Virginia, 1850, **1,** 343; **3,** 571.
Polk's Kane letter wins the vote of, **2,** 533.
in Republican convention, 1860, **7,** 183.
repudiation (practical) by, **2,** 444.
slavery, grapples the subject in her own borders, **1,** 284.
vote to prohibit in future states, **1,** 287.
slaves in, 1790, **1,** 280.
representation, opposes three-fifths compromise, **1,** 290.
taxation, **1,** 286.
slave trade interest in, **1,** 315.
slavocracy depends on, **5,** 354.
Texas annexation, protests against, **2,** 604.
War of 1812 supported by, **1,** 236, 249.
Wilmot proviso indorsed by, **3,** 307.
Harrisburg, Whig convention, 1840, **2,** 366.
Lancaster, **5,** 155.
Philadelphia, abolition in District of Columbia favored in, **2,** 236.
anti-abolition stir in, **2,** 113, 121, 122.

Pennsylvania — continued.
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania Hall burned, **2,** 221.
banks stop payment, **2,** 196.
constitutional convention at, **1,** 47–53.
See FEDERAL CONVENTION.
free negroes seized in, **4,** 11.
Know-Nothings in, **5,** 80, 191, 192, 256.
negro educational convention in, **2,** 97.
Republican convention, 1856, **5,** 268–70.
Whig convention, 1848, **3,** 380.
Columbian Observer libels Clay, **2,** 5.
Pittsburg, Free Soil convention, **4,** 210.
navigation limit, **2,** 179.
Republican party begins at, **5,** 267.
Gazette, cited, **4,** 458.
Pennsylvania Anti-Slavery Society. See ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA.
Pennsylvania Railroad, **7,** 289.
Penrose, Pennsylvania, Whig convention, 1839, **2,** 366, 367.
Penzuela, de la, Spanish-Cuban officer, **5,** 27.
People, The, discover their power, support Jackson, **2,** 3.
indignation at Adams' election over majority vote, **2,** 7, 8.
national conventions instituted, **2,** 38.
press, jealous for freedom of the, **2,** 67.
proper meaning of the term, **2,** 75.
sovereignty of, **2,** 251.
philosophy of in United States, **6,** 273, 274.
full, impossible, **2,** 79.
Perez, discoveries of, and Oregon dispute, **3,** 30.
Perkins, Connecticut, Know-Nothing convention, 1856, **5,** 262.
Perkins, Bishop, representative, New York, 1853–5, **4,** 392.
ultra slave plot against Kansas, **4,** 392.
Perkins, John, Jr., representative, Louisiana, 1853–5, **5,** 26.
Perry, Kansas Free Soiler, house sacked, **5,** 304.
Perry, Oliver H., commodore, **2,** 373.
Personal Liberty Laws, **5,** 66, 67.
Peru, Callao harbor, **2,** 615, 618.
Peters, Richard, United States supreme court reporter, 1828–42, **2,** 327.
Petit, John, senator, Indiana, 1853–5.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, equal rights the object of, **4,** 396.
fears popular vote on, **4,** 453.

Petit, John — continued.
Missouri Compromise no compact, **4**, 364, 365.
squatter sovereignty to end sectionalism, **4**, 424.
Petition, Right of, Adams' defense of, **2**, 245.
Buchanan warns against denial of, **2**, 246.
Calhoun would reject a petition, **2**, 239.
congress' power of limiting, **2**, 254, 255.
discusses it, **2**, 467 *et seq.*
implied obligation to listen, **2**, 249.
qualified, **2**, 249.
constitutional view, **2**, 247 *et seq.*
essential to idea of republic, **2**, 252, 253, 257.
Giddings would pledge speakership candidates *in re*, **5**, 205, 214.
Pinckney's gag resolution, renders worthless, **2**, 251, 252.
slaves and negroes, petitions concerning, **1**, 307, 308.
See GAG LAW.
Pettus, John J., governor, Mississippi, 1860–2.
in secession movement, **7**, 256, 257.
military preparations of, **7**, 283.
Phelps, Samuel S., senator, Vermont, 1839–54.
member of committee on Compromise of 1850, **3**, 522.
committee on territorial acquisitions, **3**, 585.
Philipps, William, 5, 140.
Phillips, Wendell, Harper's Ferry, **7**, 44, 54.
censures Lincoln, **7**, 185.
Phillips, Philip, representative, Alabama, 1853–5.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, aids in drafting, **4**, 319.
confesses its plot, **4**, 341.
its ambiguity, **4**, 401.
Piatt, Don, Ohio, at Ostend Conference, **5**, 43, 48.
Pickens, Francis W., representative, South Carolina, 1835–45; governor, 1860–2.
L'Amistad case, defends administration position in, **2**, 328.
"Star of West," approves attack on, **7**, 397.
Fort Sumter, steps of to secure, **7**, 379.
warned not to attack during Buchanan's administration, **7**, 401.
Pickering, Timothy, secretary of state, 1795–1800.
suppresses names in X. Y. Z. correspondence, **1**, 140.
United States, annexation power denied by, **1**, 189.
Pickett, Lincoln's nomination, **7**, 165, 265.
Pierce, Edward L., Massachusetts, **7**, 176.

Pierce, Franklin, New Hampshire, president, 1853–7.
absolute shamelessness, **6,** 3, 5.
self-stripped of credit, **6,** 5.
statesmanship characterized, **5,** 246.
aimless, uncertain policy of, **5,** 47.
ever a tool, **4,** 423; **5,** 32, 33.
pitiable administration, **5,** 347, 348.
peace impossible under, **5,** 4–6.
presidency, nomination and antecedents, **4,** 168 *et seq.*
unknown to the people, **4,** 168.
political and military career, **4,** 169.
not an office-seeker, **4,** 169, 170.
a strong party-man, **4,** 169, 172.
his father's useful record, **4,** 169, 170.
Polk's friendship, **4,** 170.
refuses to have his name presented at Baltimore, **4,** 171.
a dilemma candidate, **4,** 172.
influences leading to election of, **4,** 224, 225.
vote for, **4,** 227.
after election of, relation of parties, **4,** 232 *et seq.*
outlook — peace and prosperity, **4,** 235, 247, 248.
second term ambition, **4,** 303, 317, 318; **5,** 345; **6,** 4.
strength in 1855, **5,** 202, 234.
vote for in Cincinnati convention, **5,** 346.
inaugural partisan and blustering, **4,** 249.
promises integrity and economy, **4,** 250–52.
defends the spoils system, **4,** 250–2.
advocates securing Cuba, **4,** 253, 254.
so aids slavery, proclaims finality of Compromise, **4,** 254–6.
is like a stump speech, **4,** 380, 381.
cabinet, includes all factions, **4,** 257, 258.
fails to re-unite the party, **4,** 259, 273.
minor officers, satisfactory, **4,** 259, 260.
Jefferson Davis, calls, to appease secessionists, **4,** 260, 261.
weakening public respect, **4,** 261.
Cushing, unfortunately appoints attorney-general, **4,** 261, 263.
Marcy, secretary of state, **4,** 263, 264.
criticised by south, **4,** 271.
message, 1854, **5,** 51, 52, 77.
1855, **5,** 212.
1855–6, **5,** 224 *et seq.*; **7,** 92.
1856 (Kansas), **5,** 232 *et seq.*
1856, **6,** 3–6.

Pierce, Franklin — continued.
abolition, declares war on, **4**, 267, 269.
Black Warrior case, charge against Spain, **5**, 23, 24.
Clayton-Bulwer treaty, **6**, 156.
Compromise of 1850, indorses finality policy, **4**, 173.
finality dream ended by his patronage policy, **4**, 257, 276.
pledged by, **4**, 281, 308.
betrays his oath to uphold, **4**, 421, 422.
in message, 1855–6, **5**, 229.
Cuba, acquisition urged by the *Union*, **4**, 447.
is urged to secure, **5**, 19, 20.
Soulé instructed to purchase from Spain, **5**, 20....25.
under Spain, a danger to United States, **5**, 24.
message of May, 1854, warns filibuster plotters, **5**, 33–5.
desires to purchase, **5**, 35.
arrest of Quitman, **5**, 35.
Soulé's plot, **5**, 44, 45.
abandoned, **5**, 47.
message of December, 1854, **5**, 47.
Dickinson attacked by, **4**, 275, 276.
Douglas, conference and concurrence with on Nebraska and Kansas-Nebraska bills, **4**, 309–312, 319 *et seq.*
sincerity doubted by, **4**, 426.
Emigrant aid societies condemned by, **5**, 235, 243, 433, 434.
English pressing system, combated, **5**, 347.
filibusters in Nicaragua, **5**, 473, 475.
foreign policy shameful, **5**, 347.
Fugitive Slave Law, Burns case, **5**, 62, 151.
Greytown outrage defended by, in behalf of slavery, **5**, 10–14.
constitutionality of his course doubted, **5**, 14.
"Hards" attack and discard him, **4**, 277; **5**, 79.
Kansas and slavery, message of 1854 silent as to, **5**, 51, 52, 77.
appoints Reeder governor, **5**, 70.
removes him, appoints Shannon, **5**, 157.
election frauds in, allows to stand, **5**, 150–153.
question an anxiety to him, **5**, 153, 186.
not in conspiracy against, **5**, 153, 154.
abets the onslaught on, **5**, 175, 180, 184.
criminality therein, **5**, 304, 313.
resolution to enslave, message of 1855–56, **5**, 230....242.
message of January, 1856, urging action on congress, **5**, 232, 234 *et seq.*

Pierce, Franklin — continued.
Kansas and slavery, message of January, 1856, recommends admission of Kansas, **5,** 234.
on securing honest elections, **5,** 235.
condemns emigrant aid societies, **5,** 235, 243.
sustains border ruffian legislature, **5,** 235, 236, 239, 251–253.
unjustly criticises Reeder, **5,** 237 *et seq.*
blames him for Kansas outbreak, **5,** 239.
will use federal troops to repel invaders, i. e., Free Soilers, **5,** 242–4.
confounds duty to states and territories, **5,** 243, 244.
federal power as to Kansas territorial elections, **5,** 237, 238.
censures Free Soilers, **5,** 239, 240–2.
shirks responsibility, **5,** 241, 244.
crisis aggravated by his duplicity, **5,** 245, 246.
proclamation defending legal government of, **5,** 251–3.
denies the violence to Free Soilers, **5,** 382.
pro-slavery press of, aided by, **5,** 385.
Topeka legislature an offense to him, **5,** 392
calls extra session of congress to consider, **5,** 415.
policy of, rejected by his emissaries, **5,** 433.
congressional committee ask him to change it, **5,** 433, 434.
but he is stubborn, **5,** 433–5.
message, 1856, peaceful, **6,** 4.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, his aid and concurrence in, **4,** 319 *et seq.*
looks to it for peace, **4,** 350, 353.
said to use patronage in aid of, **4,** 421, 423.
a limit to slavery, **4,** 423.
supported by his organ, the *Union,* **4,** 421, 423, 447.
signs it, **4,** 455.
lauded by his organ (*Union*), **5,** 253.
Know-Nothings censure him, **5,** 260.
Koszta affair, **4,** 280.
Mexico, warns filibustering plotters, **5,** 3.
Gadsden treaty, service to slavocracy by, **5,** 6–9.
Missouri Compromise, repeal, he oppcses, from party standpoint, **4,** 312, 313.
legality questioned in message of 1855–6, **5,** 226 *et seq.*
Mormons, attempts to remove Brigham Young, **6,** 135.
Nebraska bill, accord with Douglas', **4,** 309–12.
abandons conservatism on, **4,** 316, 317.
incurs northern contempt, **4,** 317.

Pierce, Franklin — continued.
New Hampshire deserts him, **4**, 417.
New York patronage, collector removed, **4**, 264, 266.
loses support in, **4**, 318.
north falls away from, **5**, 77, 78.
strong secessionism of, **7**, 284.
patronage under, ends finality hope, **4**, 257, 276.
in New York, quarrel over, **4**, 250, 251, 264, 266.
policy injures and angers the party **5**, 314, 315, 350, 351.
used by, to form a personal party, **5**, 345.
presidency, popular respect for, **5**, 382.
president's duties executive solely, **5**, 241.
Republicans accused by of abusing south, **6**, 6.
slavery, anti-slavery, early utterances, **4**, 174.
claim on Democracy asserted by, **4**, 217.
slavery to, and services in behalf of, **5**, 6–9, 10–14, 32, 33, 154, 239, 304, 313, 345, 346.
Soulé's mission to Spain, **5**, 20, 21, 25.
revolutionary plot (Cuba) favored by, **5**, 44, 45.
south defended in message of 1855–6, **5**, 224 *et seq.*
speakership deadlock, message of January, 1856, on, **5**, 218.
squatter sovereignty message of 1855, **5**, 229.
claimed by, for Washington territory, **4**, 328.
states rights asserted in message of 1856, **5**, 226, 229.
Texas annexation, **5**, 228, 229.
United States, ambitious to extend bounds of, **5**, 5, 6.
a white man's government, message of 1856, **5**, 226.
Wilmot proviso condemned, message of 1855–56, **5**, 229.
See WASHINGTON *Union.*
Pierpont, John, Massachusetts, **2**, 538.
Pike, J. S., Washington correspondent New York *Tribune.*
Cass' strength, 1852, **4**, 167.
Compromise of 1850, Whig convention of 1852, discord on question of finality, **4**, 190.
Democratic party in 1855, **5**, 203.
Douglas movement, 1852, **4**, 165–67.
Fillmore, like Webster, lacks pluck, **4**, 143.
Fillmore–Webster rivalry, **4**, 152, 153.
Fillmore's misuse of patronage, **4**, 188.
Foote's political downfall, **4**, 138, 139.
Know-Nothings, weak and useless, **5**, 266.
Scott, Dred, effect of decision, **6**, 24.

Pike, J. S.—continued.
Scott, Winfield, avoids siding with Seward and Greeley, **4,** 197, 198.
Seward, is averse to nomination of, **7,** 160.
Webster's aim in 7th of March speech, **4,** 141.
Pinckney, Charles, delegate, South Carolina, Federal convention; representative, 1819–1821.
congressmen accepting office, would prohibit, **2,** 16.
constitution—"migration" refers to whites, **1,** 368.
Missouri limitation unjust, makes states unequal, **1,** 368.
northwest, sneers at possibilities of, **1,** 377.
Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth, delegate, South Carolina, Federal convention; minister to France, 1796–97.
vice-presidency, defeated for, **1,** 170.
presidency, has fourteen votes for, **1,** 18.
in France, **1,** 130, 138.
expelled, **1,** 130.
on fugitive slave clause in constitution, **1,** 298.
navy, declares (1788) need of, **1,** 248.
slavery, demands constitutional protection of, **1,** 52.
South Carolina dependent on, **1,** 300.
slaves and freemen, demands equal representation, **1,** 290.
to be counted both as property and population, **1,** 295.
slave trading a purely state matter, **1,** 291.
a national benefit, **1,** 292.
twenty years' reprieve enough, **1,** 297.
south too weak to stand alone, **1,** 296.
Pinckney, H. L., representative, South Carolina, 1833–1837.
antagonizes abolition petitions, **2,** 245, 284.
Pinckney, Thomas, representative, South Carolina, 1799–1801.
vice-presidential and presidential candidate, **1,** 133.
South Carolina suffers from the embargo of 1807, **1,** 230.
Pinckney, William, senator, Maryland, 1819–22.
astutely opposes Missouri limitation, **1,** 361, 367.
Pindall, James, representative, Virginia, 1817–20, **1,** 364.
Pio Pico, Mexican governor of California, **3,** 263,
Pitkin, Timothy, representative, Connecticut, 1805–19, **1,** 318.
Pitt, William, premier of England, 1783–1806.
Oregon question, **3,** 43.
Pleasants, James, representative, Virginia, 1811–19, **1,** 338.
Plumer, William, senator, New Hampshire, 1802–7.
Hamilton charged with secession, sympathy by, **1,** 198.
Louisiana purchase opposed by—secession threat, **1,** 187.
Poindexter, George, delegate, Mississippi, 1807–13, **1,** 323.

Poinsett, Joel R., South Carolina, minister to Mexico, 1825; secretary of war, 1837–41.
aspires to presidency, **2**, 345.
Creeks, sanctions purchase of negroes from, **2**, 306.
Mexico demands protection of United States through, **1**, 422.
militia scheme of, unconstitutional, **2**, 358.
Seminoles, war, hardships of, **2**, 297.
exodus hurried by against warning, **2**, 308, 309.
Political Parties, independents, generally control, **2**, 218.
decay on abandoning their founders, **1**, 179.
party spirit in United States, extreme, **2**, 690, 693.
"regular ticket" in United States, **2**, 525, 526.
necessity for, **5**, 106; **7**, 7, 8.
principles governing; the political church, **2**, 690, 691.
progressive element necessary to, **2**, 400.
the "ruling" party, **7**, 277.
always held responsible by the ignorant, **6**, 122.
secrecy in, harmful, **5**, 106....8.
constitution, sprang up immediately it was established, **1**, 68.
growth of parties under, **1**, 81 *et seq.*
president's relation to, **6**, 2, 3.
Politicians, bugbear of "consistency," **4**, 262.
fear to attack slavery, **4**, 221.
professional, character in United States, **5**, 110.
in new states apt to be lawyers, **6**, 273.
degrade high office, **3**, 1–3.
increase as the country grows rich and secure, **2**, 17.
with the spoils system, **3**, 146 *et seq.*
permitted by neglect of political duty, **2**, 17.
despised, **2**, 78.
enter power with Jackson, **2**, 1.
dominance under Van Buren, **2**, 77, 343.
depravity (1851), **4**, 222, 223.
See VOX POPULI.
Politics, campaign speeches, **6**, 286.
corruption follows revolution, **1**, 39, 40.
Covode committee, **7**, 142 *et seq.*
journalism, good and ill, **4**, 403.
machine, see ALBANY REGENCY.
not governed by moral law solely, **2**, 106.
political gratitude, **5**, 351.
popularity, early sought, Hamilton quoted, **1**, 71.
private morality not sole standard, **5**, 61.

Politics – continued.
principles versus practice, **1**, 289.
pulpit and, **4**, 410, 411.
sins of omission avenge themselves, **1**, 448.
sometimes of better influence than religion, **2**, 235.
See CONGRESS; REMOVALS FROM OFFICE; PRESIDENT; SPOILS SYSTEM; CAMPAIGNS.
Polk, James K., representative, Tennessee, 1824–39; president, 1845–9.
ambitious to acquire territory for the Union, **3**, 224.
a party man, but ambitious to lead, **3**, 21, 22.
popular qualities lacking in, **3**, 21.
sinks back to obscurity, **3**, 272, 273.
removals from office under, **3**, 143 *et seq.*
organ of, see WASHINGTON *Union.*
speaker of the house, **2**, 199, 286.
presidency, Kane letter in campaign, **2**, 530–4.
secures protection vote of Pennsylvania. **2**, 533.
a clumsy fraud, manipulators rewarded. **2**, 533, 534.
obscurity, unanimously nominated, **2**, 670, 671.
elected, frauds, **2**, 695, 697, 698.
to vindicate popular suffrage, **3**, 19, 20.
inaugural non-committal, save as against bank and claiming all Oregon, **3**, 22, 159.
on tariff, abides by the Kane letter, **3**, 23.
internal improvements omitted, **3**, 23.
Mexico ignored, **3**, 24.
regards Texas as practically annexed, **3**, 24.
favors extension of the Union, **3**, 24.
cabinet, composition offends New York leaders, **3**, 10.
does not include Calhoun, **3**, 11, 12.
not a programme, **3**, 13.
Buchanan, secretary of state, he carrying Pennsylvania, **3**, 13.
Walker, secretary of treasury, **3**, 14.
Marcy, secretary of war, **3**, 15-17.
Bancroft, secretary of navy, **3**, 17, 18.
Johnson, postmaster-general, **3**, 18.
Mason, attorney-general, **3**, 18.
bureaucratic in character, **3**, 19.
signs appropriation bill after his term has ended, **3**, 455.
army and navy, asks increase of, **3**, 194, 195.
Benton urged by, for commander-in-chief, **3**, 299, 300.
California, scheme to acquire, **3**, 108 *et seq.*

Polk, James K.—continued.
California, offers to buy, **3**, 112.
thought averse to war for, **3**, 114, 115.
Fremont's mission and overthrow of Mexican government in, **3**, 224 *et seq.*
conquest justified and designed by, **3**, 261, 268.
without slavery, **3**, 321.
belittles the question, **3**, 408.
continues war government in, **3**, 404.
urges territorial organization, **3**, 385, 404, 408.
gold product, **3**, 404.
Cuba, negotiates to buy, **3**, 440–2.
England, war with, on Oregon boundary, averse to, **3**, 187 *et seq.*
without preparations, **3**, 194.
notes her preparations, **3**, 194.
incurs her contempt, **3**, 197.
free trade favored by, as congressman, **2**, 530, 531.
Jackson's organ displaced by, **3**, 4 *et seq.*
indebted to, **3**, 5.
Mexico, charges her with rejecting treaty of 1843, **2**, 635.
boundary, asserts unlawfully that named by Texas, **3**, 83 *et seq.*
definitely informed of the injustice of this, **3**, 89, 90.
is advised to arbitrate, **3**, 93, 94.
offers to do so, **3**, 106.
usurps congressional power regarding, **3**, 100–2.
and claims Slidell's mission and power, **3**, 107.
unjust private claims pressed by, **3**, 205, 207.
intent to force, threats, **3**, 211, 213.
congress asks for information, **3**, 214, 215.
cession, slavery restriction in, **3**, 334.
annexation considered by, **3**, 341 *et seq.*
war with, prepares for, **3**, 79, 82, 83, 101, 106.
orders Taylor to the Rio Grande, **3**, 91 *et seq.*
withholds order from congress, **3**, 214.
thought averse to, **3**, 114, 115.
concentrates forces on, **3**, 207, 210.
a political move, **3**, 211, 212.
scheme to forestall and secure congress' authority, **3**, 213, 214.
message to congress on Taylor's dispatch, deceptive, **3**, 239–241.
"war exists!" **3**, 241.

Polk, James K.—continued.
Mexico, war with, message to congress on Taylor's dispatch, congress accepts the situation, **3,** 241 *et seq.*
war bill and appropriation, **3,** 242.
senate indignant, **3,** 242 *et seq.*
his course censurable, **3,** 245, 246.
a mosaic of intrigue, **3,** 295.
compared with that of previous presidents, **3,** 245, 246.
"Polk's war," "the mendacious," **3,** 252–255.
conquest by, he disclaims idea of, **3,** 257, 284.
of New Mexico, ordered, **3,** 258.
really followed to obtain California and New Mexico, **3,** 268, 301.
public views of his plans of conquest, **3,** 268, 269, 272.
Santa Anna, bargains with denied by, **3,** 281.
but hopes success through him, **3,** 282.
failure of intrigues with, **3,** 293.
asks appropriation to settle, **3,** 284, 285, 289, 300.
defense—abuse of opponents, **3,** 291–293.
success of, embarrasses him, **3,** 293, 295, 338, 339.
Benton persuades him to continue aggressor, **3,** 296–298.
asks for more troops, **3,** 297, 339.
Scott sent to the field, **3,** 298.
Benton and the commander-in-chiefship, **3,** 299, 300.
is distrusted by his generals in, **3,** 330.
Trist's peace mission botched, **3,** 331–4.
message to congress (Whig), 1847, **3,** 335.
blamed by congress for, **3,** 336, 337.
measures to force peace, **3,** 340, 341.
treaty of Guadaloupe, **3,** 345.
Missouri Compromise, extension of, **3,** 408.
New Mexico—orders conquest, extends United States citizenship to, **3,** 258....68.
continues war government in, **3,** 404.
and Texas line dispute due to, **3,** 413–15.
orders that Texas claim be allowed, **3,** 535.
Oregon, demands (inaugural) entire tract, to 54° 40′, **3,** 25–8, 60, 83, 159.
offers England boundary of 49°, **3,** 159, 160.
this refused declares joint occupancy ended, **3,** 160–5.
compromise impossible, refuses to arbitrate, **3,** 161....6.
ready to accept 49°, **3,** 216 *et seq.*

Polk, James K.—continued.
Oregon, Cass' war bluster countenanced by, **3**, 166.
tries to throw responsibility on congress, **3**, 167 *et seq.*
the house of representatives declines the trust, **3**, 168.
holds southern view on, **3**, 187 *et seq.*
correspondence with England withheld from congress, **3**, 221, 222.
convention of 1818-27, notice given by, **3**, 223.
policy renders him unpopular, **3**, 223.
throws responsibility on senate, **3**, 274, 275.
modifies his claims, **3**, 276.
territorial government, **3**, 347.
signs territorial bill, **3**, 400.
Panama, treaty as to, **6**, 153, 154.
Scott sent to Mexico for political reasons, **3**, 298.
slavery restriction in Mexico, cession repelled by, **3**, 334.
and territorial government, message on, **3**, 385 *et seq.*
Slidell's mission, **3**, 107.
sends congress imperfect documents, **3**, 202, 204.
double deceit and misunderstanding, **3**, 204.
rejection, expected by Polk, **3**, 208.
disregarded by Polk, **3**, 231.
tariff pledge to Whigs, deserts, **3**, 277.
Taylor carelessly given ultra powers by, **3**, 95-7.
inconsistent orders to, **3**, 94 *et seq.*
assures him of Mexico's inaction on Rio Grande, **3**, 10.
ordered to the Rio Grande, **3**, 232.
aggression accepted by, **3**, 236.
Texas bonds trebled in value by election of, **3**, 23.
annexation, an anti-Democrat, **2**, 692-4.
pledged to, **2**, 692, 712.
Tyler's policy of annexation by "joint resolution" indorsed by, **3**, 62.
followed despite promise to negotiate treaty, **3**, 62-5.
his specious unconstitutional promises, **3**, 77-8.
pending, he prepares to repel Mexicans, **3**, 100.
concentrates army on, **3**, 193.
defense of, urged to inaugurate Mexican war, **3**, 240, 245.
Tyler, indebted to, **3**, 6.
Texas policy indorsed by, **3**, 62.
Van Buren offended by, **3**, 10.
Whigs, his debt to, **3**, 345, 346.

Polk, James K.—continued.
Wright offered secretaryship of treasury, **3,** 9.
offended by, **3,** 10.
Yucatan, desires annexation of, **3,** 438, 439.
Polk, Trustan, senator, Missouri, 1857–63, **6,** 242.
Polk Central Committee of Tennessee, 2, 689.
Pollard, Edward A., Virginia.
Buchanan, why south repudiated, **7,** 352.
secession, manipulated by junta of southern senators, **7,** 389, 390.
slave trade law, urges evasion, **6,** 322.
South Carolina, Charleston forts, their value, **7,** 380.
Pollock, James, representative, Pennsylvania, 1843–9, **2,** 533.
Pomeroy, general, on Kansas election frauds, **5,** 74.
Pomeroy, John Norton, constitution the golden mean, **1,** 70.
Pope, John, representative, Kentucky, 1837–43, **2,** 482.
Poor Whites, degradation and squalor of, **1,** 342, 347.
illiteracy incurable and dense, **3,** 582.
imitate slave barons, **1,** 343, 347, 349.
manufactures possible to, **3,** 594, 595.
slaves despised by, **1,** 350.
See NORTH AND SOUTH COMPARED.
Popular Sovereignty. See PEOPLE; POLITICAL PARTIES; POLITICS; SQUATTER SOVEREIGNTY; UNITED STATES.
Porter, Alexander, senator, Louisiana, 1833–37.
Arkansas, opposed to admission of, **2,** 140.
"Enterprise" case, doubts Calhoun's position, **2,** 313.
Porter, James, of Albany Regency, **2,** 22.
Posse Comitatus, army sent to serve as, in Utah, **6,** 140.
Postal Service, abolition mail, violations by postmasters searching for, **2,** 122, 130.
bill prohibiting, dangerous to slavery, **2,** 128–31.
Calhoun considers, subordinate to state laws, **2,** 131, 132.
deficiency, 1859–60, **7,** 93.
interference prohibited by congress, **2,** 139.
northern self-supporting, southern not, **3,** 579.
political power, Van Buren and, **2,** 349.
Sunday, objected to, **2,** 85.
Pottle, Emory B., representative, New York, 1857–61, **7,** 310, 311.
Powell, on Virginia emancipation discussion, 1832, **2,** 91.
Powell, Utah troubles, **6,** 258.
Powell, A. H., representative, Virginia, 1825–27, **1,** 432.

Powell, Lazarus W., senator, Kentucky, 1859–65.
Buchanan's message, December, 1860, **7**, 377.
Crittenden Compromise, **7**, 410, 413.
Prall, Ichabod, New York, **2**, 349.
Pratt, Thomas G., senator, Maryland, 1851–57.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4**, 393, 394, 396.
Presbyterian Church, divides on slavery question, **2**, 543, 544; **3**, 493.
south, justifies secession to defend slavery, **7**, 261.
See BAPTIST; CLERGY; EPISCOPAL; METHODIST.
President, The, army, his power over, and states rights, **5**, 410, 411.
when it can be called out, **6**, 141.
cabinet, is not superior to, in all matters, **2**, 63, 64.
relation to, **4**, 258.
Calhoun proposes a double presidency, **3**, 495.
canvassing for in congress, **4**, 122.
congress, powerless to dissolve, **5**, 217.
election, excitement a test of Union, **4**, 2.
state representation in, **4**, 184.
popular and electoral vote, **4**, 227.
indirect, may overturn popular sovereignty, **7**, 244, 245.
the almighty dollar, **5**, 456, 457.
personal canvassing, **7**, 211.
entry into office, excites no active popular interest, **3**, 2, 3.
execution of unpleasant laws, duty of, **4**, 24, 25.
executive power defined, **2**, 63.
Harrison would limit service, **2**, 377.
and curtail power of, **2**, 377.
impeachment, **2**, 74, 75.
invasions, can repel, **3**, 244, 245.
legislation, no authority in, **2**, 44–9.
duty, to urge correction in, and to execute existing laws, **5**, 236, 241.
powers touching, **7**, 277.
responsibility touching, **7**, 394.
messages required of, **5**, 51; **6**, 2.
cases of irregularity in sending, **7**, 92.
their reception in congress, **7**, 354.
militia, power over, **3**, 99; **7**, 323, 327, 328.
oath intended to protect constitution from, **2**, 72, 73.
outgoing and incoming, relation, **2**, 147.
prejudice against his re-entering politics, **2**, 517.

President, The — continued.
party, relation to, **6,** 2, 3.
of, frequently in minority in congress, **4,** 101.
partyism tends to nomination of ordinary men. **2,** 695; **4,** 162, 163.
lowers the office in public esteem, **3,** 1–3.
people, is not direct representative of, **2,** 73.
personal honor of the highest sort essential in, **2,** 375.
pledging principle of, **4,** 125.
political excitement, period of rest from, **4,** 45.
popular, harmful, notions of the office, **3,** 37.
power in great crisis, **7,** 392.
responsible, not to the people, but to the senate, **2,** 74.
responsibility of his position, **6,** 2.
when congress is not in session, **7,** 312, 313, 319.
rights and duties, distinction, method of performance obligatory or not, **7,** 322, 323.
succession in case of death, **4,** 1.
treaty power, wisdom questioned, **3,** 54, 55.
veto power of, **2,** 43–9.
vice-president, coming from same section with, **5,** 440–3.
See CONSTITUTION; TREATIES; UNITED STATES; VETO.
war, cannot declare, **3,** 244, 245.
powers, coercion of states, **7,** 327, 328.
Press, enlargement of scope and faculties, 1825, **2,** 85.
See NEWSPAPERS; FREE PRESS.
Preston, W. B., Virginia, secretary of navy, 1849–50.
abolition, gradual, recommended by, **3,** 457.
compromise opposed by, **3,** 516.
Seward's relations with, **3,** 458, 470.
Preston, W. C., senator, South Carolina, 1832–42.
Clay's renomination, 1840, favored by, **2,** 362.
defeat demoralizes Whigs, **2,** 695.
Florida, demand that slavery be secure in, **2,** 301.
Harrison campaign, **2,** 395.
Texas annexation, motive of favoring, **2,** 603.
Price, border ruffian, sacks United States arsenal, **5,** 177.
Price, W. M., in Swartwout case, **2,** 348, 353.
Price, Rodman M., New Jersey, **7,** 442.
Prime, S. I., editor New York *Observer*, John Brown's death just, **7,** 47.
"Princeton," The, explosion on, kills secretaries Upshur and Gilmer, **2,** 547, 641.

Proffit, George H., representative, Indiana, 1839–43.
Adams, resigns from committee including, **2**, 470.
bank bill, the first, 1841, dissatisfies congress, **2**, 420.
special session of congress on, devoted to politics, **2**, 421.
independent treasury abolition, **2**, 447.
Tyler, friend to, **2**, 421.
Clay faction seeks issue with, **2**, 424.
tariff veto expected, **2**, 455.
Property Representation, secured by the south, **1**, 293 *et seq.*
foreign to the idea of democracy, **1**, 294.
Protection, Clay avoids extravagance in, **1**, 400.
leads party of, 1822–4, **1**, 401.
aided by industrial depression, **1**, 401.
proposes some reduction of, **1**, 471.
Calhoun attacks the principle on states-rights basis, **1**, 465–470.
free trade's battle with, old as modern civilization, **1**, 396.
Jackson's message and Verplanck's bill against, **1**, 484, 485.
majority favoring lessens, with national debt, **1**, 459.
south considers unconstitutional because unequalizing, **1**, 395, 402.
See CLAY; NEW ENGLAND; TARIFF.
Prussia, ambassador of is arbitrator in Mexican dispute, **2**, 604–606.
slave trade, party to treaty to end, **2**, 486.
Pryor, Roger A., representative, Virginia, 1857–9.
disunion necessary, **7**, 416.
Helper's "Crisis," **7**, 11.
speakership contest, 1859, **7**, 89.
Public Lands, Clay's bill dividing proceeds among other states, **2**, 186 187.
Calhoun's substitute, **2**, 187, 188.
distribution bill in behalf of bankrupt states, **2**, 446, 447.
yoked with bankrupt bill and passed, **2**, 450.
intended as part of Compromise Act, 1833, **2**, 460.
homestead law, at first scorned, **6**, 301.
becomes a party question, **6**, 302.
antagonistic to slavery, **6**, 302; **7**, 179, 180.
graduation act, **6**, 302.
urged by Republican party, **7**, 179.
vetoed by Buchanan, **7**, 180.
internal improvements enhance their value, **2**, 179.
land offices, Woodbury cannot purify, **2**, 354.
law of September 4, 1841, divides net receipts among states, **2**, 440.
constitutionality questioned, **2**, 441.

Public Lands — continued.
source of surplus, **2**, 187.
specie payment for, Benton's bill, **2**, 188.
circular, **2**, 189 *et seq.*
speculation in, **2**, 181, 182, 213.
value and sales, 1818-1838, **2**, 179–181, 213.
See FOOTE, SAMUEL; JACKSON.
Public Opinion, its authority in United States, **1**, 72.
in reference to judicial matters, **3**, 153, 154, 156.
Pugh, George Ellis, senator, Ohio, 1855–61.
southern sympathizer, **6**, 213.
on Corwin amendment, **7**, 451, 452, 453.
Davis' resolutions on slavery, **7**, 198.
Democratic split, 1859, **6**, 351.
convention, Charleston, 1860, **7**, 190.
Kansas, attitude on, **6**, 213.
Nebraska bill and Dred Scott case, **7**, 196.
English's bill, **6**, 236; **7**, 16.
slavery, unrestricted, favored by, **5**, 478.
slaves, "property" in, **6**, 43.
Putnam, J. D., New York senate, church property, **5**, 100, 101.

Quadra, discoveries of, and the Oregon dispute, **3**, 30.
Quakers, petitions for negroes ignored by congress, **1**, 307.
slavery, moral aspect first agitated by, **1**, 278.
abolition of, petitioned by, **1**, 89.
for which the south abuses them, **1**, 93.
slave trade, they expel members attached to, **1**, 279.
Queretaro, Mexico, **3**, 345, 347.
Quincy, Josiah, representative, Massachusetts, 1805–13.
embargo of 1807, assailed by, **1**, 208.
effects in south, **1**, 230.
1812, would defer, **1**, 234.
Hartford convention due to Otis, **1**, 258.
Jefferson's temporizing policy, **1**, 216.
office-seeking, prevalence of, 1816, **2**, 16, 18.
smuggled negroes, disposition of, **1**, 318.
Union dependent on the interests of the independent sovereignties composing it, **1**, 241.
"We have grown giddy over good fortune," **1**, 75.
Quitman, John A., governor, Mississippi, 1850; representative, 1855–8, **5**, 222.
joint canvass of state with Foote, **4**, 36.

Quitman, John A.—continued.
English's Kansas bill, **6**, 245.
filibusters, in Nicaragua, urges aid to, **5**, 477, 478.
Lopez Cuban plot and, **4**, 48.
Cuban, led by, he is arrested, **5**, 33, 35.
Polk, impression of, **3**, 21.
urges him to annex Mexico, **3**, 342.
secession and the Lecompton constitution, **6**, 194.
meeting of Mississippi legislature, **4**, 5, 6.
imperative if slavery continue, **4**, 29.
of Mississippi and South Carolina, wishes South Carolina to secede first, **4**, 30.
slavery's natural fate, admits, **3**, 467.
Lecompton constitution, **6**, 194, 203, 223.
Quintuple Treaty, of European powers to suppress the slave trade, **2**, 486.
Cass protests against France entering, **2**, 487.
protest approved by Tyler, **2**, 487.
condemned by Adams and Webster, **2**, 487, 489.

Railroads, congress avoids regulation of, **6**, 110.
crisis of 1837, checks needed construction, **2**, 173, 174.
of 1857, extravagant building, hastens the, **6**, 104–106, 119.
not built by state, effect, **6**, 106.
speculation, fraud, **6**, 107, 108.
legislative corruption, **6**, 109, 110.
Mississippi river's commercial power destroyed by, **7**, 289, 291.
nation unified by, **6**, 109.
north and south, **3**, 576–579.
transcontinental, **4**, 281, 300.
project not a party issue, **4**, 281.
Iverson's speech, **6**, 327, 328.
Republican party urges it, **5**, 362; **7**, 180.
western development hastened by, **6**, 104, 105.
See STEAM POWER.
"Rambler," The, Roman Catholic organ, **5**, 87.
Ramsey, Alexander, representative, Pennsylvania, 1843–47, **3**, 280.
Randall, Henry S., Burr, election of impossible, **1**, 170.
Hamilton, resolutely blind to good in, **1**, 184.
Jefferson and Kentucky resolutions, **1**, 145.
Hamilton's charges against, is silent as to, **1**, 157.
revolution, character of, **1**, 34.
Randolph, Kansas, Lecompton constitution a fraud, **6**, 93.

Randolph, Edmund, delegate, Virginia, 1779–83; delegate Federal convention; secretary of state, 1794–5.
as secretary of state, **1,** 120.
congressmen, would prohibit their taking office, **2,** 17.
constitution, refuses to sign, **1,** 52, 53.
supports it in Virginia, **1,** 54.
England, treaty of peace, compromises regarding. **1,** 131.
excise war; fears England will be appealed to, **1,** 102, 103.
slaves, demands representation of, **1,** 290.
Randolph, John, representative, Virginia, 1799....1829; senator, 1825–27.
Calhoun's resolution of war, is opposed to, **1,** 277.
colonization must aid slavery, **1,** 333.
society, presents petition of, **1,** 329.
embargo, 1807, questions constitutionality, **1,** 203.
injures south, **1,** 230.
Missouri, determined on slavery in, **1,** 359.
negro insurrection, danger of, **1,** 329.
office greed under Monroe, **2,** 19.
secession of south from house of representatives urged by, **1,** 370.
sectionalism insured by ignorance, **1,** 249.
slavery will become a burden, **3,** 593.
slave trade, interior, denounced by, **1,** 334.
his report on, shelved, **1,** 334.
south, rules the north, **4,** 444.
solid against protection, **1,** 402.
Virginia prepared, 1799, for states rights defense, **1,** 158, 176.
War of 1812, Madison not responsible, **1,** 231.
opposes secret session on declaration, **1,** 234.
Randolph, Joseph F., representative, New Jersey, 1837–43, **2,** 337.
Randolph, Thomas Jefferson, Virginia, gradual emancipationist, **2,** 91.
Randolph, V. M., and the Cuban plot, **3,** 466.
Rantoul, Robert, Jr., senator, Massachusetts, 1851, **4,** 42.
Raquier, A. J., Alabama, filibustering, **6,** 160.
Ray, of Chicago *Tribune*, Lincoln's character, **7,** 167, 170.
Republican crisis. 1860, **7,** 171.
Raymond, Henry J., editor New York *Times*.
Lincoln's nomination, **7,** 164.
personal liberty laws ineffective, **5,** 68.
Republican party and, **5,** 131, 268, 269.
Scott's nomination a trade for "finality" plank, **4,** 193 *et seq.*
slavery extension impossible, (to Yancey), **7,** 135.

Rayner, Kenneth, representative, North Carolina, 1839-45.
insults Adams for presenting petition, **2,** 470.
induces Know-Nothings to adopt unionism, **5,** 119.
Ready, Charles, representative, Tennessee, 1853-59, **4,** 379.
Reagan, John H., representative, Texas, 1857-61, **7,** 108.
Rebellion, Buchanan's message, 1859, **7,** 95.
Calhoun's responsibility for, **3,** 315, 316.
three causes, **7,** 459.
chief issues of, **7,** 372.
factors against quickly quelling, **7,** 306.
Kansas-Nebraska bill forces it, **4,** 402.
Kansas, siege of Lawrence begins, **5,** 184.
prophecies and warnings, Atchinson's, **5,** 183.
Boyce's, **5,** 48.
Benjamin's, **5,** 419.
Fillmore's, **5,** 439.
Iverson's, **6,** 328.
Story's, **3,** 116.
Troup's, **3,** 460.
secessionists consider war impossible or brief, **7,** 283 *et seq.*
Seward threatens war in case of secession, **7,** 419.
slavery problem, necessary solution of, **6,** 226, 227.
slavocracy, if really foreseen, had been prevented by submission to, **7,** 232.
South Carolina, secession even with war urged in, **4,** 30 *et seq.*
southern military preparations, **7,** 111-14.
excite Republican sneers, **7,** 113.
"Star of the West," nearly initiated by attack on, **7,** 399.
had been weaker in that case, **7,** 399-402.
Taylor, not to be charged to, **3,** 541.
unavoidable, **4,** 353; **6,** 6.
See BROWN, JOHN; DISUNION; SECESSION; SLAVERY; STATE SOVEREIGNTY.
Reciprocity, desired in the Americas by John Quincy Adams, **1,** 416.
Reeder, Andrew H., Pennsylvania, governor of Kansas, 1854-5.
appointment, believed to favor slavery, **5,** 70, 71.
congress, nominated for, **5,** 167.
illegal election, **5,** 168.
discussed in congress, rejected, **5,** 270-5, 401, 402.
yet possibly equitable, **5,** 271, 272.
and congressional committee, **5,** 295, 297.
grand jury, declines to appear before, **5,** 294, 295.
refuses to obey warrant for arrest, **5,** 295.

Reeder, Andrew H.— continued.
Kansas, conquered for slavery by election frauds, March, 1855, **5,** 146, 147, 150, 153.
yet he ratifies the election, **5,** 147, 148.
throwing blame on Pierce, **5,** 150.
Shawnee, vetoes removal of capital to, **5,** 155.
legislature, denies legality of, **5,** 155.
petitions his removal, **5,** 157.
war in defense of, favored by, **5,** 165.
life menaced, **5,** 148.
escapes disguised, **5,** 297.
Pierce removes him on trumpery charge, **5,** 157.
blames him for the situation, **5,** 237 *et seq.*
senator, Free Soilers elect, **5,** 275.
Reid, David S., North Carolina at Peace Conference, **7,** 438.
Reid, Robert R., representative, Georgia, 1818–23.
Missouri secession threatened by, **1,** 371.
line, would extend to Pacific, **1,** 377.
Removal of Deposits. See BANK, NATIONAL; JACKSON.
Removals from Office, for political reasons, **2,** 347 *et seq.*
reasons cannot be demanded, **2,** 349.
inevitable evil of, **2,** 350.
See OFFICE; POLITICS; SPOILS SYSTEM.
Rencher, Abraham, representative, North Carolina, 1829 ...42, **2,** 265.
Representation, popular, preferred but not followed in colonial congress, **1,** 9–11.
theory of, **1,** 294, 295.
See DEMOCRACY, A.
Representatives, House of. See HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES.
Republican Party, the earlier. See ANTI-FEDERALIST PARTY.
Republican Party, foreshadowing of, 1852, **4,** 208 *et seq.*
Sumner's election, heralded by, **4,** 41–2.
organization of, early movements, **5,** 130–3.
favored by leading journals, **4,** 458.
at Pittsburg, 1856, **5,** 267, 268.
its conservative, moral character, **6,** 6, 7.
moral strength with the masses, **5,** 458, 459.
composite character, **7,** 148.
difficulties rising from, **7,** 1, 2.
national character assumed by, **5,** 221–3.
a sectional party, **5,** 462; **7,** 175.
party of one idea, **6,** 253.

Republican Party — continued.
faith to principle imperative to, **6**, 283, 285, 286, 296.
first duty, emancipation of whites, **5**, 459, 460.
as a protection party, **7**, 177.
Buchanan's election, non-aggressive after, **6**, 5–7.
congress, Thirty-fourth, defeat and progress in, **5**, 421, 422.
strength, 1859, **7**, 70.
loses majority, 1860, **7**, 277, 278.
speakership contest, 1855–56, **5**, 204, 206.
elects Banks, **5**, 219.
1859, **7**, 77 *et seq.*
elects Pennington, measure of victory, **7**, 109–11.
convention, 1856, Philadelphia, **5**, 268 *et seq.*
Raymond's address gives party principles, **5**, 268, 270.
support of Union, obedience to constitution, **2**, 269.
demands national, not slavocratic, policy, **5**, 269, 359, 360.
condemns compromises, **5**, 269.
favors admission of Kansas free, **5**, 270.
Know-Nothings suggest candidates to, **5**, 358.
party formation its first duty, **5**, 359.
singleness of object necessary, **5**, 360.
call to, singles out slavery, **5**, 362.
prominent candidates, Seward and Chase, rejected, **5**, 366, 367.
McLean, career, fitness, **5**, 367–70.
not feared by slavocrats, **5**, 369.
a nativist, **5**, 370.
Lincoln spoken of for vice-president, **5**, 287.
Fremont and Dayton nominated, **5**, 370, 373.
both from north, **5**, 440–3.
platform, 1856, conservative, **5**, 458.
platform, constitution at one with Declaration of Independence, **5**, 361, 365.
defies secession, **5**, 361.
asserts rights of states and Union, **5**, 361.
denies right of slavery in territories, **5**, 361.
demands suppression in territories of polygamy and slavery, **5**, 362.
reviews Kansas' history, demands her admission free, **5**, 362.
censures Ostend Manifesto, **5**, 362.
urges Pacific railroad, **5**, 362.
defends naturalization laws, **5**, 363 *et seq.*

Republican Party—continued.
convention, platform, policy toward Know-Nothings, **5**, 364, 365.
towards Germans, **5**, 363, 364.
opposed by Thad. Stevens, 5, 364.
affirms congressional power as to slavery in territories, **6**, 17.
denies popular sovereignty, **6**, 17.
campaign, 1858, attitude, **5**, 436.
"anything to beat" it, **5**, 477 *et seq.*
difficulties of, **5**, 456, 457.
statistics of southern intimidation, **5**, 462.
convention, 1860, invitations not confined to party, **7**, 142, 148.
Ashmun, Massachusetts, chairman, **7**, 175, 176.
slave states represented, **7**, 175.
motion to count absent (slave) states, **7**, 176, 177.
the crisis of the party, **7**, 171.
few politicians there, **7**, 150.
possible candidates, many, divergent, **7**, 2, 148, 149.
candidates, minor, Cameron, **7**, 151, 152.
Chase, **7**, 152.
Bates, Greeley's candidate, **7**, 152–8.
Seward, **7**, 149....64.
Lincoln, **7**, 164–75.
Lincoln and Hamlin nominated, **7**, 183, 184.
platform, **7**, 149 *et seq.*
anti-nativist, **7**, 159.
internal improvements, **7**, 177.
protection, **7**, 177.
preservation of constitution, rights of states and Union, **7**, 177, 178.
slavery a state affair, **7**, 178.
no rights in territories, **7**, 178.
condemns squatter sovereignty, **7**, 178, 179.
secessionism, **7**, 178, 228.
slave trade, **7**, 179.
corruption under Buchanan, **7**, 179.
demands Kansas' admission, **7**, 179.
homestead law, **7**, 179.
Pacific railroad, **7**, 180.
is too mild for abolitionists, **7**, 180.
tardily quotes Declaration of Independence, **7**, 180–182.
Corwin proposed amendment, attitude on, **7**, 454.

Republican Party — continued.
Democratic convention, Charleston, effect on, **7**, 134.
Douglas, movement favoring, **6**, 280 *et seq.*
dangerous to the party, **6**, 286.
election, 1855, New York, Massachusetts, defeated, **5**, 199, 200.
of 1856, augurs success, 1860, **5**, 463, 464.
of 1857, encourages, **6**, 97.
Free Soil party, basis of, **4**, 213.
in Kansas, sustained by, **5**, 285.
Harper's Ferry raid disavowed by, **7**, 60–65.
"Impending Crisis" foolishly indorsed by leaders, **7**, 13–16, 74 *et seq.*
Kansas-Nebraska bill gives impulse toward, **4**, 457, 458.
Missouri Compromise, on restoration of, **5**, 396, 397.
Know-Nothings join, **5**, 198, 201, 268, 358, 447, 448.
creed promotes it, **5**, 129.
Lecompton struggle endangers principles of, **6**, 224 *et seq.*
Lincoln's election, effect on the party, **7**, 245.
Montgomery-Kansas bill an error of, **6**, 229, 230.
why voted for, **6**, 246, 247.
rebellion, accused of responsibility for and plotting of, **3**, 316; **5**, 419.
fears Europe will aid south in, **7**, 295.
slavery issue, based on, **3**, 316.
and Kansas questions, policy in Thirty-fourth Congress, **5**, 392–401.
ignores southern faith in, **7**, 271, 272.
secession threats, disbelief in, aids formation of, **5**, 249, 250.
endanger its success, **7**, 228 *et seq.*
scoffs at, and so hastens war, **7**, 113, 114, 249, 255, 355.
strength underestimated by, **7**, 230–233.
believes it groundless, **7**, 277.
holds wrong view as to border states, **7**, 270–272.
inactivity during early stages, **7**, 270.
compelled by its victory, **7**, 277 *et seq.*
willing to compromise, **7**, 353, 354. 356.
tries to avert till Lincoln's term, **7**, 368, 369.
Whig party's death, it begins in, **4**, 231.
Repudiation, crisis of 1837 provokes, **2**, 443.
Mississippi leads, **2**, 443.
European anxiety, **2**, 444.
federal government expected to remedy losses, **2**, 445.
constitutionality of this questioned, **2**, 445, 447.

Repudiation — continued.
morally, politically, "legally" wrong, **2,** 444.
of Revolutionary debt sought, **1,** 41–3.
southern intent, 1860, **7,** 250.
Revolution. See AMERICAN REVOLUTION; LAW.
Reynolds, John, Illinois, **4,** 61, 416.
Reynolds, John H., representative, New York, 1859, **7,** 415.
Rhea, John, representative, Tennessee, 1803... 23, **1,** 375.
Rhett, Robert B., representative, South Carolina, 1838–49; senator, 1850–51.
Adams, insult to, **2,** 470.
bank legislation, protests against hasty, **2,** 430.
Compromise of 1850, the north and, **4,** 26.
Fugitive Slave Law, futility of, **4,** 26.
nullificator, **2,** 532.
secession caucus called by, **2,** 264.
resolutions looking to, **2,** 265.
harangues, **4,** 111; **7,** 255.
slavery extension impossible with squatter sovereignty, **3,** 354.
states rights, **4,** 112 *et seq.*
Rhode Island, abolition societies formed, **1,** 284.
congressional election law, jealous of, **2,** 507.
constitution, will not call convention, **1,** 57.
ratified by, **1,** 57.
proposes twenty-one amendments, **1,** 60.
advocates first amendment, **2,** 248.
Democratic supremacy in — Monroe election, **1,** 276.
anti-Democratic under Pierce, **5,** 77.
Hartford convention gives delegates small power, **1,** 261.
Jefferson, desires that he have a third term, **1,** 212.
Kentucky and Virginia resolutions condemned by, **1,** 150.
Know-Nothingism in, **5,** 197, 262.
manufacturing in, **1,** 399.
and Peace Conference, **7,** 437.
slaves in, 1790, **1,** 280.
slave trading much engaged in, **1,** 315.
War of 1812; refuses militia in, loyal to Union, **1,** 244.
ready to rebel against war measures, **1,** 258.
Wilmot proviso indorsed by, **3,** 307.
Rhynders, Isaiah, New York, **2,** 699.
Ricaud, James B., representative, Missouri, 1855–59, **6,** 190.
Richardson, general, and Kansas war, **5,** 173, 176, 178, 179, 181, 427.

Richardson, William A., representative, Illinois, 1847....61.
a dough-face, **4**, 414, 415.
defeated for governor, 1856, **5**, 462.
candidate for speaker, 1855–6, **5**, 204.
refuses to stand examination, **5**, 214, 215.
withdraws, **5**, 217.
Kansas-Nebraska bill introduced by, **4**, 414, 415, 431.
suppresses discussion on the bill, **4**, 433, 434, 439.
the *Union's* misrepresentation, **4**, 442.
forces the bill to a vote, **4**, 443, 444, 447.
offers substitute bill, which passes, **4**, 434, 451, 452.
rejects Democrats who reject it, **4**, 452.
decries excitement over the bill, **4**, 447, 448, 455.
Nebraska bill introduced by, **4**, 282.
Nebrascals in house of representatives, leader of, **5**, 204.
Richmond, Dean, New York, **7**, 204.
Riley, Bennet, general, military governor California, 1849, **3**, 465.
calls California organization convention, **3**, 463.
Rinz, Jose. See L'AMISTAD.
Rio del Norte, boundary fixed by Texas, **3**, 83, 86.
Rio Grande Company, **2**, 560.
Rio Grande del Norte, Taylor's march to, **3**, 207, 212, 231–6.
Tyler names as Texas boundary, **3**, 240.
Rio Grande, Republic of the, **3**, 86.
Ritchie, Thomas, editor *Richmond Enquirer* and *Globe*, **3**, 5, 19.
ardent annexationist, **3**, 8.
Polk's election — to vindicate popular suffrage, **3**, 19.
slavocrats' resolutions garbled by, **2**, 689.
turns against Van Buren, 1844, **2**, 666.
Rivas, Patricio, Nicaraugua, **5**, 472.
Rives, W. C., senator, Virginia, 1832–45.
Whigs support for senator, **2**, 390.
campaign of 1840, active in, **2**, 345.
on federal officials in politics, **2**, 345.
Harrison's views on national bank, **2**, 379, 381.
Oregon question, **3**, 57, 171.
at Peace Conference, **7**, 439.
Texas annexation, on constitutionality of, **2**, 707.
Robb, James, informs Taylor as to plot against Cuba, **4**, 48.
New Orleans trade decline, **3**, 584.
Robbins, A., senator, Rhode Island, 1825–39, **1**, 504.

Roberts, Jonathan, senator, Pennsylvania, 1814–21.
wishes Missouri limitation a prohibition, **1,** 367.
slavery extension antagonist, **1,** 353, 361.
Robertson, Virginia, **7,** 413.
Robertson, George, representative, Kentucky, 1817–21, **6,** 276, 283.
Robinson, Charles, Kansas, Kansas war, **5,** 174, 179, 181.
calls for troops to guard against ruffians, **5,** 233, 234.
elected Free Soil governor, **5,** 275.
Lawrence sacking, offers reward for Jones' assailant, **5,** 290, 291.
house burned in, **5,** 304.
ruffians arrest him, **5,** 296.
rescued by Free Soilers, **5,** 428.
congressional committee report smuggled east by Mrs. Robinson, **5,** 296.
Robinson, John M., senator, Illinois, 1830–42, **2,** 131.
Rockwell, Julius, representative, Massachusetts, 1847–51, **3,** 199.
Rocky Mountains, urged for a national limit, **3,** 37.
Roeme, von. See PRUSSIA.
Roman Catholic Church. See BEDINI; CATHOLIC.
Roosevelt, James I., representative, New York, 1842–43, **2,** 430.
Root, Joseph M., representative, Ohio, 1845–51.
California and New Mexico organization, would prohibit slavery, **3,** 417, 475, 489.
Ross, James, Pennsylvania, **1,** 276.
Rotation in Office, undemocratic and harmful, **3,** 147, 150.
Rousseau, J. J., influence in America, **1,** 30, 31.
doctrine compared with Democracy, **2,** 124.
Ruffin, Edmund, Virginia, **7,** 270.
Ruffin, Thomas, representative, North Carolina, 1853–61.
in Peace Conference, **1,** 24.
speakership deadlock, 1855–56, **5,** 213.
Rush, Richard, Pennsylvania, minister to England, 1817–25.
vice-presidency, **5,** 440.
Castlereagh admits United States' claim to Astoria, **3,** 35.
Oregon bound, instructed to settle, **3,** 39.
right of search party, **2,** 490.
Spanish-American affairs, United States opposed to Spanish rule, **1,** 419.
Rusk, Thomas J., senator, Texas, 1845–56, **5,** 466.
Cuba, denies negotiations for, **3,** 440.
squatter sovereignty, votes against on occasion, **5,** 407.
Texas and New Mexico, boundary dispute, **3,** 414.

Russell, Lord John, condemns Polk's inaugural, **3,** 25.
Russia, Holy Alliance, and Spain in America, **1,** 428, 429.
Hungarian revolt, she interferes in, **4,** 69.
United States denounces her course, **4,** 88 *et seq.*
Northwest America. extravagant claims in, **3,** 39.
England and United States protest, **3,** 39.
and treat with her, **3,** 40, 41.
Quintuple treaty, party to, **2,** 486.
Rust, Albert, representative, Arkansas, 1855....61, **7,** 357, 358.
speakership deadlock, 1855-56, **5,** 217, 219.
Rutledge, John, representative, South Carolina, 1797-1803.
negroes, threatens southern secession if petitions are received, **1,** 306.
scorn for Quakers' efforts for, **1,** 307.
slave-trading moral, **1,** 316.
slave question one of interest, not of morals, **1,** 292.

Sabine River, boundary of Louisiana purchase, **2,** 550.
Sacs and Foxes. See INDIANS.
"St. Louis," The, in Koszta affair, **4,** 280.
"St. Mary's," The, Walker, filibuster, escapes in, **6,** 158.
Salazar, ambassador of Colombia, 1825, **1,** 410.
Panama congress, classifies topics, **1,** 418.
Hayti to be represented, **1,** 424, 425.
will judge status of negroes, **1,** 425.
urges secret American alliance, **1,** 421.
San Domingo, negro uprising in, facilitates purchase of Louisiana, **1,** 184.
Sanborn, Frank B., aids John Brown, **7,** 24.
Sanders, George N., Kentucky, attends Ostend Conference, **5,** 43, 48.
Sanford, J. F. A., New York, buys Dred Scott — sued by him, **6,** 25, 26.
See SCOTT, DRED.
Sandwich Islands, California gold fever affects, **3,** 405.
Santa Anna, A. L. de, president, Mexico, 1833....55.
military character, **3,** 331.
Adams believes him to act with Houston, **2,** 607.
Gadsden purchase, negotiated by, **5,** 7.
Mexico, allowed by United States to re-enter, **3,** 281, 282.
revolutionized by him, the war pursued, **3,** 283, 284.
refuses peace on the two-million bill failing to become law, **3,** 293.
Buena Vista defeat, **3,** 331.

Santa Anna, A. L. de — continued.
Polk disclaims agreement with, **3**, 281.
Texas, proceeds against and is driven out, **2**, 565.
disperses legislature, **2**, 565.
captured at San Jacinto, he pledges aid to, **2**, 571.
rejects Hamilton's bribe to free, **2**, 609.
sends Arista against, **2**, 610.
"Saratoga," The, United States ship, opposes filibusters, **6**, 197-9.
Sargent, Nathan, Harrison, extravagance of campaign, **2**, 403.
office-seekers under, **2**, 408.
intent to pass by Webster, **2**, 411.
elected by the desire for change, **2**, 412.
Sartiges, French ambassador, **4**, 59.
Saunders, R. M., North Carolina, minister to Spain, 1846-50.
in negotiations for Cuba, **3**, 441, 442.
opposes Van Buren in Democratic convention, 1844, **2**, 666, 669.
Saunders, judge, Louisiana, Taylor's nomination, **3**, 380.
Savage, John H., representative, Tennessee, 1849-59, **5**, 326.
Schleiden, R., Buchanan's desire to extend United States, **6**, 162.
Cass on Clayton-Bulwer treaty, **6**, 162.
cited on Panama question, **6**, 153, 154, 161, 162.
Schneider, George, Illinois, influence on Republican party, **5**, 363.
Schurz, Carl, Douglas' offer to withdraw, **7**, 207.
German Republicans, 1860, **7**, 156.
homestead law, **7**, 179.
Lincoln, Schurz's speech at Milwaukee, **7**, 184.
Republican crisis, 1860, **7**, 157.
Seward's nomination impossible, **7**, 172.
Sumner eulogy, **2**, 78.
Union party, 1860, **7**, 140.
Schwartzenberg, F. L. J. F., Austria.
and the Hungarian revolution, **4**, 66.
Scott, Charles, repudiation morally, politically, legally wrong, **2**, 444.
Scott, Virginia slave trade, **6**, 314.
Scott, Dred, his history, **6**, 25, 26.
lives with owner on free soil, **6**, 25.
sold, sues for freedom, **6**, 25.
loses cause, appeals to United States supreme court, **6**, 26.
cause before United States supreme court, **6**, 26 *et seq.*
Nelson drafts first opinion, **6**, 27.
the court decides to make political use of the case, **6**, 29, 30, 46.
slavery cause injured by this, **6**, 31, 46.

Scott, Dred — continued.
cause before United States supreme court, jurisdiction, judges disagree on, **6**, 38.
Benjamin's absurd view, **6**, 38.
disagreement of judges, **6**, 29, 30, 46.
outside influence — Buchanan, **6**, 30.
decision deferred, new hearing ordered, **6**, 26.
(Taney's opinion) reviewed, **6**, 32 *et seq.*
on jurisdiction, **6**, 32, 39.
negro citizenship impossible, **6**, 32–5.
authorities cited, **6**, 35, 36, 37.
goes beyond domain of the court, **6**, 31, 38, 40.
dismisses the cause, **6**, 40.
denies congress' power over slavery in territories, **6**, 41.
declares Missouri Compromise unconstitutional, **6**, 41.
supports confederation — not nation, **6**, 42.
at variance with slavocracy's claims, **6**, 44.
Stephens says, is founded on *new* principles, **6**, 44, 45.
United States senate scatters copies, **6**, 46.
heralded by Buchanan, **6**, 15.
ends compromises on slavery, **7**, 195.
Democratic rupture promoted by, **6**, 49, 50; **7**, 197.
bearing on election of 1860, **6**, 348, 349.
fallacies and results, **6**, 45, 46.
relation to Kansas-Nebraska bill, **7**, 195–7.
legality, touching him, uncontested, **6**, 55.
in Lincoln-Douglas debates, **6**, 290–4.
Oregon, in light of, **6**, 330.
not alone a moral error, but a political atrocity, **6**, 24, 25, 45, 46.
political, unrecognized, **6**, 55.
Scott, John, delegate, Missouri territory, 1816–21; representative, 1821–27, **2**, 7.
insolent threat to congress, **1**, 370.
Scott, R. G., Virginia, **4**, 172.
Scott, Thomas, representative, Pennsylvania, 1789....95, **1**, 93.
Scott, Winfield, general.
vanity; quarrels with subordinate officers, **3**, 330; **4**, 156; **6**, 146.
not a popular hero, **4**, 156, 157, 196.
not clear-headed, **7**, 314.
vice-presidency, offers to run for, on ticket with Clay, **3**, 381.
presidency, nominated for, by New York Whigs, **2**, 366.

Scott, Winfield — continued.
presidency, nomination by Whigs expected, 1846, **2,** 398.
1848, **3,** 365.
1852, a deal with southern Whigs, **4,** 193, 194.
his acceptance displeases both factions, **4,** 197, 198.
campaign, his military service against him, **4,** 224.
relies solely on it, **4,** 155.
the vote, **4,** 227.
abolition, favors gradual, **4,** 160.
California, instructs Kearney not to "annex," **3,** 260.
Fillmore, rivalry with, **4,** 444–6.
Lincoln's inauguration, he protected from violence, **7,** 455.
Mexican war, precipitated by United States, **3,** 241.
divides command with Taylor, **3,** 298.
political phase of this, **3,** 298.
Vera Cruz and San Juan D'Ulloa, **3,** 331.
Cerro Gordo, Contreras, Chorubusco, **3,** 332, 333.
close of armistice, **3,** 333, 335.
Molino del Rey and Chapultepec, **3,** 335.
taken city of Mexico, **3,** 335.
Mexico, provisional government established by, **3,** 342.
solicited by Mexicans to take governorship, **3,** 342.
naturalization, modifies his opposition, **4,** 158, 159.
Polk, arraigns, **3,** 330.
Seward, friend to, **4,** 160.
the south does not trust him, **4,** 159, 161.
South Carolina mission — nullification, **1,** 481.
southern forts, 1860, urges reinforcing, **7,** 146, 313 ...18, 364, 365.
censured by Buchanan, **7,** 313, 314.
Tyler's misuse of appointing power, **2,** 513.
Utah expedition, protest against, **6,** 145, 146.
Whigs, convention 1848, ill treated by, **3,** 381.
platform compromises him, **4,** 196, 197.
southern, oppose and refuse to vote for, **4,** 145, 146, 205 *et seq.*
the only possible candidate among, **4,** 154, 155.
Seabrook, W. B., governor, South Carolina, 1848–50.
South Carolina ripe for secession, **4,** 5, 6.
movement led by obscure men, **4,** 3, 4.
Search, Right of, claimed by England, part ground of War of 1812, **1,** 273, 274.
and Quintuple treaty, **2,** 487 *et seq.*
convention with England fails, **2,** 490, 491.
See ENGLAND.

Seaton, colonel, mayor of Washington, **6**, 275.
Sebastian, W. K., senator, Arkansas, 1849–61.
secession caucus, 1861, **7**, 389.
votes against squatter sovereignty, **5**, 407.
Secession, Black on, **7**, 319–30, 400.
border states' outlook, **7**, 259, 260, 266 *et seq.*
Buchanan's criminal passivity in not checking beginnings, **7**, 312 *et seq.*
his defense, **7**, 314–19.
Black's (attorney-general) opinion, **7**, 319–30.
declares unconstitutional but right, **7**, 333–5.
coercion against, illegal and unwise, **7**, 335–52.
correspondence and conference with South Carolina, **7**, 359–85.
message of January, 1861, **7**, 393–6.
Confederate States,— their formation forbids retraction, **7**, 407.
congress seceded from by slave state representatives, **2**, 264, 265.
confronted by the fact, **7**, 353 *et seq.*
Buchanan urges majority rule, **7**, 353.
Republicans willing to compromise, **7**, 353, 354.
committee of Thirty-three, **7**, 354 *et seq.*
still born, **7**, 356, 358.
southern memorial asked, refused, **7**, 357.
claims ignored, **7**, 357, 358.
members leave, **7**, 358.
majority report irregular, **7**, 407.
many minority reports, **7**, 407 *et seq.*
proposals censured by southern members, **7**, 407, 408.
said to trifle with the country, **7**, 407.
expected by Republicans to vindicate, not change, the constitution, **7**, 408.
futility of, shown by Adams, **7**, 408, 409, 417.
amendment to constitution recognizing states rights as to slavery proposed, **7**, 430.
to prevent further secession, **7**, 432.
report adopted by house of representatives, **7**, 448.
Corwin's amendment to constitution forever guaranteeing to states control of slavery, **7**, 430.
adoption, **7**, 448–453.
southern senators call, "a bread pill," **7**, 453.
Rust's resolution and Davis' denial and manifesto declaring peace impossible, **7**, 358.
senate committee of thirteen, **7**, 377.

Secession — continued.
congress confronted by the fact of secession, Crittenden's compromise, **7**, 377, 378, 388.
six amendments perpetuating slavery, **7**, 377, 378.
is amended and lost, **7**, 410, 448.
Clark's substitute, **7**, 410.
southern members repel "compromise," **7**, 409–411, 416, 425.
senators resign, fact unrecorded, **7**, 412.
Seward's proposal to guarantee state sovereignty as to slavery, **7**, 430.
Douglas on coercion, **7**, 447.
Reynolds' bill on suppression, **7**, 415.
aggression during Buchanan's term shunned, **7**, 391.
border state compromise rejected, **7**, 391.
resolution recognizing Confederate States offered, **7**, 428.
caricature conciliatory amendment, **7**, 447.
impotent to avert war, **7**, 453, 454.
Peace Conference report ridiculed by southern senators, lost, **7**, 450, 453.
constitution, secession spirit born with, **1**, 77, 78.
claimed to sanction it, **7**, 275.
constitutional aspect, **7**, 323–30.
conventions projected, 1857, **6**, 196.
of southern governors, 1856, favors, **7**, 234.
De Bow thinks possible, **3**, 594.
The Disunionist, **6**, 324.
demagogues not responsible for, **7**, 272.
European sympathy with, **7**, 293 *et seq.*
Federalist and anti-Federalist leaders consider it, not so the masses, **1**, 220.
finances affected by agitation, **7**, 236–9.
Fish, Hamilton, views, **5**, 454, 455.
Georgia's demonstration of, under Governor Troup, 1825, **1**, 439.
Giddings scoffs at, **4**, 37, 38.
if successful, what? **7**, 309–11.
injustice of theory, **7**, 348, 349, 350.
case of purchased territory, **7**, 348, 349.
military importance, **7**, 349, 350.
federal improvements, **7**, 349, 350.
Lincoln's election said to be desired by advocates, **7**, 219.
imperiled by agitation, **7**, 228 *et seq.*
southern opposition after, **7**, 249, 250.
does not compel, **7**, 277, 278.

Secession — continued.
Lincoln's inauguration places it in the light of a fact and marks beginning of rebellion, **7**, 455 *et seq.*
Madison's views, **7**, 329, 337.
Marshall, John, views, **7**, 325, 326.
Mississippi wishes, 1850, **4**, 4, 5.
secedes, **7**, 396.
Nashville convention, 1850, **3**, 531, 532, **4**, 34.
Nebraska bill threatened on north's resenting, **5**, 129.
of north, see NORTH.
northern doubt of southern sincerity in threatening, **3**, 564; **4**, 37. 40, 460, 461; **5**, 249, 454; **7**, 249 *et seq.*
sympathy, **7**, 284, 285.
press considers it a trifle, **7**, 302, 303.
sacrifices of honor to prevent, show that she will not permit it, **7**, 307–9.
patriots not averse to peaceful, **7**, 417.
hopes for peaceful reunion and compromise, **7**, 405, 417 *et seq.*
suffering caused by delay and uncertainty, **7**, 422 *et seq.*
Peace Conference discusses right of, **7**, 439, 440.
report in congress, **7**, 450, 453.
preparations, south, 1856, **5**, 455.
1860, **7**, 111, 112.
prevention at any cost imperative, **7**, 292, 293, 409.
Republican leaders scoff at, **5**, 249, 250, 454; **7**, 230....43.
party defies, **5**, 361.
victory, 1856, to be signal for, **5**, 483, 489.
victory, 1859 (speakership), to herald it — southern threat, **7**, 89, 90.
platform, 1860, notes, **7**, 178.
success endangered by fear of, **7**, 228–30.
1860, precipitates it, **7**, 278, 281.
their wrong calculations concerning, **7**, 239 *et seq.*
efforts to defer till Lincoln's term, **7**, 368, 369.
resistance, attempts to prove it false policy, **7**, 400.
Scott's memorial on Charleston forts, **7**, 313.
secessionists' wrong calculation, **7**, 282 *et seq.*
military precautions thought needless, **7**, 283, 284.
northern sympathy overestimated, **7**, 284–6.
count on aid of west, **7**, 286–92.
"Cotton is King," **7**, 293 *et seq.*
hence England must aid south, **7**, 294–8.

Secession — continued.
secessionists' wrong calculation, north will lose its trade, **7**, **298** *et seq.*
north cannot raise adequate army, **7**, 299, 300.
will not resist, success so certain, **7**, 301–3.
race difference favors south, **7**, 303–7.
warned against rousing the north, **7**, 308, 309.
view that they desired resistance, **7**, 352.
Seward's Astor House speech, **7**, 374.
slavery continuance demands it, **5**, 489, 490; **7**, 280, 281.
the cause, **7**, 261, 265.
damned by, **7**, 310, 311, 459.
south popular conservatism, **4**, 35.
South resolved on domination or, **7**, 111, 139.
bill to sell federal arms to states, **7**, 111, 112.
intimidation practiced to forward the plot, **7**, 254, 255.
churches of aid, **7**, 272–4.
conference of fourteen senators of, **7**, 389, 390.
calls Montgomery convention, **7**, 389.
its plans implicitly followed, **7**, 390, 406.
pride of, not desire, forbids retraction, **7**, 406, 409, 423, **424**.
South Carolina, threats of, feared by congress, 1833, **1**, 500.
Charleston resolutions, 1835, **2**, 122.
movement, 1850, **4**, 4, 5.
Charleston congress, radicals defeated in, **4**, 35.
declared by Rhett in congress to favor, **4**, 111.
inaugurates it, **7**, 234–7.
negotiations with Buchanan, **7**, 359–65.
peace commissioners confer with him, **7**, 361–85.
Southern Rights Association at Charleston proposes it, even **with** war, **4**, 30 *et seq.*
southwest opposed, **7**, 238, 239.
"Star of the West" attacked in Charleston harbor, **7**, 404, **405**.
threats, South Carolina, 1833, **1**, 500.
Calhoun's (Force Bill speech), **1**, 493, 494.
Georgia platform, **4**, 8, 9, 36; **5**, 129; **6**, 52.
Butler's, **4**, 461.
Jones', **5**, 249.
in Fremont campaign, **5**, 453–5.
Iverson's, **6**, 328; **7**, 89.
Brown's, **6**, 349.
Miles', **7**, 112.

Secession — continued.
threats, Clay's (C. C.), **7,** 139.
hooted in Democratic convention, **7,** 205.
Chestnut's, **7,** 282.
Crawford's, **7,** 310.
affect stocks, **7,** 239, 240.
Virginia's effort to prevent, **7,** 413–16.
war, impossible without, **4,** 214; **7,** 379, 380, 399, 446.
extended by disbelief in its necessity, **7,** 399.
south unwilling or unready for, **4,** 214, 215.
Yancey's plan, 6, 324.
See BORDER STATES; CONFEDERATE STATES; CONSTITUTION; DISUNION; PEACE CONFERENCE; REBELLION; SECTIONALISM; SLAVERY; SLAVOCRACY; SOUTH CAROLINA; UNION; WOOD.
Sectionalism, assumption bill provokes, **1,** 86.
fed by ignorance of other sections, **1,** 249.
new states, admission affected by, **2,** 139.
national bank proposal evokes, **1,** 104.
party, see REPUBLICAN PARTY.
See SECESSION; PARTICULARISM; STATE SOVEREIGNTY.
Secrecy in Public Affairs, un-American, **1,** 263.
Secret Societies, influence in United States, **5,** 81.
Secretaryship of State, a step to presidency, **2,** 2.
Secretary of Treasury, agent of congress, not superior to, **2,** 58.
may not demand reasons for removals of customs officers, **2,** 349, 350.
Seddon, James A., representative, Virginia, 1845... 51.
California, slavery's right and fitness in, **3,** 480, 481.
south's refusal to admit, **3,** 521.
at Peace Conference, **7,** 436, 437, 441.
slavery in territories, **3,** 480, 481, 526.
states, organization of, **3,** 518.
Taylor censured by, **3,** 523, 539.
Wilmot proviso, **3,** 320.
Sedgwick, commands cavalry in Kansas war, **5,** 426.
Sedgwick, Theodore, representative, Massachusetts, 1789–96.
abolition impossible, best leave slavery alone, **1,** 320.
to Hamilton, Burr's shameless character, **1,** 174.
Sedgwick, Theodore, Jr., L'Amistad case, **2,** 328.
Sedition Act, character, **1,** 142.
disastrous to Federalists, Hamilton on, **1,** 142.
unconstitutional, by universal verdict, **2,** 131.

Seminoles, Florida protests against their remaining, **2,** 309, **310.**
fugitive slaves to be delivered up by, **1,** 310.
delivery refused; intermarriage, **2,** 292, 294.
pursued by United States soldiers, **2,** 297.
demanded, they agree to surrender some, **2,** 302, 304.
those left hounded, **2,** 305.
forfeit property, **2,** 305.
captured by Creeks, sold to United States, **2,** 305, 306.
Jackson roused against, by slaveholders, **2,** 295.
hurries their removal, **2,** 296.
Payne's Landing treaty — western lands, **2,** 295.
provides that they emigrate, **2,** 295.
avowed fraudulent, **2,** 295.
opposed by fugitive slaves, **2,** 295.
supplemented by Fort Gibson treaty, **2,** 295.
delay in ratifying, **2,** 296.
war with, slavery the cause, **1,** 337; **1,** 295.
cost and ferocity, difficulty and disgrace, **2,** 338; **2,** 299, 300.
rooted in Creek treaty, 1790, **2,** 292.
their advantages in a, **2,** 296-9, 308.
second, provoked by attacks on whites, **2,** 298.
dangerous, foolish, **2,** 308.
peace negotiations, exodus not named, **2,** 309.
renewed by mutual treachery, **2,** 310.
officers oppose methods, **2,** 310.
See CREEKS; INDIANS; OSCEOLA.
Semple, James, senator, Illinois, 1843-7.
plan for slave labor in free California, **3,** 464, 465.
Oregon, convention of 1818-27, **3,** 53.
Senate, courtesy toward opposing colleagues, **4,** 18.
expunges resolution (Jackson censure), comment, **2,** 68-70.
impeachment of president, **2,** 74, 75.
resolution "unanimous," several present not voting, **2,** 313.
slavery stronghold, **1,** 356.
treaties, must be ratified by, **2,** 296.
See CONGRESS; HOUSE; PRESIDENT; TREATIES; UNITED STATES.
Sergeant, John, representative, Pennsylvania, 1815-42.
bank bill, Tyler consults as to, **2,** 427.
meets Webster and Ewing to adjust, **2,** 427, 428.
moves Fiscal Corporation bill, **2,** 430.
Severance, L., representative, Maine, 1843-47.
Texas independence, **2,** 552.
boundary, the Rio unjust, **3,** 86.

Sevier, A. H., senator, Arkansas, 1836–48.
the spoils system, **3**, 145.
Oregon, advocates land grants in, **3**, 50.
Seward, James L., representative, Georgia, 1853–59, **5**, 210.
moves revival of slave trade, **6**, 338.
Seward, William H., governor, New York, 1838–42; senator, 1849–60; secretary of state, 1861–65.
man of policy; staunch Whig; hates Free Soil party, **3**, 424.
cautious and calculating, **7**, 238.
his rank as a statesman, **6**, 266, 267.
masterly diplomat, **7**, 298.
compared with Lincoln, **6**, 267, 283.
compromise reputation and tendency, **7**, 369.
Weed's influence over, **7**, 369.
senatorship, his election a national event, **3**, 423, 455.
re-election injures Know-Nothings, **5**, 120.
presidency, early ranked as a candidate, **3**, 458; **4**, 457.
1856, west prevents his nomination, **5**, 366, 370.
Weed's view, **5**, 460.
1860, strength, **7**, 2.
his claim on Republican nomination, **7**, 149.
objections by Greeley, **7**, 152–8.
speech of February, 1860, slavery attitude, **7**, 158, 159.
anti-nativist views, **7**, 159.
character as politician, **7**, 159, 160, 168.
uncertain New England support, **7**, 162, 163.
cannot carry doubtful states, **7**, 172.
congressional, **7**, 185.
his expectations, **7**, 163, 164.
history falsified regarding him, **7**, 163, 164, 172.
on Benjamin's civil war talk, **5**, 419.
Buchanan's plans to buy Cuba, **6**, 335, 342.
Central American designs, **6**, 344.
domestic policy a failure, **6**, 345.
Catholics, proposes public education concession, **5**, 92, 93.
rights maintained by, **7**, 159.
Clay deserted by leading Whigs, **3**, 365.
Charleston forts, on reinforcing, **7**, 39.
compromise urged by, to the end, **7**, 412, 419–21, 454.
his position taken to be Lincoln's, **7**, 420, 421.
New York petition for, **7**, 419, 420.
disunion impossible, **4**, 461.
threatens war in case of, **7**, 419.

Seward, W. H.—continued.
financial deficit, 1858, **6,** 333.
fugitive slave laws, effort to modify, **3,** 481.
rigorous on, ineffective, **3,** 553.
Harrison's nomination said to have been secured by, **2,** 368.
Helper's "Impending Crisis," **7,** 10.
Hungary, resolution denouncing Russia's attack on, **4,** 88.
significance of this, **4,** 88, 89, 93.
"Irrepressible Conflict," his expression, its depth, **4,** 213; **6,** 265, 266.
his speech, **6,** 265, 266.
Union must be slave or free, **6,** 266.
compromise impossible, **6,** 266.
his solution of the problem weak, **6,** 266, 267.
loth to act on his own truth, **6,** 277; **7,** 374, 375.
Know-Nothings, denounces, **5,** 120.
Kossuth, he warns against slavery agitation, **4,** 81.
Kansas, opposes Toucey's bill, **5,** 137.
his bill on admission, its fault, **5,** 281, 282.
petition to congress, **5,** 284.
territorial laws, would cancel, **5,** 397.
senate resolved to enslave, **5,** 420.
Lecompton convention, **6,** 170.
on joint committee, **6,** 233.
English's bill, **6,** 233, 242.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, warns south that it will be repealed, **4,** 459.
Missouri Compromise, repeal of, what it must be, **4,** 369.
Oregon, southern fear of war about, **3,** 182.
Whig dissension, **3,** 190 *et seq.*
Peace Convention, faith in, **7,** 420.
political, without physical, equilibrium impossible, **3,** 566.
Polk, impression of, **3,** 21.
presidency, early nominations injure candidates, **3,** 365, 366.
Republican party, doubts its firmness, 1856, **5,** 412, 413, 414.
head of, **6,** 266, 267.
on policy of, **6,** 224.
his claim on for nomination, **7,** 149, 163, 164.
Scott, drafts acceptance for, **4,** 197, 198.
will decline office under, **4,** 207.
secession, if south secedes it will return, **5,** 249.
strength waning, **7,** 235, 236, 238.
advocates, alleged negotiations, **7,** 369.

Seward, W. H.—continued.
secession, doubts earnestness of, Astor House speech, **7**, 374, 375.
wishes to dissociate slavery question, **7**, 375.
of southern senators, **7**, 412.
slavery, outspoken against, **3**, 424, 425.
and disunion, states the issue, **3**, 506.
speech 11th of March, 1850, **3**, 508.
strengthens anti-slavery Whigs, **3**, 507.
denounces compromise, **3**, 508.
urges practical, prompt dealing, **3**, 508, 509.
the constitution and law of God, **3**, 510, 511, 514.
is viciously censured, **3**, 511, 512.
extension certain, and, if it be fostered, violent, **3**, 514.
his prominence among antagonists, **5**, 52, 53.
agitation persistent even in south, **5**, 53.
in conflict with, relies on northern love of freedom, **5**, 60.
proposes to guarantee entire state control of, **7**, 430.
south and north changing relative political strength, **3**, 494.
Sumner, the assault on, **5**, 323.
is menaced with the like, **5**, 329.
forwards freedom's cause, **5**, 333.
Taylor campaign letters, **3**, 349.
his zeal for, **3**, 424, 425.
responsibility in appointments of, **3**, 458.
territorial extension, national passion for, **3**, 304.
territories, favors Webster's policy of inaction, **3**, 454.
question of slavery in, dead, **7**, 420.
Virginia requisition for colored sailors refused by, **2**, 538, 539.
Whigs, repulsion of foreigners and Catholics, **2**, 522, 523.
Seward Whigs support Scott, **4**, 145, 146, 161.
ignored in patronage, **4**, 151.
parry finality question, **4**, 154.
loth to give up the party, **4**, 458.
said to hasten its death, **4**, 227, 228.
Seymour, English admiral, **3**, 264, 265.
Seymour, Horatio, New York, speaker of assembly; friend of Polk, **3**, 10.
Union candidate for governor, 1850, **4**, 13.
extreme southerners urge him for presidency, **7**, 204.
Shadrach, fugitive slave case, **4**, 21.
Shakers, **5**, 188.
Shannon, A., report on cotton manufacture, **1**, 344.

Shannon, Wilson, minister to Mexico, 1844; representative, Ohio, 1853–55; governor, Kansas, 1855.
Kansas, appointed governor by Pierce, **5,** 157.
seeks aid of Missouri to establish slavery, **5,** 157, 158, 178.
calls out militia to suppress Free Soilers, **5,** 173.
asks for federal troops; has them, **5,** 175, 178, 253.
would avert Lawrence affair, **5,** 180, 181.
refuses protection, **5,** 298, 301, 305.
says Pierce's proclamation quiets, **5,** 286.
confiscates Free Soilers' arms, **5,** 307.
asks aid against border ruffians, **5,** 312.
orders troops to rescue ruffians, **5,** 425.
peace with Free Soilers, **5,** 425, 426.
resigns, **5,** 423.
Mexico dismisses him, **3,** 80.
assured by him of United States' friendliness, **3,** 101.
Texas annexation, **2,** 681, 682.
Sharkey, W. L., Mississippi, president Nashville convention, **3,** 532.
its object, union, **3,** 532.
Shays, Daniel, Massachusetts, rebellion, 1786–87, **1,** 35.
seeks repudiation, **1,** 45.
nearly causes civil war, **1,** 46.
demonstrates crisis demanding end of confederation, **1,** 46.
Sheets, Indiana, Know-Nothing, **5,** 259–61.
Sheffey, Daniel, representative, Virginia, 1809–1817.
asserts states rights, **1,** 249.
Shelby, Isaac, governor, Kentucky, 1792–96, **1,** 117.
Sherman, John, representative, Ohio, 1855–61.
speakership candidacy, 1859, **7,** 73.
a party blunder, **7,** 77–9.
his halting defense, **7,** 82 *et seq.*
ignorant of Helper's book, **7,** 83, 84.
asserts sectional peace, **7,** 84.
causes disunion threats, **7,** 89, 90.
committee of opposition, **7,** 98–103.
conspires against organization of house of representatives, **7,** 102, 103.
re-demands withdrawal of Clark's resolution, **7,** 101.
withdraws, giving Pennington place, **7,** 107.
Buchanan's message of December, 1860, **7,** 354.
Covode committe, justifies, **7,** 143.
Helper's "Crisis" indorses, **7,** 74, 77, 78.

Sherman, John — continued.
Kansas, on congressional convention, **5**, 284, 295.
fears violence, **5**, 296.
bill on federal action and use of troops, **5**, 402 *et seq.*
Montgomery bill, **6**, 247.
Nebraska bill, **4**, 433, 434.
speakership, 1855–56, censures house of representatives, **5**, 209.
union secure, **7**, 109.
Sherman, Roger, Connecticut, delegate Federal convention.
slave representation, **1**, 289.
slave trade, favors non-interference, **1**, 291.
Shields, James, senator, Illinois, 1849–55, **6**, 279.
Kossuth, moves invitation to, **4**, 76.
Shipping Industry, in 1857, **6**, 113.
small in slave states, **3**, 573.
New England, **1**, 399; **3**, 573.
Shorter, Eli S., representative, Alabama, 1855-59.
censures Buchanan and Pierce, **6**, 192.
disunion threat, **5**, 248.
Shunk, Francis R., governor, Pennsylvania, 1845–48, **2**, 534.
Sibley, H. H., delegate, Minnesota territory, 1849–53, **5**, 272.
Sickles, Daniel E., New York, secretary legation to England, 1853–55, **5**, 43, 48.
Sierra Leone, congress wishes to send free negroes to, **1**, 330.
"Silver Greys," faction of Whigs, **4**, 154; **5**, 200.
Sim, A. D., representative, South Carolina, 1845–49, **3**, 321.
Simmons, George A., representative, New York, 1853–57, **5**, 325.
Singleton, Otho R., representative, Mississippi, 1853–61.
Know-Nothings south, **5**, 126, 127.
Mississippi secession, **7**, 257.
Sitgreaves, Samuel, representative, Pennsylvania, 1795–98, **1**, 306.
Slade, William, representative, Vermont, 1831–43.
abolition in District of Columbia, moves, **2**, 263, 264, 281.
gag resolutions, speech against, **2**, 288.
refutes statement that United States reimbursed loss of slaves, **2**, 315.
Slave Law, Fugitive. See FUGITIVE SLAVE LAW.
Slaveholders, are state, not United States, citizens, **1**, 362.
become dominated by slavery, **2**, 81.
claim that abolitionists prolonged the life of the system, southern proof to contrary, **1**, 92.
comparatively few in number, **1**, 342.

Slaveholders — continued.
Seminole country, excluded from, protest, **2,** 303.
not paid for slaves lost in war, **2,** 315.
non-slaveholders stirred against, **7,** 11, 12.
political freedom, their view of, **1,** 349.
profitable term of life the basis of their treatment of slaves, **1,** 354.
Slave Labor devoid of progress, must go down before free, **1,** 341.
cannot be skilled, **1,** 344.
free compared with, **3,** 432.
Slave Representation, struggle for in Federal convention, **1,** 287–91.
three-fifths compromise grants it, **1,** 289 *et seq.*
undemocratic, **1,** 294.
unjust to north, **1,** 295.
amendment proposed by Massachusetts abolishing it, **2,** 540–42.
popularly accepted, **2,** 541, 542.
Slavery.
abolition petitioned by Quakers, **1,** 89.
Anti-Slavery Society of Pennsylvania, **1,** 89.
societies increase, **1,** 284.
American Anti-Slavery Society declares war on, **2,** 86.
abrupt and peaceful impossible, **2,** 105, 106, 137, 138.
See this title, "Lincoln."
Adams suggests abolition of, **2,** 480.
American Tract Society and Sunday School Union shield it, **4,** 412.
Bible and, **4,** 243, 244.
border states' interests are averse, **3,** 313.
1849, **3,** 429.
Buchanan urges constitutional amendment recognizing, **7,** 336.
Calhoun declares it a positive good, **2,** 269.
six resolutions defending, **2,** 272 *et seq.*
nationalizes it, **2,** 654–7.
California opposes, prohibits, **3,** 413, 464; **4,** 390.
bill ordered forbidding, **3,** 417.
census, 1790, **1,** 280.
1850, shows its weakness, **3,** 566, 567, 568.
(Missouri), 1856, shows retrogression, **6,** 303, 304.
Central America sought by Buchanan to give room to, **6,** 162, 163.
churches and, **2,** 227 *et seq.*
divisions rising from, **2,** 543–7; **6,** 308–10.
of south, ardently support, **7,** 272–4.
civilization, delays, **1,** 350.
is outgrown and antagonized by, **5,** 248.
in United States, how affected by slavery, **5,** 330, 331.

Slavery — continued.
colonies, recognized in them all, **1**, 277.
regard for in charters, **1**, 277, 278.
petitions from disregarded by England, **1**, 278.
colonization does not reduce it, **1**, 331.
commerce, influence on slavery, **3**, 429.
common school system adverse to, and so opposed south, **3**, 119, 121.
north and south compared, **3**, 581.
compromise, Clay's, 1850, **3**, 484, 485.
considered in senate, **3**, 490, 491.
1850, territorial question, **3**, 525 *et seq.*
followed by agitation, **4**, 28.
the weak resort of politicians, **4**, 218, 221, 222.
the basis of its history, **4**, 373.
congress, continental discourages, **1**, 281.
under articles of confederation, lacks power, **1**, 283.
dealt with in territories, **3**, 451.
congress, first skirmish, **1**, 301.
action by, opposed by south and somewhat by north, **1**, 308.
manipulated in its interests, **1**, 308.
must defend but may not discuss it, **1**, 432.
power, as to territories denied by south, **3**, 419.
questioned by Douglas, **4**, 294.
considered, **4**, 383 *et seq.*
if practically exercised binds them as states, **4**, 387–9.
election to, of Seward and Chase a severe blow, **3**, 425.
of Wade and Sumner also, **4**, 40, 41.
non-intervention, its emptiness, **4**, 338, 339.
called on by south to protect, in territories, **6**, 298, 299.
See this title, "Territories."
constitution compromises on slavery, **1**, 273 *et seq.*
three-fifths, **1**, 286, 289, *et seq.*
in three clauses supports, **1**, 299.
guarantee of "republican form of government," **1**, 365.
leaves it to state control, **2**, 85.
accepts it as a fact, **2**, 116.
amendments proposed recognizing it, **7**, 336, 377.
cotton-gins, their influence, **5**, 489.
Creek treaty recognizes it, **1**, 309.
crisis, 1850, **3**, 477 *et seq.*
Davis' six resolutions, 1860, defending, **7**, 114, 115, 189 *et seq.*
demand protection of in territories, **7**, 114, 115.

Slavery — continued.
Democratic statesmen esteem it the chief national issue, **2,** 546.
opposition, **3,** 426.
division on, in New York, **4,** 272 *et seq.*
Declaration of Independence, anti-slavery clause in draft, **1,** 282.
in relation to, **2,** 485, 486.
District of Columbia, its status there, **2,** 235 *et seq.*
must affect entire country, **2,** 238.
petition against must arraign entire south, **2,** 239, 240.
Calhoun's appeal in defense, **2,** 240–44.
resolution to table petitions, **2,** 245 *et seq.*
bars out all consideration, **2,** 255.
cannot suppress the question, **2,** 291.
assumes a national interest, **2,** 255.
Adams' resistance, **2,** 245 *et seq.*
Slade's motion demanding abolition in, **2,** 263, 264.
as governed by Maryland and Virginia laws, **2,** 277 *et seq.*
petitions against increased by gag laws, **2,** 283.
attacks upon slavery in, **3,** 417.
education endangers it, **3,** 313.
emigration affects it, **3,** 429.
emancipation, gradual, Virginia plan, **1,** 285.
private, does not reduce it, **1,** 331.
considered by Virginia, 1832, **2,** 91.
gradual, voluntary, argument for, **2,** 93.
Marshall's judgment, **2,** 91.
effects of slavery continue long after, **4,** 63, 64.
enterprise and energy crushed, **3,** 590–92.
Europe furnishes capital to extend it, **2,** 184, 185.
extension demanded, **3,** 480, 592, 593.
Mexico, Cuba, **4,** 44.
throughout the Union demanded, 1856, **5,** 338, 339, 478, 479.
non-extension of, means failure and decline, **1,** 341.
See TERRITORIES.
Federal convention, its interests urged there by Pinckney, **1,** 52.
reveals irrepressible character of the struggle, **1,** 288.
federal laws on, their despotism, **1,** 305.
recognition and defense of, **1,** 335.
cannot establish it in territories, **2,** 144.
foreign policy of United States made to conform to, **1,** 424.
silence regarding, **1,** 426.
free press cannot exist with, **2,** 117.

Slavery — continued.
free labor, discourages, **1,** 345, 364, 365; **3,** 568; **4,** 427.
and, must affect all important legislation, **1,** 378.
threatens to drive from border states, **3,** 593; **4,** 286, 287; **6,** 304, 305.
conflict with, **7,** 299, 300.
Giddings' speech on its decline, **4,** 236, 237.
Harper's Ferry raid, effect, **7,** 53, 54.
Helper's "Impending Crisis," **7,** 8 *et seq.*
homestead policy, injured, **7,** 179.
Illinois, effort to introduce into, **1,** 322.
immigrants oppose, **5,** 113.
Indiana, efforts to introduce into, **1,** 322.
"Irrepressible Conflict," **4,** 213 *et seq.*; **5,** 53, 54; **6,** 265 *et seq.*
why irrepressible, **6,** 285, 299.
recognized by south, **7,** 58, 59.
Jackson's course promotes, **2,** 79.
Jefferson foresees that it will cause disunion, **3,** 326.
Kansas, significance of freedom in, **4,** 286 *et seq.*; **5,** 339, 340.
laws on, cited, **5,** 160–62.
southern emigrants in become Free Soilers, **5,** 289; **6,** 59.
establishment in, abandoned, **6,** 59.
Kansas-Nebraska bill may silence congress, but not the public, **4,** 405.
makes it an open issue, **4,** 456, 457.
Know-Nothing creed fosters it, **5,** 119–22.
party decline due to division on, **5,** 122–9.
platform, **5,** 192–6, 257–9.
Kossuth's visit injures, **4,** 100.
land, exhausts, **1,** 343–5; **3,** 314, 592, 593; **5,** 469.
values, lower, **3,** 570, 571.
law necessary to its existence, **3,** 356.
Lincoln's bill on gradual abolition, **6,** 275, 276, 289.
manufacturing, discourages, **1,** 344, 399.
endangers it, **3,** 594, 595.
and slave education, **3,** 596.
Mexico, struggle for, in territory gained from, **3,** 301 *et seq.*
Thompson declares to be in vain, **3,** 303, 304.
would have ceded territory were it to be free, **3,** 333, 334.
prohibition in California, **3,** 393.
mining and, **3,** 408, 464, 465, 480.
Mississippi territory, permitted there, **1,** 322.
asserts right to resist restrictions, **4,** 105, 106.

Slavery — continued.
Missouri Compromise vital to, **1,** 359.
prohibits north of 36° 30′ save in Missouri, **1,** 374.
moral aspect agitated first by Quakers, **1,** 278, 279.
war against, begins, **2,** 80 *et seq.*
objection feared by south, **4,** 245, 246; **5,** 459.
issue, how far so taken, **4,** 424, 425.
verdict vital, **7,** 46, 55, 56.
municipal character, **1,** 308; **2,** 654; **6,** 350; **7,** 178.
judicial decisions, **4,** 382.
Pierce's view, **5,** 226.
negro, presumption against, in slave states, **1,** 303.
population, fear of dense, **3,** 593.
New Mexico, petitions against, **3,** 413, 416.
bills ordered forbidding in, **3,** 417.
Nicaragua, re-established in, **5,** 475.
northern profit from, relied on to avert northern opposition, **1,** 347.
north, proposal to extend it into, **2,** 141.
becomes the prime question at, **3,** 128.
growth of, menaces, **3,** 313.
absolute consent the only hope of, **3,** 319, 320.
conservative on, **3,** 505, 506.
and south in contrast shows its ill effects, **3,** 567–81.
conscience of, aroused, **4,** 236, 237, 344, 418.
views of, 1855, **5,** 390.
northern sympathy, **3,** 352, 357; **6,** 23, 61.
Ordinance of 1787, forbids, in northwest, **1,** 288.
fugitive slave clause, **1,** 288.
Panama congress thought to menace, **1,** 423.
parties inevitably form on slavery issues, **4,** 215 *et seq.*
patriarchal character urged in defense, **2,** 495.
as a peacemaker and civilizer, **6,** 319, 320, 321.
"our physical weakness — our moral strength," **1,** 439.
Pierce's election followed by quiet concerning, **4,** 235.
popularity, growing, 1856, **5,** 465, 468 *et seq.*, 488.
a "positive good," **2,** 269 *et seq.*
population density, not always climate, limits, **3,** 249.
presidential election first influenced by, 1840, **2,** 364, 537 *et seq.*
its principles studied by the masses, **6,** 264.
Quakers agitate against, **1,** 89, 278, 279.
question, its actual nature, **4,** 255.
the only basis of national party life, **5,** 117, 118.

Slavery — continued.
race distinction demands (Calhoun's view), **2**, 13.
radical leaders demanded by opposition, **3**, 126.
rebellion, not the leading issue in, **7**, 372.
See this title, "War."
Republicanism and, **1**, 365; **2**, 118.
Republican platform, 1860, **7**, 17, 18, 19.
inevitably an issue, **3**, 316.
secession caused by, **7**, 261, 265.
forces abolition, **7**, 459.
sectional troubles early attributed to, **1**, 126.
sectionalizes all questions, **1**, 396.
harmony impossible with, **7**, 136–9.
parties, **3**, 316, 317.
Seward states the issue, **3**, 506.
opposes compromise and delay, **3**, 508, 509.
the higher law, the Bible, **3**, 510 *et seq.*
outlook, 1854, **5**, 53, 54.
Seminole war, inference in, **2**, 310 *et seq.*
the extreme of its tyranny, **2**, 311.
silence rendered impossible by friends, **4**, 43.
slaves' price raised by antagonism, **4**, 241, 242.
slaveholders wish to be rid of, **3**, 433 *et seq.*
slave trade, is expected to cease with close of, **1**, 280; **2**, 280.
society, injures, **1**, 343, 348.
south, fitness for, urged by advocates, **1**, 300.
limited to plantation agriculture by, **1**, 342.
watchful to conserve and extend it, **1**, 376.
southern complaints of slavery, **1**, 405.
dilemma in defending, **3**, 477, 478.
ceases to regard it as a moral matter, **5**, 54.
ready (1856) to abandon Union in its defense, **5**, 248.
press of, fairly states the issue, **5**, 449.
adopts school-books, etc., defending, **6**, 310, 311.
increases in devotion to (1857), **6**, 306 *et seq.*
Spanish treaty of 1819 seems to limit, **1**, 374.
squatter sovereignty imperils, **3**, 416.
See this title, "Territories."
states, legislation as to slavery increases in severity, **2**, 496.
extradition between, **2**, 538, 539.
Sumner arraigns, **5**, 317, 330; **7**, 203.

Slavery — continued.
United States supreme court on territorial question, **3,** 448; **6,** 16 *et seq.*, 41.
See this title, "Territories."
tariff war, makes sectional, **1,** 396.
territory ceded by states, by chance vote slavery is allowed in, **1,** 287.
ceded by North Carolina, to be perpetual in, **4,** 327.
territories, congress' right to exclude, **3,** 309, 310.
Calhoun's resolutions, **3,** 308, 309, 314.
view, **3,** 356, 357.
by increase, imperil slavery, **3,** 327.
federal control tested in case of Oregon, **3,** 348 *et seq.*
self-government respecting, unpleasant to south, **3,** 353, 354.
question of slavery in, suppressed by parties and by congress, **3,** 386, 387.
effect of thus throwing it on United States supreme court, **3,** 389.
south clings to right to establish slavery in, **3,** 436, 437.
legality in, denied by Republican party, **5,** 361.
question the issue in 1856, **6,** 4, 5.
See this title, "Congress," "Supreme court."
taxation, Federal, effect on, **1,** 285, 286.
Texas annexation, importance to, **2,** 551, 557, 653, 654, 702; **3,** 212.
abolition, sought by Mexico, **2,** 553, 555.
prevented by United States, **2,** 630, 654, 655.
aid expected from England, **2,** 628 *et seq.*
permitted in, north of 36° 30′, **3,** 199.
tropical-American union proposed to perpetuate, **7,** 437, 438.
Tyler, agitation under, **2,** 466 *et seq.*
its power under, **2,** 500 *et seq.*
"Uncle Tom's Cabin" depicts its horrors, **4,** 237 *et seq.*
Union, the most vital question pertaining to, **1,** 277.
interests, become second to slavery's, **1,** 300.
revolves about the slavery interest, **1,** 323.
presence of slavery in any part of, sure to breed strife, **1,** 340; **7,** 136–9.
source of discord in, **2,** 244.
continuance with slavery impossible, **3,** 495, 496; **7,** 309, 310.
(Quitman), **4,** 29.
See this title, "Question."

Slavery — continued.
Van Buren pledges to uphold southern view, **2**, 170–2.
deplores agitation, **2**, 220, 221,
war caused by, prophesied by Stephens, **3**, 482, 483.
New York *Herald*, **3**, 488.
source of strength in, **7**, 299.
doomed in case of, **7**, 309–11.
Webster belittles agitation, **3**, 498, 499.
west would introduce it, **1**, 297.
Whig discord on, 1852, **4**, 154.
Wilmot proviso, significance of, to, **3**, 289, 290.
See ABOLITION; COMPROMISE; FREE LABOR; FUGITIVE SLAVES; GAG LAWS; NEGROES; NORTH AND SOUTH; ORDINANCE OF 1787; POOR WHITES; SLAVE-HOLDERS; SLAVE LABOR; SLAVE REPRESENTATION; SLAVES; SLAVE STATES; SLAVE TRADE; SLAVOCRACY; SQUATTER SOVEREIGNTY; SUPREME COURT; TERRITORIES.
Slaves, abolition in District of Columbia, slaves petition against, **2**, 259, 261.
border states, number in, 1860, **7**, 260.
breeding of, **1**, 352, 354.
in Virginia, **4**, 360; **6**, 318.
and secession, **7**, 260.
depreciation of value, 1860, **7**, 251, 252.
fugitive, see FUGITIVE SLAVES.
ignorance, enforced, **2**, 96, 97.
insurrection, Nat. Turner, **2**, 87, 88.
south alarmed, **2**, 88.
quick recovery, **2**, 94.
said to be inspired by fanatics, **2**, 95.
on high seas — England's protection secured, **2**, 479 *et seq.*
feared in case of war with England, **3**, 182, 183.
counted on by John Brown, **7**, 33, 34.
the claim that constitution refers to, **7**, 329.
liberty, their lasting hope, **2**, 92.
Louisiana, mortality and profitable term of life in, **1**, 354.
neglected, **1**, 354.
property, so regarded, erroneously, by United States supreme court, **3**, 310, 311.
not so regarded by constitution, **6**, 42.
speculation, **7**, 252, 253.
traveling into free territory with, **4**, 381, 382, 383.
See SCOTT, DRED.

Slaves — continued.
Texas market sought, **2,** 611.
See FUGITIVE SLAVES; NEGROES; SLAVERY.
Slave States, growth of the term, **1,** 340.
economic war with free, **1,** 341.
agriculture prevails, **1,** 342.
free laborers inferior to those of north, **1,** 344.
manufacturing, **1,** 344.
"stronghold of political freedom," **1,** 349.
See SOUTH.
Slave Trade, congress forbidden interference with prior to 1808, **1,** 293; **3,** 132.
allowed to lay import tax, **1,** 293.
forbids the trade, 1808, **1,** 317.
declares it piracy, **1,** 327.
cotton gin increases it, **1,** 352.
and Cuban agitation, **7,** 336, 337.
death penalty proposed, **1,** 318.
would be ignored by Pennsylvania even, **1,** 319.
England and United States declare it piracy, **2,** 494.
in treaty of Ghent, project abolition, **1,** 327.
right of search treaty rejected, **2,** 490, 491.
Federal control of, disputed, and disparaged in Federal convention, **1,** 291.
importation tax, **1,** 293, 300.
reasons for delay in laying, **1,** 316, 317.
in 1818, thirteen thousand, **1,** 326.
1842–7 three-fold increase, **5,** 57.
1854–7, **6,** 323.
International Law, **2,** 315 *et seq.*
contemporary, not ancient, law to rule, **2,** 316, 317.
"Antelope" case cited, **2,** 317.
England's attitude conclusive, **2,** 318.
"Enterprise" case, slaver driven into English harbor, **2,** 319.
state laws unknown to, **2,** 320.
congress allowed slave transporting, **2,** 320.
and so should protect, **2,** 320.
duty to prohibit transportation by sea, **2,** 320.
for it had no power to extend slave territory to ships, **2,** 320.
L'Amistad case, **2,** 321–9.
interstate, regulated by congress, **1,** 321.

Slave Trade — continued.
interstate, Clay denies congress' power, **3,** 485.
in District of Columbia, **1,** 334.
Kentucky, opposed by C. M. Clay, **3,** 119.
Lincoln's view, **6,** 289.
planter states opposed, **3,** 434, 435.
law against, and punishment, 1808, **1,** 317–20.
Louisiana forbids slave importation, **2,** 611.
piracy, **1,** 327; **2,** 494; **6,** 339.
case of the "Wanderer," **6,** 338.
prohibition of, quiets abolitionists, **1,** 324.
but does not quiet the trade, **1,** 325–7.
how to evade, **6,** 321.
expected to destroy slavery, **2,** 280.
by seceded states, **7,** 262 *et seq.*
protection by United States navy sought; Adams' charge, **2,** 493 *et seq.*
Republican platform, 1860, **7,** 179.
revival agitation, 1839, **2,** 611.
1854, **4,** 437, 438; **5,** 58.
1856, **5,** 340, 384....7; **6,** 313 *et seq.*
argument of south, **5,** 58–60.
demanded or secession, 1856, **5,** 489, 490.
Governor Adams' (South Carolina) message, **6,** 313.
urged by southern commercial conventions, **6,** 314–16.
resolutions to repeal treaty of 1842, **6,** 315.
aided by demand for cotton, **6,** 317.
essential to slavery's continuance, **6,** 317 *et seq.*
motion in house of representatives, 1859, **6,** 338.
urged, 1860, **7,** 135, 136.
Gaulden's speech, **7,** 136.
only hope of slavocracy, **7,** 135.
Texas-England treaty against, **2,** 624.
treaty of Ghent, on suppression, **1,** 327.
Quintuple, to suppress, **2,** 486 *et seq.*
of Washington, 1842, to suppress, **2,** 498, 499; **5,** 57.
dissolution moved by Slidell, **5,** 57.
See SLAVERY.
Slavocracy, its aggression largely defensive, **4,** 289; **7,** 134, 135.
arrogance tells against it, **3,** 313.
Bible, rely on for defense, **3,** 513.
boasted civilization, **3,** 566.
conflict with the *Times-Spirit*, **4,** 245, 246.

Slavocracy — continued.
extravagant demands due to weakness, **7**, 134, 135.
fall of, hastened by its successes, **5**, 1.
fundamental tenet, **6**, 46.
intellectual strength, **3**, 597.
remorselessness, **5**, 56.
statecraft lacking to, **5**, 1.
abolition, foreign, demands that United States prevent, **2**, 654, 655.
Buchanan, election, situation after, **5**, 466, 467.
mistrusts him, **6**, 163.
attitude toward him, **6**, 192, 193.
Calhoun its last logician, **4**, 247.
California, **3**, 417, 418, 436, 437; **4**, 289.
free, plans to introduce slaves, **3**, 464, 465.
prohibition of slavery, effect on slave power, **3**, 467.
Central America, seeks to acquire, **6**, 344.
churches, compasses disunion of, **2**, 543–6.
Compromise of 1850 does not satisfy, **3**, 564; **4**, 107, 110, 111.
finality, does not accept, **4**, 247, 248.
discarded in view of Nebraska's growth, **4**, 287, 288, 308.
congress, its hauteur and brute violence in, **2**, 501, 502.
resorts to "riders," **5**, 406–9.
claims and demands in, 1860, **7**, 114 *et seq.*
Cuba, necessary to slavocracy, its greed for, **3**, 443; **5**, 14 *et seq*, 49, 50; **6**, 327–44.
sympathizes with Lopez expedition, **4**, 46.
acquisition expected through war with Spain, **4**, 48.
emancipation in, fears, **5**, 24, 31.
Democratic party its natural tool, **2**, 503.
District of Columbia, importance of slavery in, to, **6**, 276.
Douglas' revolt, **6**, 176, 177.
distrusted by, **6**, 297.
hated, 1860, **7**, 219, 220.
education, special for south, projects, **6**, 310, 311.
emboldened by constant victory, **1**, 300, 309.
South Carolina's war on colored seamen, **3**, 137.
Florida admission, **3**, 142.
Federal protection demanded, and power denied **2**, 291; **6**, 319.
Giddings defeats it with its own weapons, **2**, 483–6.
Greytown affair, responsible for, **5**, 10, 13, 14.
Harper's Ferry a trump card to, **7**, 41–4, 63.
Wise's demands of north, **7**, 41.
homestead law, its interest, **6**, 301, 302.

Slavocracy — continued.
Kansas territory, demands creation of, **4,** 323.
doubts fitness of, for slavery, **4,** 360.
war, significance to, **5,** 183, 184.
will not risk money or slaves for, **5,** 286–88.
abandons hope of securing, **6,** 264.
Kansas-Nebraska bill prefaces new demands of, **5,** 55, 56.
Mexico, plots annexation of, **5,** 3.
Missouri Compromise repeal, importance of, to, **4,** 359–62, 371 *et seq.*
national influence imperiled, 1856, **5,** 485, 486.
New Mexico, **3,** 417, 418, 436, 437; **4,** 289.
New York politics, influence in, **4,** 13.
Nicaragua, endeavor to secure, **5,** 470 *et seq.*
north, control over shown in Giddings' censure, **2,** 482.
vexed by its victories, **4,** 242.
duplicity of, rejoices at end of, 1855, **5,** 255, 256.
labor system of, attacked by, **5,** 481 *et seq.*
contempt for dough-faces of, **7,** 58.
Pacific railroad, interest in, **6,** 300.
Panama congress struggle strengthens it, **1,** 433.
Pierce's election its doom, **4,** 231.
political parties, relation to, 1849–50, **3,** 428, 429.
senate, hold on, **5,** 466.
slavery, growing antagonism, under Tyler, alarms, **2,** 501.
extension, asserting right of, abandons California, **3,** 436, 437.
demanded, 1860, **7,** 116.
not appreciated as a moral question, **4,** 424.
is conscientious in defending, **6,** 307, 311, 312.
wishes popular verdict on, **7,** 214.
election, 1860, such a verdict, **7,** 214.
south's needs, does not understand, **3,** 591.
hesitates to form southern party, **5,** 341.
Sumner, assault on, indorses, **5,** 322, 331.
shows attitude in 1856, **5,** 334.
Taylor loses its confidence, **3,** 459, 470.
is denounced as a usurper, **3,** 523, 524.
territories, slavery in, attitude, **3,** 348 *et seq.*
over-estimates its hold on north, **3,** 358.
Clayton Compromise, **3,** 388, 389.
not harmonious as to them, **3,** 395, 396.
anxiety as to California and New Mexico, **3,** 417, 418.
legally at mercy of, 1856, **5,** 242.
extravagant demands touching, 1860, **7,** 134, 135.

Slavocracy — continued.
United States supreme court, its hold on, **5**, 467; **6**, 19 *et seq.*; **7**, 116.
its exercise resented by public, **6**, 31.
Texas revolt, provokes, **2**, 567.
annexation urged in behalf of, **2**, 602.
is alarmed by England's attitude respecting slavery, **2**, 644 *et seq.*
annexation resolutions, **2**, 705 *et seq.*
north reconciled to slavocracy's victory, **3**, 117, 118.
and "Uncle Tom's Cabin," **7**, 8, 9.
Union, character of given by, **2**, 282.
Webster, refuses complimentary vote to, in Whig convention, **4**, 201, 202, 203.
See DISUNION; FILIBUSTERS; SECESSION; SLAVEHOLDERS; SOUTH.
Slidell, John, representative, Louisiana, 1843–5; senator, 1853–61.
and Buchanan's nomination, **5**, 353.
Cuba, his plan to revolutionize, **5**, 26–8.
condemns its organization, **5**, 27, 28.
his bill authorizing purchase, **6**, 332.
at Democratic convention, 1860 — Unionist or Secessionist? **7**, 127, 129.
Democracy, attempts to reunite it, 1860, **7**, 204.
Douglas, he labors against, **6**, 297.
Mexico, mission to, regarding Texas disputes, **3**, 107, 111, 112.
its importance and good faith, **3**, 113–15.
his credentials irregular, **3**, 201, 204.
reports to Buchanan Mexico desires peace; revolution imminent, **3**, 202, 203.
show Polk's warlike intent, **3**, 211, 212.
on Santa Anna's power, **3**, 282.
not received by Mexico — his reply, **3**, 205, 206.
is encouraged by Mexican show of spirit, **3**, 209.
instructed to threaten force, **3**, 213.
relation to California, **3**, 229, 230.
prospect under new Mexican ministry, **3**, 230.
is rejected by it, **3**, 231.
Polk, commits election frauds in his behalf, **2**, 698.
secession caucus, 1861, **7**, 389.
slave trade, attacks treaty abolishing, **5**, 57, 58.
agitation, 1858, **6**, 338.
Sumner, approves Brooks' assault, **5**, 322.

Sloat, commodore, succeeded by Stockton, **3,** 265.
Bancroft's orders to, in case Mexico declares war, **3,** 108, 109, 266, 267.
California, captures Monterey, **3,** 267.
proclaims annexation, **3,** 267.
Slocum, explores Oregon and reports to congress, **3,** 46.
Sloo Land Grant, 5, 7.
Smilie, John, representative, Pennsylvania, 1793....1813.
favors war measures, **1,** 231.
slave trade, proposes death penalty, **1,** 319.
Smith, colonel, in Utah expedition, **6,** 150.
Smith, general, Kansas.
unable or unwilling, **5,** 430.
Kansas, commands troops in, **5,** 423; **6,** 57.
report on Franklin fight, **5,** 424, 425.
welcomes inroad of Missourians, **5,** 426.
report on Atchison's army, **5,** 428.
war, one of four parties, **5,** 429, 430.
on Ossawatomie massacre, **5,** 431.
Smith, Adam, America a market for England, **1,** 12.
Smith, Ashbel, Texan ambassador to England; secretary of state.
Texas, Mexico ready to recognize, **3,** 66, 67.
incited against Mexico by United States, **3,** 67.
annexation, Houston's attitude, **3,** 70.
promises of United States' agents in case of, **3,** 76, 77.
"British gold" in, **3,** 74.
abolitionists, **2,** 628, 629, 647.
government not in league with, **2,** 629, 647.
Aberdeen's plan for independence, **2,** 686.
Smith, Barnwell, South Carolina, **1,** 483.
Smith, Caleb B., representative, Indiana, 1843–49.
north solid against slavery extension, **3,** 307.
would allow squatter sovereignty regarding slavery, **3,** 307.
Smith, C. Pinckney, Mississippi, **4,** 46.
Smith, Gerritt, representative, New York, 1853–5.
abolition party, favored by, **2,** 290.
abolitionists, protects from violence, **2,** 103.
Brown, John, aids, **7,** 24, 30.
Nebraska, signs appeal to people regarding, **4,** 301.
slavery with peace impossible, **2,** 87.
Smith, J. V. C., Massachusetts, **5,** 300.
Smith, Joseph, Mormon prophet, **6,** 133.

Smith, Melancthon, delegate, New York, 1785–8; opposes constitution, **1,** 58.
Smith, O. H., senator, Indiana, 1837–43, **2,** 275.
Smith, R. B., confident that west will aid south in case of war, **7,** 287.
Smith, S. A., representative, Tennessee, 1853–59, **5,** 218, 219.
Smith, Truman, senator, Connecticut, 1849–54.
anti-slavery party, wishes an, **4,** 458.
Missouri Compromise, efforts of Democrats to repeal, **4,** 314, 338.
Whigs, 1853, low moral tone, their future, **4,** 233, 234.
Smith, William, representative, South Carolina, 1797–99; senator, 1816....31.
Missouri line and Maine's admission, **1,** 359.
negroes' petitions, threats against, **1,** 306.
slavery municipal, **1,** 308.
necessary to negroes, to whites and to industries of south, **1,** 92.
Smith, William, representative, Virginia, 1841....61; governor, 1846–1849.
Know-Nothings and south, **5,** 114.
speakership contest, 1859, **7,** 106.
Smith, William N. H., representative, North Carolina, 1859–61, **7,** 105–8.
Smuggling, pursued by slave traders, **1,** 325.
embargo of 1807 resisted by smugglers, **1,** 213.
Smyth, Alexander, representative, Virginia, 1817....30, **1,** 375.
Sneed, W. H., representative, Tennessee, 1855–57, **6,** 315.
Snow, organization of Republican party, **5,** 131.
"Social Band," **5,** 72.
Sollars, A. R., representative, Missouri, 1841....55, **5,** 47.
"Sons of the South," **5,** 72.
Soule, Pierre, senator, Louisiana, 1847–53; minister to Spain, 1853–55.
a powerful slavocrat, **5,** 20.
Compromise report, 1850, criticised by, **3,** 525.
Cuba, instructions as to buying from Spain, **5,** 21, 25.
Crimean war favors capture of, **5,** 42.
his plot of general European war, United States taking part to secure, **5,** 41–46.
rejected by Marcy, **5,** 45, 46.
Ostend Conference, **5,** 37, 41, 42.
recalled, **5,** 46.
Sound Duties, noted, **5,** 347.
South, abolitionism, fears, **2,** 84, 108–110.
demands that north crush, **2,** 113–115.
constitutional ground, **2,** 115–117.

South — continued.
abolitionism, aided by violent southern opposition, **2,** 119.
mail matter, laws against, **2,** 120.
agriculture, small farmers discouraged, **3,** 582.
crude, **3,** 570 *et seq.*, 589, 590.
California, maltreats, **3,** 520, 521.
Catholics in, **5,** 115.
congress, fearful lest it lose control, **1,** 355.
representation, 1790-1820, **1,** 355.
Compromise of 1850, her uncertainty aids, **3,** 534.
constitution, demands strict interpretation, **2,** 144.
cotton trade, success blinds, **3,** 565, 569, 571.
mills few, **3,** 574, 575.
crash of 1837, slow to recover from, **2,** 216.
delegates' address to constituents, asserting rights touching slavery, territories, etc., **3,** 417 *et seq.*
barely adopted in caucus, criticisms, **3,** 421, 422, 423.
District of Columbia, concerned about slavery in, **2,** 236 *et seq.*, 279, 280.
disregards Calhoun's warning to sustain, **2,** 238, 244.
democracy, not real in, **1,** 349.
economic conventions, **3,** 587.
attribute poverty to congress, **3,** 586.
and state legislatures, **3,** 590.
education and literature, **3,** 579–83.
financial and agricultural inferiority, **3,** 570 *et seq.*
free-trade principles, **7,** 294.
See this title, "Protection."
gag resolutions, opposition to, enrages, **2,** 285.
rule, its faith in and its disclaimer, **2,** 287, 289.
Garrison rouses it and it puts price on him, **2,** 83, 110.
immigrants forced to conformity, **1,** 350.
fewer than emigrants, **3,** 568.
desired yet feared, **3,** 593, 594.
interests of become diversified — antagonistic, **3,** 396.
political party based on, objections, **3,** 420, 424.
internal improvements, thinks constitutional, **1,** 394.
opposed by, **1,** 395.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, sectionalism on, **4,** 354 *et seq.*
Know-Nothingism, **5,** 112–16, 188 *et seq.*
secrecy of offensive, **5,** 191.
land exhausted by slavery, **1,** 342, 405.

South — continued.
manufacturers, home, small demand for, **1**, 346.
dependent for, on Europe and north, **1**, 347; **5**, 573–5.
Mexico, conquest from, attitude, **3**, 301–4.
Missouri line, attitude on repeal of — manifest destiny, **4**, 359–61.
north, lower classes of, won by southern doctrinarianism, **1**, 124.
in abuse of, south does not stand on facts, **1**, 395.
threatens with trade embargo, **2**, 112.
jealous of admission of new states, **2**, 139.
secession or abolition compelled by its increasing relative weakness, **3**, 492.
absurdity of granting equal voice with, **3**, 567.
unionism of, criticised by south, **4**, 14.
southern faithlessness alienates, **4**, 420, 421.
southern sources of superior power, **4**, 445.
nullification views of South Carolina displease, **1**, 479.
Oregon, indorses Calhoun's policy, **3**, 177–9.
war with England on, against her interests, **3**, 180, 181.
might cause slave revolt, **3**, 181, 182.
breaks pledge that she will aid west in securing, **3**, 183–7, 348 *et seq.*
patents, holds few, **3**, 576.
policy open save as to slavery, **1**, 376.
population and territory, relative increase, **1**, 345.
1790–1820, **1**, 354.
slow increase, reason, **1**, 354.
postoffices not self-supporting, **3**, 579.
principles, high, ideal, talked by, **1**, 358.
protection unconstitutional because unequalizing, **1**, 402.
protection no direct benefit to, **1**, 403.
railroads, is unsuited to, **3**, 576–9.
repudiation threats, 1860, **7**, 250.
sincerity of claims, **3**, 437.
society, **1**, 343, 348.
secession threats, sincere, **3**, 467, 468.
military preparations, 1859, 1860, **7**, 111–113.
agitation lowers stocks in, **7**, 239, 240.
southern representatives refuse to tabulate causes, **7**, 357.
shipping interest small, **3**, 575.
slave population, 1790, **1**, 280.
slaves, non-taxation, south secured, **1**, 286.
representation in congress also secured, **1**, 294–6.

South — continued.
slavery, strong anti-sentiment in 1774, **1**, 281.
unwittingly supports northern charge against, **1**, 405.
declares a good, **2**, 269.
thinks it will die with slave trade, **2**, 280.
enervates her, **3**, 565, 566, 590–2.
prosperity with, impossible, **3**, 597.
valued above Union, **5**, 248.
"solid south," a radical aim, **5**, 55, 58, 59.
southern political party, radical, favored, **4**, 4.
statesmen of, slavocrats, **3**, 591.
Switzerland of, **7**, 259.
tariff, objects to majority rule, **1**, 404.
opposition to, secession talk, **1**, 405, 406.
loses northern support in tariff war, **1**, 406.
home manufactures projected to offset, **1**, 408.
territories, slavery in, to secure it, reserves aid promised west in Oregon claim, **3**, 348 *et seq.*, 396, 397.
question, dreads settlement, **3**, 451, 452.
"Uncle Tom's Cabin," circulation in, **4**, 240.
Union party in, **4**, 7, 8.
west, asserts friendship for, **3**, 186, 187.
Wilmot proviso, firm against, **3**, 307.
Yankees hated in, **7**, 303–6.
See NORTH AND SOUTH COMPARED.
Southard, Samuel L., senator, New Jersey, 1833–42.
appoints packed committee on bank bill, **2**, 431.
South Carolina, abolition mail, rifles United States mail for, **2**, 121.
assumption bill, favors, **1**, 85.
Buchanan, agreement with representatives that Charleston forts be not molested or reinforced, **7**, 359 *et seq.*
is accused of ill faith, **7**, 359 *et seq.*
meets secession commission, **7**, 361 *et seq.*
Charleston harbor forts not garrisoned by Buchanan, **7**, 315, 316.
Buchanan's conference regarding, **7**, 359–64.
instructions to reinforce, **7**, 363, 364.
demanded of Buchanan, **7**, 379, 380.
military and political value, **7**, 379.
Sumter reinforced, Moultrie dismantled, **7**, 380.
this course approved by the house of representatives, **7**, 391.
relief ship, "Star of West," attacked without resisting; bearing on question of "sovereignty" and on war, **7**, 397–405.

South Carolina — continued.
Charleston harbor, Sumter reinforced — continued.
reinforcements withheld by Holt, **7,** 400.
surrender predicted by Black, **7,** 400.
Fort Moultrie and Castle Pinckney seized by, **7,** 382.
dissolution of colonial government, **1,** 8.
and committee of Thirty-three, **7,** 357.
congress, ignores levies (1782–7), **1,** 41.
elections, jealous of federal provisions, **2,** 507.
notified of secession, **7,** 378.
constitution of, formed, **1,** 25.
Cushing sent to treat with, **7,** 365.
Democratic party triumphant in, **2,** 264.
convention, 1844, is unrepresented, **2,** 671.
Charleston convention withdraws from, **7,** 130.
emancipation, forbids, **2,** 496.
Federalist strength, 1799, **1,** 180.
imports, decrease of, **3,** 585.
Kansas, her flag flown in Lawrence sacking, **5,** 304.
Know-Nothings in, **5,** 191.
Nashville convention; disunionism, **3,** 532; **4,** 3.
negro education and preaching forbidden, **2,** 96, 97.
negroes, addresses to, under surveillance, **2,** 97.
sailors, law enslaving, **3,** 128, 129.
ignores Wirt's opinion, **3,** 129.
Massachusetts sends Samuel Hoar to test the law; he is expelled, **3,** 133–6.
north, proposes to sever trade with, **2,** 111, 112.
calls on, to crush abolitionists, **2,** 113.
nullification, resolutions, **1,** 407.
supported by Kentucky and Virginia resolutions, **1,** 407.
ordinance, **1,** 476, 477.
declares tariff null and void, **1,** 476.
forbids contingent appeals to United States supreme court, **1,** 476.
threatens secession, **1,** 477.
prepares for defense, **1,** 477, 478, 481.
not approved in South, **1,** 479.
Jackson's proclamation makes more defiant, **1,** 480.
compromise offer to United States dictating abolition of protection, **1,** 483.
aimed at force bill, **1,** 487.

South Carolina — continued.
nullification, ordinance suspended, repealed, **1**, 488, 501.
has advantage in the compromise, **1**, 504.
agitated in view of Polk's Kane letter, **2**, 531, 532.
Peace Conference, refuses to enter, **7**, 415, 416, 434.
Polk's letter to Kane, enrages, **2**, 531.
votes for, **2**, 532; **3**, 7.
declines relations with, **3**, 12, 13.
presidential election, 1797, **1**, 135.
1833, **1**, 480; **2**, 51.
rebellion— preparations, 1859-60, **7**, 113.
See this title, "Secession."
secession enthusiasm, 1850, **4**, 4, 5, 29, 30.
Southern Rights Association of, denounces United States, and favors, single-handed, **4**, 30, 31.
warned against this course by Virginia, **4**, 31.
agitation led by obscure men, **4**, 34.
opposed by business men, **4**, 34.
popular conservatism, **4**, 35.
state convention, 1851, **4**, 31, 32.
threatened in congress by Rhett, **4**, 111.
movement prior to 1852 shows unreadiness or unwillingness for, **4**, 214.
resolved on by legislature, **7**, 243–6.
resistance by United States expected, **7**, 244.
convention, **7**, 247, 378.
federal officers in South Carolina resign, **7**, 246, 247.
effect of her measures, **7**, 249.
with independence from all confederations desired by, **7**, 264, 265.
of border states, endeavor to incite, **7**, 269.
negotiations with Europe, **7**, 293.
commission, **7**, 361 *et seq.*
members object, **7**, 379.
Buchanan, his answer, **7**, 361, 384.
reception of it, **7**, 383.
censured in cabinet, **7**, 362, 363.
accused of ill faith *in re* Charleston forts and so forcing civil war, **7**, 380–5.
resents its final letter, **7**, 385.
See this title, "Charleston forts."

South Carolina — continued.
shipping interest, 1846, **3,** 573.
slavery, frankly condemns yet retains, **1,** 282.
in future states favored, **1,** 287.
"necessary" to, **1,** 300.
slaves in, 1790, **1,** 280.
desires non-taxation, **1,** 286.
representation on equality, not three-fifths ratio, wishes, **1,** 290.
revolt feared in, **2,** 89.
slave trade, intolerant of federal control, **1,** 291, 297.
prohibition and repeal, **1,** 300, 316.
slavocracy led by, her consequent weakness, **5,** 317.
state sovereignty, exposition, see STATE SOVEREIGNTY.
Sumner criticises, **5,** 317.
tariff, extreme anti-tariff, 1828, **1,** 404, 406, 408.
Whigs of, leave the party, **4,** 205.
Charleston, abolition mail intercepted in, **2,** 121.
Buchanan nominates customs collector, 1861, **7,** 390.
burned twice, **3,** 585.
Democratic convention, 1860, **7,** 119 *et seq.*
rupture, rejoices, **7,** 133.
financial decline, **3,** 568, 573.
forts in harbor, see this title, "Charleston forts."
Lincoln's election causes rejoicing, **7,** 245, 246.
postmaster of protests against abolition mail, **2,** 122.
steam power forbidden, **3,** 586.
Courier, abolitionists' lives threatened by, **2,** 111.
Calhoun as secretary of state, urges Polk to retain, **3,** 11.
slavery, Mexican accession to perpetuate, **3,** 302.
to be perpetual, **3,** 118.
Mercury, leading Fire-eater organ, **4,** 39.
Brown, John, censures Wise's course, **7,** 42, 43.
Buchanan's election, **5,** 464.
a moderate Hunker, **6,** 47.
Calhoun's organ, reputed, **3,** 11.
sacrificed to Van Buren's revenge, **3,** 11.
discredits Calhoun's manifesto of southern rights, **3,** 422.
Cuba, and election of 1860, **6,** 346.
Democratic dissension on tariff, 1846, **3,** 278.
free labor system, assails, **5,** 481.

South Carolina — continued.
Charleston, *Mercury* — continued.
Fugitive Slave Law, condemns, **4**, 39.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, censures majority's tactics, **4**, 451.
Lecompton constitution, lauds, **6**, 92.
Montgomery constitution, criticises, **7**, 263.
nullification, advises, and worse, **2**, 532.
Oregon, southern interests forbid war over, **3**, 180.
Ostend manifesto, **5**, 41.
political parties' readjustment, 1852, **4**, 209.
Polk's Kane letter, indignation at, **2**, 531.
criticises inaugural, **3**, 23.
slavery in territories, denies federal power, **3**, 352.
squatter sovereignty, opposed to, **3**, 354.
or Union — issue of 1856, **5**, 449.
slave trade, urges revival strongly, **5**, 58, 59, 486.
illegal urged by, **6**, 321.
confederacy must allow, **7**, 263, 264.
News, abuses Cass, **4**, 399.
demands federal protection of slavery in territories, **6**, 299.
Patriot, **2**, 112.
Southern Patriot, **2**, 121.
Southern Standard, slavery extension by union with Brazil and Cuba, **4**, 437, 438.
slave trade revival urged by, **5**, 58.
Standard, party reorganization, slavery basis, 1852, **4**, 210.
slave trade, revival of, demanded for Kansas, **5**, 484-8.
or secession, **5**, 489.
Columbia, nullification convention, **1**, 276.
South Carolinian, **2**, 666, 667.
State Banner, **3**, 596.
Telescope, proposes an anti-tariff congress, **1**, 406.
slavery discussion denounced, **2**, 118.
Times, **5**, 328.
Georgetown, **1**, 487.
Southern Rights Association, denounces United States and favors secession of South Carolina independently, **4**, 30, 31.
"Southern Literary Messenger," exalts slavery, **6**, 312.
"Southern Presbyterian," church disunion, the political gain of the south in, **2**, 545.

"Southern Presbyterian," — continued.
church disunion, mainstay of slavery, **7**, 272, 273.
slavery cause of secession, **7**, 261.
"Southron, The," **1**, 406.
Sovereignty, Bismarck on, **1**, 505.
See DEMOCRACY; LAW; SQUATTER SOVEREIGNTY; STATE SOVEREIGNTY.
Spaight, Richard D., delegate, North Carolina, 1782....86.
favors allowing slavery in territory ceded by states, **1**, 287.
Spain, Buchanan. petty differences under, **6**, 152.
his plan to buy Cuba, **6**, 327 *et seq.*
Cuba, proposed purchase by United States, **3**, 440–2; **6**, 327 *et seq.*
Lopez plot, protests against and resists, **4**, 47.
United States demands her prisoners, **4**, 51.
she releases them, **4**, 54.
army annihilated, **4**, 57.
retaliatory insults in United States, **4**, 54, 57.
indemnity promised her, **4**, 58.
unwilling to part with, **4**, 62.
forbids United States direct relations with, **4**, 281.
danger of strife for possession of and slavery in, **5**, 15, 16.
"Black Warrior" case, **5**, 22–24.
value to Spain, **5**, 29, 30.
L'Amistad case, **2**, 322, 323.
Louisiana ceded by, to France, **1**, 183; **2**, 548.
bounds, controversy, **2**, 548–52; **3**, 245.
Madrid, Peace of (Oregon), **3**, 43.
slave trade, prohibits, 1820, **2**, 324.
Texas revolt, aided by the activity of Spain against Mexico, **2**, 555, 577.
treaty with, 1819, limits slavery in the west, **1**, 374.
treaty of 1819, Florida dispute, **2**, 548, 549.
bearing on Oregon question, **2**, 549; **3**, 30.
United States' claims against, in occupation of Florida, **1**, 336.
Yucatan seeks her aid, **3**, 439.
Spanish-American Colonies, hold international congress at Panama, **1**, 409.
United States recognize them, **1**, 410.
negro emancipation, **1**, 425.
Spaulding, Rufus P., Ohio, **5**, 375.

Specie, gold, then silver, driven abroad, 1833–34, **2,** 176, 177.
payments suspended by state banks, 1814, **1,** 384.
circular creates demand that cannot be met, **2,** 193, 199.
Specie Circular, 2, 129 *et seq.*
See JACKSON, ANDREW.
Speculation and crisis of 1837, **2,** 173, 174, 178.
revives after, **2,** 212.
specie circular increases, **2,** 193.
Texas land, **2,** 560, 565.
See COMMERCIAL CRISIS; RAILROADS.
Speeches, Congressional, evil practice of altering in print, **3,** 547.
Speight, Jesse, senator, Mississippi, 1845–47, **3,** 243.
Spencer, Ambrose, New York, **2,** 700.
Spoils System, growth of the evil, **2,** 14, 15, 16.
notorious cases of trading, **2,** 16.
openly pursued, **2,** 21.
threatens the ruin of the land, **2,** 26.
civil service system, ruins, **2,** 24.
limitation of tenure of office aids it, **2,** 24.
effect on office-holders, **2,** 25.
constitutional amendments against it offered, **2,** 16.
Jackson expected to pursue, **2,** 12.
establishes it, **4,** 422.
Marcy's motto, "To the victor belong the spoils," **2,** 26.
New York's extravagant use of money in elections, **2,** 39.
Pierce carries to an extreme, **4,** 250–2, 421, 422.
secretary of treasury openly pursues it, **4,** 265, 266.
political parties uphold it, 1844, **2,** 693.
how affected by it, **3,** 144, 145.
under Polk, **3,** 143 *et seq.*
public, fear of, a check, **2,** 22.
removals under early presidents, **2,** 23, 24.
"rotation in office" supplements, **3,** 149.
senate passes (1836) bill opposing, **3,** 145, 146.
under Tyler, **2,** 509 *et seq.*
See POLITICIANS.
Sprague, Massachusetts, Whig convention, 1839, **1,** 366.
Spratt, L. W., South Carolina, slave-trade revival, **6,** 315; **7,** 263, 264.
Squatter Sovereignty, principle formulated by Dickinson and Cass, **3,** 353.
examined; its inherent evil and emptiness, **3,** 354, 355; **4,** 382 *et seq.*

Squatter Sovereignty — continued.
advocates reject it in case of Mexican accession, **5**, 406, 407.
Buchanan favors, **6**, 49.
Democracy cannot repudiate, **5**, 340, 341.
Douglas reads it into the Compromise of 1850 and applies it to Nebraska, **3**, 296....307.
a failure from his standpoint, **5**, 381, 388, 389.
Irish on, **4**, 426.
Kansas, proclaimed in by Missouri settlers, **5**, 73.
legislature rejects the theory, **5**, 159.
ignored in, by its supporters, **6**, 57.
said to have been saved by, **7**, 222.
Kansas-Nebraska bill a denial, **4**, 376, 382 *et seq.*
Louisiana purchase conditions, cancels, **4**, 297.
New Mexico, gives slavery to, **7**, 227.
Pierce deduces from state rights, **5**, 229.
sectionalism, claimed to end, **4**, 424.
slavery, safety under, feared by south, **3**, 354.
imperiled by it, **3**, 416; **3**, 465.
excluded from California by, **3**, 465.
slavocracy's contrary interpretations, **6**, 242, 243.
repudiates it, **6**, 348, 349.
southern antagonism, **4**, 396–9; **5**, 337.
See DOUGLAS; KANSAS; STATE SOVEREIGNTY; TERRITORIES.
Stamp Acts, provoke colonial congress, 1765, **1**, 3.
ignorantly enacted, **1**, 30.
Stanbaugh, L. C., colonel, **2**, 162.
Stanley, Edward, representative, North Carolina, 1837–53.
speakership contest Thirty-first Congress, **3**, 470.
Stanton, Benjamin, representative, Ohio, 1851....61.
secession, introduces bill on suppression, **7**, 428, 429.
slavery in states, favors full guaranty for, **7**, 431, 432.
speakership contest, 1859, **7**, 74, 75.
war for Union, opposed to, **7**, 431, 432.
Stanton, Edwin M., Ohio, attorney-general, 1860–1.
appointed attorney-general, **7**, 364, 365.
not made of dough, **7**, 365.
on Buchanan's negotiations with South Carolina, **7**, 362, 386, 387.
Stanton, F. P., representative, Tennessee, 1845....55.
congress and slavery in territories, **4**, 387.
Kansas, acts as governor while state secretary, **6**, 63.
Lecompton convention frauds, **6**, 64–6.

Stanton, F. P.—continued.
Kansas, removed for calling legislature, **6**, 183.
Kossuth, favors welcoming, **4**, 93.
"Star of the West," fired on in Charleston harbor, **7**, 397, 404.
See SOUTH CAROLINA.
State Banks, suspend specie payments, 1814, **1**, 384.
State Debts, early, rejected by congressional committee, **1**, 84.
assumption essential to Union, **1**, 84, 85.
1830–38, southern excesses, **2**, 183, 184.
See ASSUMPTION; REPUDIATION.
"State Equality" (as to slavery and rights in territories).
advocated by Democracy, **5**, 342.
States, army not to be forced on them, **5**, 410, 411.
constitutions of, formed, 1776, **1**, 25.
ratification of, prior to admission, **6**, 238, 239.
power of congress regarding, **6**, 243.
continental congress, distrust, **1**, 27–30, 38.
federal supremacy, **7**, 337 *et seq.*
officials may be accountable to states, **5**, 137.
aid in public work, **6**, 240, 301.
governments formed at congress' instance, **1**, 8.
legality of, questioned, jurisdiction lodges where, **5**, 152.
interstate blockade discussed by south, **2**, 712; **3**, 318, 319.
legislatures, none but express limitations of their power, **1**, 190.
repudiation by, incited by Revolution, **1**, 41, 42.
rights of in territories, **3**, 309, 310.
United States property, claim right to tax, **6**, 234–6.
See AMERICAN COLONIES; ARMY; FEDERAL CONVENTION; STATE SOVEREIGNTY; UNITED STATES.
Statesman, A, function not judicial, **5**, 236.
See POLITICIAN; PRESIDENT.
State Sovereignty, Adams, J. Q., defers to the sentiment, **1**, 445, 446.
anarchy, is equivalent to, **1**, 496.
articles of confederation acknowledge, **1**, 21–3.
Calhoun's resolutions declaring, **2**, 272 *et seq.*
summation of, **1**, 471 *et seq.*
constitutional view taken by advocates (Calhoun), **1**, 471 *et seq.*
the final, accepted exposition, **1**, 475.
"American people" a misnomer, **1**, 471.
states, not people, confederated, **1**, 472.
federal government and people not in direct relation, **1**, 473.

State Sovereignty — continued.
constitutional view — continued.
safeguard of states — nullification, **1,** 473.
states independent of federal control in any way, **1,** 473.
popular respect is for states, not nation, **1,** 473.
constitution can be sustained only by three-fourths of the states, **1,** 473.
states not to be coerced by force of arms, **1,** 474.
secession an inherent state right, **1,** 475.
war between is international, **1,** 475.
Declaration of Independence does not recognize right, **1,** 6, 7, 28.
held by Pierce to be the basis, **5,** 226.
federal patronage in New York held to belong to the state politicians, **4,** 265, 266.
foreign nations, distrust, **1,** 16, 17, 22, 23, 24, 43, 44.
gag resolutions said to be based on, **2,** 287, 291.
Georgia first asserts and sustains, **1,** 458.
Houston's view, touching Texas, **3,** 70.
Missouri limitation opposed on basis of, **1,** 364.
New York maintains against Virginia, **2,** 539.
Ordinance of 1787, held to nullify, **1,** 367.
origin — Calhoun and Jefferson's views, **1,** 6, 7.
principles, **1,** 364, 469.
See this title, "Constitutional view."
rebellion in large part caused by the theory, **7,** 459.
Revolution emphasizes the idea, **1,** 25.
southern faith in, strong, **7,** 275, 276.
not appreciated north, **7,** 276.
states, few not guilty of asserting, **1,** 490.
Texas revolution, federal claimed irresponsibility an example of the working of the theory, **2,** 572.
Toucey's bill, supported by south, restricts, **5,** 136–138.
Washington, urged constantly under, **1,** 83.
See CALHOUN; CONSTITUTION; FEDERAL CONVENTION; NULLIFICATION; STATES.
Steam Navigation, inland, increase, **2,** 179.
Steam Power, crisis of 1857 accelerated by increased use, **6,** 100, 101.
noted in Oregon agitation, **3,** 51.
See RAILROADS.
Stephens, Tennessee, at Peace Conference, **7,** 438.
Stephens, Alexander H., representative, Georgia, 1843–82.
a logician, **7,** 55.

Stephens, Alexander H.— continued.
leader of (southern) Union party, **4**, 114.
elected vice-president of Confederacy, **7**, 425.
"war between the states," a vigorous defense of rebellion, **1**, 64.
Buchanan and the south, **6**, 202.
Clay–Preston jealousy, **3**, 516, 524.
Clayton's territorial bill, **3**, 392.
Compromise of 1850, manifesto enforcing, **4**, 16, 17.
congress' power respecting new states, **6**, 217.
Democratic party, tries to reunite, 1860, **7**, 187, 188.
Dred Scott decision, **6**, 44, 45.
Kansas, congressional election dispute, **5**, 271, 273.
moves Toombs' bill in house of representatives, **5**, 389.
and Nicaragua, **6**, 202.
member of joint committee, **6**, 231.
English's bill, **6**, 238.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, brings to a safe vote, **4**, 449–51.
delights the south, **4**, 455.
and Know-Nothingism, **5**, 124.
its principle, **5**, 135.
Know-Nothingism, origin, **5**, 109.
Lincoln, congress under, **7**, 278.
Mexican war, comment on causes, **3**, 245.
opposes conquest, **3**, 303.
expenses, **3**, 339.
Missouri Compromise not a compact, **4**, 364, 365.
favors extension of line, **4**, 448, 449.
Pierce becomes unpopular, **5**, 79.
"Polk the mendacious," **3**, 254.
Rebellion, will demoralize north, **7**, 300.
expected by, **7**, 302, 307.
thinks preposterous, **7**, 302.
cannot leave two nations, at peace, **7**, 309, 310.
secession, on eve of, asserts Union not a failure, his honest misconception typical, **1**, 64, 65.
strength of movement, 1849, **3**, 468.
threatens in house of representatives to elect Cobb speaker, **3**, 471... 73.
designed to force north in reorganization of the Union, **7**, 257.
wishes to avert, **7**, 356.
inevitable, **7**, 356.

Stephens, Alexander H.— continued.
slavery, not in California and New Mexico, **3,** 393.
but congress has right and duty to establish it, **3,** 394.
prophesies war over, **3,** 482, 483.
a moral question, **7,** 46.
in territories, suppresses Root's motion prohibiting, **3,** 488.
opposes non-intervention theory, **4,** 448, 449.
state sovereignty, upholds, **4,** 114.
Taylor, activity in campaign, **3,** 379.
distrusts Taylor, **3,** 470.
opposed to Compromise of 1850, **3,** 516.
Whigs fear they will become an anti-slavery party, **4,** 207, 208.
rejection of Scott signed by, **4,** 207, 208.
Union speech in Georgia, **7,** 257, 275.
Stepton, Colonel, governor of Utah, declines acting, **6,** 135.
Stevens, Thaddeus, representative, Pennsylvania, 1849....68.
South Carolina compels disunion, **7,** 416.
speakership contest, 1859, **7,** 74, 75, 107.
and Helper's "Crisis," **7,** 74, 75.
in Republican convention, 1856, **5,** 364.
Union party, 1860, a family party, **7,** 142.
Whig convention, 1852, over-representation of South Carolina and Georgia, **4,** 189.
platform, rejects, **4,** 195, 196.
Stevenson, Andrew, Virginia, minister to England, 1836–41.
"Comet" case, his false representations in, **2,** 315.
England, assisted by Adams to plot war with, **2,** 494.
Quintuple treaty, seeks popularity in, **2,** 488.
Stevenson, J. D., colonel, in Mexican war, **3,** 265.
Stewart, Kansas, Free Soiler, murdered, **5,** 301.
Stewart, Maryland, plan for slave labor in free California, **3,** 464.
Stewart, Alvin, New York, leading political abolitionist, 1840, **2,** 290.
Stewart, Andrew, representative, Pennsylvania, 1821....47.
Polk wants California and New Mexico only with slavery allowed, **3,** 321.
Stiles, W. H., Georgia, *chargé* to Austria, 1845, **4,** 66.
Stockton, Robert F., commodore; senator, New Jersey, 1851–57.
nominated for presidency, **5,** 358.
California, conquest of, **3,** 265, 266.
proclaims annexation, **3,** 267, 268.
emissary of Polk in Texas, **3,** 76, 77.

Story, Joseph, representative, Massachusetts, 1809–11; supreme court judge, 1811–45.
an able commentator, but did not exhaust his lines of thought, **1,** 67.
tribute to, **1,** 326.
resigns, **3,** 157–8.
civil war, his augury, **3,** 116.
colonial congress, 1765, revolutionary and sovereign, **1,** 4, 5.
congress, continental, lacks power, **1,** 32.
granted it irregularly by colonies, **1,** 36.
requisitions divided, **1,** 39.
dependence on Taney in removal of deposits, **2,** 59, 60.
may modify powers of cabinet officers, **2,** 60.
constitution, adoption a wonder, **1,** 62.
corruption ruining the country, **3,** 148.
embargo of 1807 at the limit of the constitution, **1,** 204.
sectional views of, **1,** 216.
Jefferson holds him responsible for raising, **1,** 217.
his reply, **1,** 218.
Essex junto probably resolved on New England secession, **1,** 223.
fugitive slaves, his opinion on states' duty, questioned, **1,** 311; **5,** 67.
Jackson's inauguration, mob at, for reward, **2,** 11, 12.
reign, **2,** 31.
New England oppressed by Republicans, **1,** 252.
slaves, his view of property in, untenable, **3,** 311.
slave trade (by New Englanders) exposed by, 1819, **1,** 326.
petition, right of, essential in republican state, **2,** 248, 257.
South Carolina, Hoar's mission too lightly treated by congress, **3,** 138.
state legislature, powers of, **1,** 21.
United States supreme court decadence, **3,** 157, 158.
treaties paramount to constitution, **1,** 363.
congress may repeal, **3,** 169.
Whig discord, he laments, **3,** 117.
Stow, Silas, representative, New York, 1811–13, **1,** 234.
Stowe, Mrs. Harriet Beecher, her "Uncle Tom's Cabin" confounds the slave-holders, **4,** 237.
concentrates, not creates, anti-slavery opinion, **4,** 238.
its fiction entire truth, **4,** 238.
its horrors those protected by law, **4,** 239, 240.
circulation abroad and in the south, **4,** 239, 240.
its effect irrepressible, **4,** 240.
object and success, **7,** 8, 9.

Strange, Robert, North Carolina, **3,** 364.
Strickler, "General," and Kansas war, **5,** 173, 178, 181.
Strict Constructionists, defined, **1,** 389.
Stringfellow, B. F., Kansas, southern colonization, **5,** 140.
to be done at any price, **5,** 144, 145.
praises slave laws, **5,** 161.
in attack on Lawrence, **5,** 303.
slavery party weak in, **6,** 59.
Missouri borderers, defends, **5,** 72.
urges them to violence at Kansas polls, **5,** 74.
rouses and leads army of, into Kansas, 1856, **5,** 427.
Stringfellow, Thornton, biblical defense of slavery, **7,** 274, 275.
Strong, Caleb, governor, Massachusetts, 1812–16.
Massachusetts self-defense in War of 1812, confers with Monroe, **1,** 259.
state army, authorized to borrow to maintain, **1,** 259.
Strong, Nathan, on obstacles to Union, **1,** 78.
Stuart, A. H. H., representative, Virginia, 1841–1843; secretary of the interior, 1850–53.
Fillmore's candidacy, 1852, **4,** 141.
Tyler's vetoes (tariff) denounced by, **2,** 459.
Stuart, Alexander A., Virginia, **2,** 427.
Stuart, Andrew, representative, Ohio, 1853–55, **4,** 376, 377.
Stuart, Charles E., senator, Michigan, 1853–59.
Kansas-Nebraska bill not a precedent, **4,** 404.
Lecompton frauds and constitution, attacks, **6,** 64, 168.
Stuart, Moses, Bible argument for slavery, **3,** 512.
Sturgeon, Daniel, senator, Pennsylvania, 1840–51.
votes for Fugitive Slave Law, **3,** 548; **4,** 18.
Sub-treasury, Gordon's bill, 1834, lost, **2,** 202.
Van Buren's plan, 1837, **2,** 201, 202.
Democratic conversion to, **2,** 202, 203.
not strictly a party question, **2,** 203.
message on, brings finances into politics, **2,** 206, 207.
Whig attitude, **2,** 206.
Union consolidated by, **2,** 206–8.
Clay declares unconstitutional and foolishly assails it, **2,** 207, 208, 410, 411.
bill twice passes senate, tabled in house of representatives, **2,** 209, 210.
practically and necessarily in service, **2,** 210, 211.
gains in public favor, adopted, **2,** 214....18.
Tyler declares condemned by the country, **2,** 417.

Sugar Industry. See LOUISIANA.
Sullivan, John, delegate, New Hampshire, 1774....81, **1,** 11.
Sumner, colonel, Kansas war, **5,** 176, 180, 253.
shooting of Jones — warns Lawrence, Kansas, **5,** 290, 291.
urges Shannon to interfere and restrain ruffians, **5,** 305.
Kansas war, begged by Shannon to suppress ruffians, **5,** 312.
disperses Free Soil Kansas legislature, **5,** 391.
impartial use of troops, **5,** 423.
Sumner, Charles, senator, Massachusetts, 1851....74.
his moral strength, **4,** 219-21.
owns no party control, **4,** 221.
tributes from Hale and Chase, **4,** 220, 221.
scholarly care shown in speeches, **5,** 314.
Schurz's eulogy of, at Boston, **2,** 78.
significance of his election, **4,** 41-3.
heralds a new, anti-slavery, party, **4,** 41, 42.
a criticism of Webster's course, **4,** 42, 43.
a blow to slavery, **4,** 42, 43.
Brooks' assault upon him in the senate, **5,** 318 *et seq.*
receives pro-slavery applause, **5,** 321-5.
investigation by packed committee, **5,** 322, 323.
senate's unfeeling action, **5,** 323.
severity of the assault, **5,** 323, 333.
house of representatives considers, **5,** 324 *et seq.*
indorsed by the revilings of southern congressmen and journals, **5,** 324 *et seq.*
Massachusetts loyally elects no successor, **5,** 333.
excites north against slavery, **5,** 333.
compromise, the finality of, absurd, **4,** 116.
Fugitive Slave Law, speaks against the, **4,** 219-22.
Kansas, on Douglas' organization bill, **5,** 281.
speech: crime against Kansas, **5,** 313 *et seq.*
an historical act, **5,** 314, 315.
denounces Kansas-Nebraska bill, **5,** 315.
pillories the constitution, **5,** 315.
censures northern politicians, **5,** 315.
union with slavery intolerable, **5,** 315, 316.
slavery cankers American principles, **5,** 316.
Kansas the focus of slave struggle, **5,** 316.
scourges Butler and Douglas, **5,** 317.
Kossuth affair, makes his debut on, **4,** 81, 93.

Sumner, Charles — continued.
Nebraska bill, amends it, reaffirming Missouri Compromise, **4,** 301, 311.
appeal of Independent Democrats to the people, on, **4,** 301.
and Republican convention, 1856, **5,** 370.
Republican nomination, 1860, **7,** 170.
slavery, speech: "Barbarism of Slavery," **7,** 203.
Sumner, W. G., railroad building hindered in 1837, **2,** 173.
Supreme Court, history of, ignorance concerning, **6,** 18.
organization and development, **6,** 18.
Calhoun calls "impotent," lacking constitutional authority, **1,** 469.
degeneracy, 1848, **3,** 390.
election of justices sought, **3,** 156.
Georgia defies it, **1,** 454, 455.
keystone of the Union, **1,** 455.
original principles abandoned, Story resigns, **3,** 157, 158.
political questions should not be decided by, **3,** 391; **6,** 24, 25.
slavocracy's hold on and power over, **3,** 390; **6,** 18 *et seq.*; **7,** 116.
growth through gerrymandering, law of 1837, **6,** 20.
through senate's "consent," **6,** 21, 22.
state's agent, not superior, **1,** 469.
territorial slavery question thrown on, **3,** 545, 546; **6,** 14 *et seq.*; **7,** 195, 196, 207.
See CONSTITUTION; SLAVERY.
Supreme Court Decisions, bearing on the enslaving of free colored sailors, **3,** 139.
rights of free negroes to enter slave states, **3,** 140.
Aldrige v. Williams: supports tariff of 1833 continued after June 30, 1842, **2,** 456.
American Insurance Company *v.* Canter: territorial accession, **1,** 189.
Amistad case: Adams' argument cited, **2,** 267, 325, 327.
releases negroes, **2,** 329.
See AMISTAD.
"Antelope" case: international law opposed to slavery, **2,** 317.
Binghampton Bridge: acts of incorporation are contracts, **2,** 59.
charters to be construed most favorably to state, **2,** 60.
Ex parte Bollman: treason against Union, **1,** 492.
Cherokee Nation *v.* Georgia: not under court's jurisdiction, **1,** 453.
See MARSHALL, C. J.
The Cherokee Tobacco: congress may overrule a treaty, **3,** 169.

Supreme Court Decisions— continued.
Chisholm *v.* Georgia: early popular view of thirteen sovereignties and one nation, **1**, 16.
Cohens *v.* Virginia: congressional acts laws of the Union, **1**, 304.
individual may appeal state case to United States supreme court, **1**, 454.
on secession, **7**, 325, 326.
laws as to slavery in District of Columbia are laws of the Union, **1**, 304.
Dartmouth College *v.* Woodward: incorporation acts are contracts, **2**, 59.
Gibbons *v.* Ogden: power of congress to regulate commerce (embargo of 1807), **1**, 203, 204.
Jackson *v.* Clark. on government right to divide proceeds of public lands among states, **2**, 441.
Johnson and Graham's Lessee *v.* McIntosh: Indians' right over their land absolute, **1**, 452.
Jones *v.* Van Zandt: slaves are property, **3**, 310.
Luther *v.* Borden: states' right of self-protection, **1**, 260.
jurisdiction as to legality of state government, **5**, 152.
Marbury *v.* Madison: cabinet responsible to congress and president, **2**, 65.
McCulloch *v.* Maryland: national bank constitutional, **1**, 105, 388; **2**, 48.
Permoli *v.* New Orleans: lapse of Ordinance of 1787, **5**, 227.
Pollard *v.* Hagan: United States and municipal authority, **5**, 226.
Powlet *v.* Clark: English common law rules in United States when not excluded by special laws or rights, **1**, 277.
Prigg *v.* Pennsylvania: on fugitive slaves, **1**, 299, 310; **5**, 65.
slaves are property, **3**, 310.
slavery a municipal matter, **4**, 382.
intent of federal convention to protect from necessity, **1**, 299.
its presence establishes prejudice against free negroes, **1**, 303.
color presumptive where slavery is, **1**, 303.
Scott *v.* Jones: jurisdiction as to legality of state government, **5**, 152.
Scott, Dred, *v.* Sanford: congress' power in territories strictly constitutional, **3**, 446, 447.
acquisition of foreign territory, **1**, 189.
review of, **6**, 25–46.

Supreme Court Decisions — continued.
Serè *v.* Pitot: congress' power over territories, **3,** 448; **4,** 398.
Strader *v.* Graham: lapse of Ordinance of 1787 and revival, **5,** 226, 227.
on residence of slave in free state, **6,** 28.
Ex parte Swartwout, see this title, "Bollman."
Terret *v.* Taylor: congress' right over its creations, **2,** 59.
Ware *v.* Hilton: congress may annul treaty, **3,** 169.
colonial congress revolutionary, **1,** 5.
Worcester *v.* Georgia: Indian lands attainable through United States only, **1,** 434.
oppressive law over Cherokees, **1,** 451.
Cherokees not subject to Georgia, **1,** 457.
Surplus, danger of reducing, **6,** 124.
Jackson, under, **2,** 186, 187.
to be deposited with states, **2,** 187, 188.
fourth instalment withheld, **2,** 200.
deposit banks unable to refund, **2,** 196.
exhausted, **2,** 199.
Van Buren exhausts, **2,** 331.
Sutler, California gold fever, **3,** 405.
Swain, David L., governor, North Carolina, 1832–35, **2,** 120.
Swanwick, John, representative, Pennsylvania, 1795–8.
ex-slaves' petition, presents, **1,** 306.
kidnaping of negroes, **1,** 307.
Swartwout, Samuel, collector, New York.
case of — political assessments, **2,** 348.
defalcation considered by congress, **2,** 350.
committee defends him against Woodbury. **2,** 350, 351.
guilt of Jackson, Ingham and the senate, **2,** 351.
subordinates protect him, **2,** 352, 353.
Sweetser, Charles, representative, Ohio, 1849–53, **4,** 93.

Taliaferro, general, Harper's Ferry, **7,** 41.
Talleyrand, Prince de, France, minister of foreign affairs, 1797–1807.
disgraces Gerry — demands money from United States, **1,** 139, 140.
Tallmadge, Benjamin, representative, Connecticut, 1801–17, **1,** 318.
Tallmadge, James, representative, New York, 1817–19.
proposes "Missouri Limitation," **1,** 357.
Tallmadge, N. P., senator, New York, 1833–44, **2,** 407.
votes to exclude abolition matter from the mails, **2,** 131.

Tamaulipas, Texas claims territory of, **3**, 84, 85.
Tammany Hall, convinces the author that United States lacks perfection, **1**, ix.
Loco Focos resent its rule, **2**, 397.
political assessments, **2**, 348.
Polk election frauds, **2**, 698.
Taney, Roger B., Maryland, secretary of the treasury, 1833–34; supreme court chief justice, 1836–64.
as secretary of the treasury is really agent of congress, **2**, 58.
owns subjection only to president, **2**, 62.
constitutional duty of states to support national laws, **1**, 311.
deposits in United States Bank, orders removal, **2**, 55.
bold interpretation of law governing, **2**, 55-62.
should be controlled by congress, but are not, **2**, 56 ...9.
his view belittling to congress, **2**, 61.
order not his, but Jackson's, **2**, 65.
Dred Scott case, delivers opinion, **6**, 25.
not author of original opinion, **6**, 27.
associates oppose him, **6**, 29, 30.
his opinion analyzed, **6**, 32 *et seq.*
sincerity justly doubted, **6**, 34, 35.
See SCOTT, DRED.
slave trade, interior, denies congress' power over, **1**, 321.
Tappan, Arthur, New York, **2**, 100, 107.
pays Garrison's fine in Baltimore, **2**, 83.
south threatens to kidnap, **2**, 111.
Tappan, Benjamin, senator, Ohio, 1839–45, **3**, 62, 65.
Tappan, Lewis, New York, abolitionist, house sacked, **2**, 100.
Tappan, Mason W., representative New Hampshire, 1855–60, **7**, 408.
Tariff, earlier views combined protection and revenue, **1**, 397.
thirty-year war made sectional by slavery, **1**, 397.
continued lack of clear laws, **2**, 333.
advantage of specific over *ad valorem* duties, **2**, 333.
1812, doubled owing to war, **1**, 398.
1816, primarily for revenue, **1**, 399.
an unsatisfactory compromise, **1**, 400.
1820, protective adopted by house of representatives, rejected by senate, **1**, 400.
1824, constitutional in nature, **1**, 401.
southern opposition and threats, **1**, 402, 403.
passed, **1**, 403.

Tariff—continued.
1832, Clay's proposed reductions offend the south, **1,** 471.
adopted, **1,** 471.
1833, port of import, valuation clause, **1,** 496.
Clay urges hasty adoption, **1,** 497.
adopted by house of representatives, **1,** 499.
Jackson signs bill, **1,** 501.
struggle over, rooted in slavery, **1,** 503.
arbitrary and damaging, **2,** 177.
decrease of revenue under, **2,** 332.
Whigs forced to accept, **2,** 333.
some evils of, **2,** 333.
demands injurious decrease of duties in 1842, **2,** 451.
Tyler seeks to amend, **2,** 452.
1842, provisional, vetoed by Tyler, **2,** 454, 457.
bills providing for public land money vetoed by Tyler, **2,** 452–7.
without land clause signed, **1,** 463.
agitation to abolish or to admit Texas, **2,** 690.
and Oregon boundary treaty, **3,** 276, 277.
strife in congress for reduction, **3,** 276 *et seq.*
1844, bill lost, **2,** 529.
agitation in campaign, **2,** 533 *et seq.*
1850, offered New England for support of the compromise, **3,** 556, 557.
1858, bill lost, **6,** 255.
fall of customs receipts, **6,** 262.
Tassells, George, executed by Georgia, despite United States supreme court, for murder in Indian country, **1,** 454, 455.
Taxation, its economic necessity illustrated, **1,** 383, 384.
Taxes, Federal, are slaves property or population in levy? **1,** 285.
aggregate property of state basis defeated, **1,** 286.
slaves exempted from, **1,** 286.
Taylor, John, senator, Virginia, 1792....1824.
secession of Virginia and North Carolina, counsels, **1,** 143.
Jefferson restrains him, **1,** 154.
Taylor, John W., representative, New York, 1813–33.
Arkansas, proposes slavery restriction, **1,** 372.
Missouri limitation, **1,** 367, 370.
territories, congress' authority over, maintains, **1,** 373.
Taylor, J. W., Ohio, **3,** 377.

Taylor, Miles, representative, Louisiana, 1855-9.
purchase of Cuba, **6,** 334.
secession inevitable, **7,** 425.
Taylor, Zachary, general, Louisiana, president, 1848-50.
character as a general, **3,** 330, 367.
as a political canditate, **3,** 367, 368.
by Horace Mann, **3,** 541, 542.
his avowed ignorance of state craft, **3,** 457.
slave-holder, **3,** 378, 425, 461.
political inexperience, **3,** 367-9.
independence, **3,** 369-71, 374-77.
appointments widely criticised, **3,** 457, 458.
injure the party, **3,** 459.
a spoilsman, **3,** 458.
conflicting censure of, **3,** 539, 540.
death, **3,** 541, 542.
presidency, nominated by non-partisans, 1846, **3,** 336, 337.
not desirous of, **3,** 367, 368.
Democratic nomination, **3,** 368.
the people's candidate, **3,** 369, 371, 378.
resolved to run despite Clay, **3,** 371, 381.
Whigs forced to nominate him, **3,** 372.
unpledged, **3,** 374-8.
Mexican accession letter to Brown, **3,** 377.
Wilmot Proviso, two-faced attitude, **3,** 377, 378, 473.
Allison letter the real platform, its writers, **3,** 379.
managed by politicians, **3,** 379, 380.
fraud in his favor, **3,** 380.
nomination, **3,** 382.
censured by leading Whigs, **3,** 383-84.
forced on north, **3,** 384.
election not Democratic defeat, **3,** 402.
inaugural, brief, empty, **3,** 456.
sectional harmony, **3,** 456.
cabinet, favors south in, **3,** 456.
members of it, slavery attitude, **3,** 456, 457.
ignores Clay faction, **3,** 457, 458.
rumor of reorganization, **3,** 516, 524.
message: recommends admission of California, **3,** 475.
denies sectionalism, **3,** 475.
California, aids organization of, **3,** 461-65, 523, 540.
constitution, **3,** 515.

Taylor, Zachary — continued.
California, does not, as asserted, wish prohibition in, **3**, 519.
Clayton Compromise, he favors, **3**, 461.
Compromise of 1850, is opposed to, **3**, 516, 535, 539 *et seq.*
congress not in harmony with, **3**, 515.
Cuban annexation, favors, **3**, 441.
Lopez conspiracy, **4**, 47, 48.
proclamation against, **4**, 52.
disunionism dampened by election, **3**, 422.
Hungary, interested in, sends secret agent, **4**, 66, 67.
Mexico, invades, **3**, 90.
to be resisted in crossing the Rio Grande, **3**, 102.
war, is averse to forcing, **3**, 103, 105.
has vague orders from Marcy, giving him discretion, **3**, 104, 105.
unable to get definite orders, **3**, 105, 106.
Rio Grande, defense of, advises, **3**, 105.
is ordered to advance to, **3**, 207.
his advance resented by Mexico, **3**, 231–3.
hostilities, threatens Matamoras, **3**, 232–5.
refuses to retire, **3**, 235.
blockades the river, exceeding Polk's orders, **3**, 235, 236.
he discredits resistance, **3**, 210.
war, his responsibility, forces it, **3**, 236–8.
skirmishers attack him, **3**, 238.
reports hostilities and requisition on Texas and Louisiana, **3**, 238.
assurance of success, **3**, 247, 248.
Point Isabel, Palo Alto, Resaca de la Palma, **3**, 256.
crosses the Rio, enters Matamoras, **3**, 257.
Monterey capitulates, Mexico half conquered, armistice, **3**, 291.
Marcy's answer, his tart reply, **3**, 294.
discourages further conquest, **3**, 294, 295.
ordered to Vera Cruz, **3**, 296.
Scott supersedes, **3**, 298.
Buena Vista, **3**, 331.
New Mexico, encourages organization, **3**, 465.
against appeals of southern Whigs, **3**, 541.
sustained by, against Texas, **3**, 535, 536, 538.
Polk distrusts, **3**, 330.
downfall desired by Taylor, **3**, 368.

Taylor, Zachary — continued.
partyism censured by him and all parties offended, **3**, 367.
rebellion, his Texas and New Mexico policy do not cause, **3**, 541.
slavery, thinks contest not vital, **3**, 461.
slavocracy offended by his course as to California, **3**, 519, 523, 540, 541.
southern confidence in, wanes, **3**, 459, 470.
territories, agitation on slavery in, alarms him, **3**, 454.
Texas, is ordered to protect, anticipating annexation, **3**, 79, 83, 94.
plan of procedure, **3**, 90.
boundary assumed by, to be San Antonio, **3**, 90.
empowered to raise volunteers in, **3**, 95.
See this title, "Mexico."
Whigs, Mexican victories render him popular among, **3**, 298.
is not in harmony with, **3**, 515.
southern, on Texas and New Mexico question, **3**, 541.
Tebbs, slavocrat, Kansas.
Kansas assured to freedom, **6**, 59, 86.
Tecumseh, war under, ends at Tippecanoe, **2**, 373.
Tehuantepec, Isthmus of, United States demands right of way, **3**, 332.
Foote considers, the key to California, **3**, 342.
Temperance, societies appeal to the law, 1825, **2**, 85.
Tennessee, asserts state rank and claims senatorship, **1**, 137.
admission, **3**, 518.
anti-slavery sentiment, **3**, 432.
condemns bill against officers taking part in elections, **2**, 345.
Democrats favor Buchanan, 1856, **5**, 356.
disunionism grows, **3**, 532, 533.
Jackson's nomination urged, **2**, 2.
at Nashville convention, **4**, 3, 4.
negro citizens' rights limited, **6**, 35.
northern interference, resents, **7**, 276.
and Peace Conference, **7**, 438, 440.
public land sales, **2**, 184.
Scott, votes for, **4**, 227.
and secession, **7**, 259, 260.
slave population, 1790, **1**, 280.
slavery, increase, 1830-40, **2**, 185.
and the Kansas question, **4**, 289.
interest, 1860, **7**, 260.
Texas, settlers from, in, **2**, 563.
sympathy with Texas revolution, **2**, 568.
declare for annexation, **2**, 603.

Tennessee — continued.
Tyler's conduct turns the state Democratic, **2**, 439.
Union sentiment in, **3**, 532.
and United States supreme court, **6**, 18, 20.
Knoxville, commercial convention at, **6**, 315.
Whig, **7**, 311.
Memphis *Enquirer*, secession a poor cause, **7**, 249.
Nashville, convention in defense of slavery, even by secession, **3**, 531, 532.
coldly treated by the south, **3**, 532.
resolutions moderate, address radical, **3**, 533.
shows south to be not united, **3**, 534.
second session, weak representation at, **4**, 3.
declares secession a right, **4**, 3.
condemns Compromise of 1850, **4**, 3.
advocates a southern party, **4**, 4.
demands extension of Missouri Compromise line, **4**, 324.
Fire-eaters' convention, refuses to receive, **2**, 689.
Texas resolutions from, condoning situation, **2**, 586.
Whig state convention, **4**, 131.
Union, California, suited to slavery, **3**, 409.
slavery in territories, **3**, 395.
Territories, annexed, influence of existing local customs, **3**, 392.
not to be viewed as a *tabula rasa*, **4**, 385.
are a part of the United States, **3**, 446.
character, the territorial, **3**, 448, 449.
congress' power as to slavery is denied, **3**, 419; **4**, 294–6; **5**, 342, 343, 347.
bound to regulate slavery as other matters in, **3**, 448–50.
under articles of confederation, **3**, 451.
shirks its duty as to slavery in Utah and New Mexico, **4**, 295, 296.
veto power over, **4**, 389–91; **5**, 274.
power touching elections, **5**, 271 *et seq.*
slavery, Lincoln's view, **6**, 289.
Douglas' view, **4**, 335, 336; **6**, 290–95.
federal right over, in southern view, one of property, not jurisdiction, **1**, 375.
as established by Maryland's persistence in Federal convention, **3**, 309.
army in, **5**, 242 *et seq.*
Ordinance of 1787, revived 1789, **5**, 226.

Territories — continued.
Republican party denies legality of slavery in, **5**, 361.
on United States supreme court jurisdiction as to slavery, **6**, 17.
slavery in, in light of constitution, **3**, 309. 310, 444 *et seq.*; **4**, 335, 336.
not protected by constitution, **6**, 208, 209.
importance of question to south, **3**, 348 *et seq.*, 436 *et seq.*
Democratic discord concerning, **3**, 358–63, **6**, 348 *et seq.*
Clayton's bill on California, New Mexico, and Oregon, **3**, 385 *et seq.*
bills against, **3**, 417.
congress' power denied, **3**, 419.
by Clay's Compromise, 1850, **3**, 485.
opposing views of south, **3**, 526.
prohibition, Mississippi declares will be resisted, **4**, 106.
effect of, **4**, 390, 391.
secret organizations to implant, **5**, 71, 72.
Federal influence used to establish, **5**, 184.
protection demanded by slavocracy, **6**, 348 *et seq.*
prime issue of campaign of 1856, **6**, 4, 5.
Brown's resolution to enforce, **7**, 104, 105, 114.
Davis' like resolution, **7**, 114, 115.
squatter sovereignty in Oregon prohibits slavery, **3**, 348.
in Utah and New Mexico, **4**, 295, 296.
states' equal ownership of, theory, and rights in, **3**, 309, 310; **4**, 381; **5**, 228.
on becoming, may revoke federal law, **4**, 387, 388.
United States supreme court, slavery question thrown on, **3**, 542, 546; **4**, 291, 292, 307, 342.
injustice of this, **3**, 387–9.
jurisdiction over, **6**, 16 *et seq.*
asserted in Dred Scott case, **6**, 29.
denies congress' jurisdiction, **6**, 41.
"treason" against, **5**, 292 *et seq.*
Walker amendment on government of, **3**, 443 *et seq.*
Webster–Calhoun debate, **3**, 444 *et seq.*
lost, **3**, 453–5.
See COMPROMISE; KANSAS–NEBRASKA BILL; MISSOURI COMPROMISE; ORDINANCE OF 1787; SLAVERY; SQUATTER SOVEREIGNTY; STATES; WILMOT; ARKANSAS, ETC.
Texas, Adams' efforts to acquire. **2**, 553, 554.
admission to Union, **3**, 199, 200.
protest of Webster and Massachusetts, **3**, 200.

Texas — continued.
annexation, agitated prior to independence, **2,** 586.
proposal from, declined by United States, **2,** 599.
Tyler's plan, **2,** 612–14.
Calhoun undertakes, **2,** 547, 624, 625.
and campaign of 1844, **2,** 626, 657.
declined by, **2,** 633.
favored by popular voice of, **2,** 636.
stipulates for United States protection in case of, **2,** 636, 643.
negotiations opened by, **2,** 638.
treaty signed, **2,** 643.
after delay, sent to senate, **2,** 643.
delayed in senate committee, **2,** 672, 673.
before the senate, rejected, **2,** 673 *et seq.*
may cause Mexican war, **2,** 673, 674.
south tries to force ratification, **2,** 688–90.
"Texas or Disunion;" "Texas or Free Trade," **2,** 690.
Clay opposed to, **2,** 658 *et seq.*
and Democratic party convention, 1844, **2,** 670 *et seq.*
by majority rule of congress sought, **2,** 677–80, 702 *et seq.*
resolution (Brown's) passes the house of representatives, **2,** 710.
includes 36° 30′ provision, **2,** 710.
in the light of the constitution, **2,** 702 *et seq.*
passes the senate, **2,** 710–12.
resolution (Walker) giving Tyler power to act, **2,** 711, 712.
ignored by Calhoun, **2,** 712, 713.
a blow to the constitution, **3,** 645.
Tyler signs bill, Texas receives it, **2,** 712, 713.
Polk's policy on, **3,** 62, 63.
becomes indifferent to, **3,** 66–9.
Houston's position on, **3,** 68, 69.
President Jones' position, **3,** 70, 71.
prohibited by proposed treaty with Mexico, **3,** 72, 73.
unanimous vote of Texas senate, **3,** 72.
political slander to force, **3,** 74, 75.
party strife and corruption in, United States aid, **3,** 75, 76, 148.
excitement dies away, **3,** 116.
See this title, "Annexation;" "Mexico;" "Republic;" "United States."
bankrupts find refuge in, **2,** 216.
Calhoun accepts secretaryship of state to aid annexation, **2,** 547.
campaign of 1860, **7,** 249.
Charleston convention, 1860, **7,** 130.

Texas — continued.
Coahuila, attempt to cast off, **2,** 573, 564.
Compromise of 1850, Clay's, indemnifies for settling New Mexico boundary, **3,** 485, 528, 529.
Benton's charge of injustice to New Mexico, **3,** 528.
Compromise of 1850, boundary indemnity, **3,** 545, 555-60; **4,** 133.
corruption in congress aids passage of, **3,** 558-60.
disunionism in, **3,** 532.
division into states, Benton's bill, **3,** 476.
Foote and Davis on, **3,** 476, 477.
by Compromise of 1850, **3,** 545.
agitated, 1857, **6,** 305.
England, common law of, adopted, **2,** 568.
fear in United States lest she colonize, **2,** 623, 624, 628-30.
slave-trade, suppression, treaty with, **2,** 624.
sympathy with abolition in, **2,** 628-32, 644 *et seq.*
Aberdeen's plan to make Texas free, **2,** 686.
independence declared by Long's gang, **2,** 551, 552.
declaration of, signers mostly citizens of United States slave states, **2,** 567.
instead of confederacy of 1860 considered, **7,** 261.
Indians serve as pretext for United States invasion, **2,** 575....81.
and scrip speculators, **2,** 581.
judicial elections in, **3,** 152.
Kansas, threatens secession if slavery be excluded, **6,** 196.
Mexico, her emancipation decree ignored in, **2,** 555, 556.
revolt against, **2,** 564 *et seq.*
desires Catholic settlements there, **2,** 552.
troops expelled, **2,** 565.
invasion, call for forty thousand volunteers to repel, **2,** 588.
population unequal to this, **2,** 588, 589.
recognition by, not dependent on abolition, **2,** 647.
invasion threatened, **2,** 682, 683.
peace with, treaty rejected, **3,** 72, 73.
Taylor ordered to protect against invasion, **3,** 79, 83, 94.
boundary set by revolutionary congress asserted by Polk, **3,** 85, 86, 92, 93.
known to be unjust, Mexico having held the Rio Grande, **3,** 85, 86, 89.
waived by Ingersoll and Texas officials, **3,** 87....90.
arbitration stipulated by United States, **3,** 93.
and so left open by annexation, **3,** 100, 101, 240.

Texas — continued.
Mexico, boundary, extended by encroachment of Taylor's force, **3,** 101, 102.
negotations, **3,** 106 *et seq.*
"defense" against, absurd, **3,** 245.
See this title, "Annexation," "Republic," "United States."
Missouri Compromise adopted in annexation, **3,** 476; **4,** 326; **5,** 228.
New Hampshire political revolution and, **3,** 28.
New Mexico, boundary dispute, **3,** 413 *et seq.*
heightens slavery agitation, **3,** 415.
Texas resolves on force, **3,** 544, 545.
Polk's policy, favoring slavocracy, **3,** 335.
reversed by Taylor, **3,** 535, 541.
question of force by Texas, **3,** 536.
accepted by Fillmore, **3,** 544–7.
See this title, "Compromise."
Polk, election and inaugural affected by Texan situation, **3,** 23, 24.
indorses and follows Tyler's plan of annexation, **3,** 62 *et seq.*
though pledged to check it and make a treaty, **3,** 62, 63.
republic, legislature dispersed by Santa Anna, **2,** 565.
committees of safety, **2,** 565.
constitution strongly slavocratic, **2,** 568.
English common law adopted, **2,** 568.
seeks recognition of and union with United States, **2,** 585.
bankrupt, public debt, repudiation, **2,** 590, 607, 608.
appeals to New Orleans for aid, **2,** 610.
condition revealed by Houston, **2,** 621, 622.
archive committee's extra-legal measures, **2,** 623.
armistice, peace negotiations with Mexico, **2,** 636.
refused by, **2,** 640, 641.
careless of annexation, Mexico ready to recognize her, **3,** 66–9.
France and England urge peace upon, **3,** 67.
finances improve, **3,** 68, 69.
See this title, "Mexico."
at Republican convention, 1860, **7,** 175.
revolution, aid from United States, **2,** 568, 569, 572, 573, 590.
success dependent on position of United States, **2,** 571, 591.
victory of San Jacinto, **2,** 570.
secedes from the Union, **7,** 424.
slave immigration, Austin's bounty, **2,** 552, 553.
slavery, well-being of, in United States, requires annexation, **2,** 552, 612, 628–30.

Texas — continued.
slavery, limited in, by Mexican law, 1824, **2**, 553, 555. 568.
and freedom, plan to divide Texas between, **2**, 680.
provisions in constitution of, **3**, 199, 200.
north of 36° 30′, **3**, 199.
exclusion advocated by Douglas, **4**, 325–7.
threatened by free labor in, **6**, 305; **7**, 12.
speculation in lands, land scrip floods United States market, to be made good on annexation, **2**, 560, 565.
aided by Indian scare, **2**, 581.
increased by Compromise of 1850, **3**, 558.
Taylor makes requisition on, **3**, 238.
United States, citizens prohibited entering, **2**, 558.
neutrality laws defied by United States' recruiting officers, **2**, 573.
troops invade; cause, Indians! **2**, 575 *et seq.*
under Jackson's sanction, **2**, 575.
defense offered by United States invalid, **2**, 578.
neutrality announced by senate, **2**, 573.
recognition of republic, **2**, 586, 587.
annexation, congress petitioned against, **2**, 601.
southern states advocate, **2**, 602.
motion favoring in congress, **2**, 603.
northern states oppose, **2**, 604.
disunion threatened in case of, **2**, 621.
denies Mexican authority in Texas, **2**, 631.
promises protection in case of annexation, **2**, 636, 643.
constitution does not provide for annexation of new territory, **2**, 702–9.
annexationists agitate Mexican war, **3**, 67.
patronage pledged to secure annexation, **3**, 76.
See this title, "Annexation;" "Mexico."
Utah tract, section added to Texas, **4**, 304.
Alamo, massacre of Texans, **2**, 569.
Austin *Gazette*, **2**, 607.
Brazos, **3**, 89.
Brown, Fort, **3**, 256.
Corpus Christi, custom-house, **3**, 88.
Goliad, massacre of Texans, **2**, 569.
Palo Alto, **3**, 256.
Point Isabel, **3**, 256.
Resaca de la Palma, **3**, 256.

Texas — continued.
San Antonio, **3**, 90.
San Felipe, **2**, 563, 564.
provisional government at, **2**, 565.
San Jacinto — Houston's victory, **2**, 570, 571.
San Patricio, **3**, 88.
See CALHOUN; MEXICO; POLK; SCOTT; TAYLOR.
Thames, The, Harrison's victory over the English, **2**, 373.
Thatcher, George, representative, Massachusetts, 1789–1801.
slavery in Mississippi territory, opposes, **1**, 322.
territories, asserts congressional authority, **1**, 322.
Thomas, Francis, governor, Maryland, 1841–44, **3**, 155.
Thomas, Philip Francis, Maryland, secretary of the treasury, 1860–61, **7**, 365.
Thomas, Richard, admiral, England, **2**, 616.
Thompson, general, negro hunter in Seminole war, **2**, 297.
killed, **2**, 298.
Thompson, judge, L'Amistad case, **2**, 323.
Thompson, George, English abolitionist.
reward offered for, in Boston, **2**, 102.
hunted for the "tar kettle," **2**, 102.
hatred of, as a meddlesome foreigner, **2**, 105.
Thompson, J. T. V., judge, plunders United States arsenal in Missouri, **2**, 177; **7**, 61, 62, 63.
Thompson, Jacob, Mississippi, secretary of interior, 1857–61.
repudiator, **6**, 53.
secessionist in 1850, **6**, 53.
agent, 1861, **7**, 366.
tries to enlist North Carolina, **7**, 367.
intends resigning, **7**, 397.
approves Lecompton constitution fraud, **6**, 94, 204.
Sumter, betrays attempt to reinforce, **7**, 397.
Thompson, James, representative, Pennsylvania, 1845–51, **3**, 560.
Thompson, Waddy, representative, South Carolina, 1835–41; minister to Mexico, 1842–4, **2**, 612.
Adams' crime in presenting slave petition, **2**, 259, 262.
California, plot to secure, **3**, 110.
Mexico, arranges second convention regarding claims, with, **2**, 627, 634.
demands his passports, **3**, 110.
warns south against acquisition from, as slavery could not be introduced, **3**, 303, 304.

Thompson, Waddy — continued.
slavery, foresees possibility of abolition, **3**, 304.
Texas, annexation, motion favoring, **2**, 603.
desires that United States consider, **2**, 631.
becomes opposed to, **2**, 681.
Thornton, captain, Mexican war, **3**, 238.
Three-fifths Compromise, germ of, **1**, 286.
adopted, **1**, 289–93.
clearly understood, demanded by south and granted by north, **1**, 292.
its limit to slave trade, **1**, 296.
See CONSTITUTION; SLAVERY.
Three Million Bill, **3**, 300 *et seq.*
passed, **3**, 324, 325.
Tibbets, John W., representative, Kentucky, 1843–47, **3**, 320.
Tilden, Ohio, Whig convention, 1848, **3**, 382.
Timberlake, Mrs. See EATON, J. H.
Tippecanoe, Harrison's victory at, **2**, 373.
Titus, S. C., filibuster, in Kansas war, **5**, 298, 425, 428.
Tocqueville, Alexis de, his "Democracy in America," **1**, vii, 67.
lacks reasoning power and positive knowledge, **1**, viii.
American laws dependent upon personal interest for execution, **1**, 33.
Tompkins, Daniel D., governor, New York, 1807–16, **1**, 246, 262.
Tompkins, Patrick W., representative, Mississippi, 1847–49.
blocks Giddings' bill on slavery in District of Columbia, **3**, 417.
signs Calhoun's manifesto, **3**, 422.
Toombs, Robert, representative, Georgia, 1845–53; senator, 1853–61.
California, slavery in, impossible, **3**, 436.
corruption under Buchanan, **6**, 255.
Democratic party, tries to unite, 1860, **7**, 204.
disunion threat, **3**, 471, 472.
Kansas, denies invasion from Missouri, **5**, 444.
Toombs' bill, **5**, 380 *et seq.*
conciliatory spirit, **5**, 384.
on popular vote on constitution, **6**, 182, 183.
on admission under Lecompton constitution, **6**, 219.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, principle of, **4**, 396.
Missouri line, favors repeal of, **4**, 363.
Pierce's cabinet anti-compromise, **4**, 271.
Scott, refuses to vote for, **4**, 208.
secession caucus, 1861, **7**, 389.

Toombs, Robert — continued.
slavery needs more territory, **1,** 341.
would annex tropical America, **6,** 344.
slavocracy's demands, 1860, **7,** 118.
southern party, condemns Calhoun's project of a, **3,** 421.
Sumner, gratified by Brooks' assault on, **5,** 323.
Taylor, supports, **3,** 379.
distrusted by, **3,** 470.
his administration nerveless, **3,** 524.
defense of New Mexico's rights, **3,** 536.
Whig breach with, **3,** 541.
United States a pro-slavery state, **3,** 489.
Wilmot proviso hated by, **3,** 470.
Topliff, house of, in Kansas, sacked, **5,** 304.
Toucey, Isaac, senator, Connecticut, 1852–57; secretary of the navy, 1857–61.
able and sincere, **6,** 53, 54.
southern sympathizer, **6,** 53.
federal action in territories of Kansas and Nebraska opposed by, **5,** 410, 411.
filibusters, deceitful policy toward, **6,** 199.
Walker, effort to capture, **6,** 159.
Fugitive Slave Law, bill supporting, **5,** 136–8.
Lecompton constitution, **6,** 204.
Mexican territory, in strife for, **5,** 407.
Pierce's duty to defend pro-slavery Kansas, **5,** 275.
"riders," defends system of, **5,** 407.
Towns, G. W. B., governor, Georgia, 1847–51, **4,** 8.
Townsend, J., border states and secession, **7,** 269, 271.
south irresistible, **7,** 301, 302.
Townsend, J., New York, **2,** 693.
Treason, constitutional view; Federal convention, **4,** 112–14.
subject, discussed, **5,** 292–4.
state, can be against, **4,** 113.
See CALHOUN; SEDITION ACT.
Treasury, depletion following War of 1812, **1,** 383, 384, 386.
1841, **2,** 450.
loan of October, 1860, **7,** 239.
See BANK, NATIONAL; CRISIS; NATIONAL DEBT; SUB-TREASURY.
Treasury, Secretary of, Clay's motion to give congress entire control over, **2,** 457.

Treaties, congress' rights touching, **3,** 167 *et seq.*
constitution, provision of, for, **3,** 168.
superior to treaties, **1,** 363.
executive power in, agitation against, **3,** 54, 55.
house of representatives, power regarding, **5,** 7, 8.
senate, avoidance of voting in, **1,** 121.
See CONGRESS; CONSTITUTION; PRESIDENT; FRANCE, ETC.; FLORIDA; SLAVE TRADE, ETC.
Trescot, William H., South Carolina.
Buchanan and Charleston forts, **7,** 361, 379, 380.
Revolution, burden borne by individuals, not congress, **1,** 38.
not the national crisis, **1,** 38.
South Carolina proposes secession, **4,** 33.
Trial by Jury, 1, 313.
Trist, N. P., of state department.
sent to Mexico, empowered to conclude peace, **3,** 268, 331, 332.
blundering negotiations, recalled, **3,** 333.
spite of recall, signs treaty of Guadeloupe Hidalgo, **3,** 334.
Troup, George M., representative, Georgia, 1807–15; governor, 1823–27.
abolition abroad, duty of United States to prevent, **2,** 654, 655.
California mining and slavery, **3,** 408.
Creeks, arbitrary measures against, **1,** 435.
land survey proposed by, forbidden, **1,** 436, 437.
insolently persists, **1,** 437, 438, 440.
declines intercourse with Adams' representatives, **1,** 441.
summons Adams before Georgia, **1,** 441.
postpones survey, **1,** 441.
unpunished by United States, vindicated by Georgia, **1,** 443.
view of foreign press, **1,** 442.
new treaty, disregards, **1,** 444.
orders land survey, **1,** 444.
federal officers, arrogance toward, **1,** 436.
Georgia, on congressional control of land ceded by her to United States, **1,** 323.
incites to arms against United States, **1,** 439, 446.
secession without war impossible, **4,** 214.
not desired by the south, **4,** 214.
slavery a domestic concern, **1,** 439.
"our physical weakness, our moral strength," **1,** 439.
opposed by civilization, **3,** 460, 466.

Troup, George M.—continued.
south exhorted by, to prepare for war, 1849, **3,** 460.
state sovereignty, asserts, **1,** 436, 446.
denies United States supreme court jurisdiction, **1, 446.**
See GEORGIA.
"True American." See CLAY, C. M.
Trumbull, Lyman, senator, Illinois, 1855–73.
election, **6,** 279.
Buchanan's Mormon policy, criticised, **6,** 140, 141.
Douglas' squatter sovereignty duplicity, 1856, **5, 343, 344.**
Harper's Ferry raid anarchy, **7,** 61–3.
slavocracy responsible, **7,** 61–3.
homestead law, **7,** 180.
Lecompton convention frauds, **6,** 170, 171.
Tuck, Amos, representative, New Hampshire, 1847–53, **3,** 127.
attends Peace Conference, **7,** 436.
Tucker, George, representative, Virginia, 1819–25.
editor Blackstone, asserts state sovereignty, **1,** 151.
fight for Missouri vital to slavery, **1,** 359.
Oregon acquisition opposed by, **1,** 37, 38.
Tucker, Thomas T., representative, South Carolina, 1789–93.
advocates revenue tariff only, **1,** 397.
emancipation antagonist, **1,** 91.
Tucker, T. W., New York, **2,** 693.
Turgot, A. R. J., foresees independence of American colonies, **1, 1.**
Turkey, shelters Hungarian fugitives, **4,** 75.
Turner, Nat., slave, Virginia.
a religious fanatic, **2,** 88.
bloody slave insurrection under, **2,** 87.
causes great alarm, **2,** 88.
Tyler, John, representative, Virginia, 1816–21; governor, 1825–27; senator, 1827–36; vice-president, 1841; president, 1841–45.
Force bill, opposes, **1,** 48, 96; **2,** 386.
experienced in public life prior to presidential election, **2, 384.**
a nullifier and states rights man, **2,** 382, 384, 386, 388.
Democrat, a staunch, **2,** 388.
Democrats, courts, through patronage, **3,** 513.
consider him a Whig traitor, **2,** 416.
calls himself a Whig, **2,** 388.
ceases to be a Whig after Democrats attain power, **2, 509.**
coalition with Clay, Calhoun, Van Buren, **2,** 465.
unpopularity shown by fall election, 1841, **2, 439.**

Tyler, John — continued.
leaves governorship for United States senate, **2,** 335.
resigns senatorship, **2,** 388.
vice-presidency, nomination by Whigs, **2,** 367.
attributed to sympathy for Clay, **2,** 380.
a public surprise, **2,** 384.
urged in 1835 by Maryland Whigs, **2,** 389.
presidency, second term aspirations, **2,** 421, 422, 429, 513.
a third party projected to sustain, **2,** 422, 429, 437.
and the bank veto, **2,** 432.
pitiful second term campaign, **2,** 516.
withdraws, **2,** 691; **3,** 6.
nomination of, 1860, agitated, **7,** 122.
inaugural denounces spoils system, **2,** 509.
kitchen cabinet, **2,** 429.
cabinet secrets divulged through, **2,** 433, 434.
officers resign, **2,** 434.
Calhoun's appointment to secretaryship of state, **2,** 547, 642.
Webster withdraws, **2,** 627, 628.
succeeded by Legaré, then Upshur, **2,** 628.
impeachment resolution lost, **2,** 465, 466.
Adams, becomes opponent of, **2,** 384.
Cushing, Dickinson, Clay, on Tyler's plans, **2,** 413, 414.
Bank, United States, **2,** 387–9.
bank question, foreshadows strife in address to the country, **2,** 414, 415.
believed to favor, **2,** 417, 427.
not a campaign issue, **2,** 419.
bill, first veto, **2,** 424, 425.
prompted by vanity and weakness, **2,** 425.
because it opposes state sovereignty, **2,** 426.
promises to sign a bill, **2,** 427.
cabinet meeting, **2,** 427.
bill fairly fails of his requirements, **2,** 427.
his vacillation, **2,** 427 *et seq.*
urges congress to postpone consideration, **2,** 429.
its constitutionality, **2,** 429, 433.
Fiscal Corporation Bill veto, **2,** 432.
anger at Botts' letter on, **2,** 433.
Clay's distrust of, **2,** 421, 423, 424.
Crawford's election, desires, **2,** 384.
deficit under, loan raised to meet, **2,** 440, 451.

Tyler, John — continued.
Democratic discord, 1860, **7,** 121, 122.
deposits, opposes removal, **2,** 387.
England, her abolition policy feared, **2,** 649-53.
projected arbitration mission to, **3,** 48.
financial distress does not affect his expenditures, **2,** 450, 451.
Fiscal Corporation Bill, **2,** 432, 433.
Harrison's policy, abandons, **2,** 412, 413.
Independent Treasury Bill, repeal of, leaves public money in charge of, **2,** 447.
internal improvements, opposes, **2,** 385.
Jackson, unfounded statement regarding, **1,** 502.
arbitrary measures opposed by Tyler, **2,** 385-387.
a "mere soldier," **2,** 388.
Mexico, makes Waddy Thompson ambassador, **2,** 612.
menaces, with war, **2,** 657.
war preparations unconstitutional, **2,** 675, 676, 684.
Missouri asks what if she secede? **1,** 371.
nullification ordinance of South Carolina, **2,** 386.
protection, opposed to; demand of protected industries will increase, **1,** 403.
See this title, "Tariff."
Quintuple treaty, opposes, **2,** 487.
Cass' protest approved by, **2,** 487, 497.
secession, south to be joined by New York, Pennsylvania and New Jersey, **7,** 285.
consults Buchanan to avert, **7,** 413.
chairman of Peace Conference, **7,** 426.
slave power during his administration, **2,** 500, 501.
slave trade, forced to act against the, **2,** 498.
state sovereignty, obeys United States laws because Virginia so commands, **1,** 490.
sub-treasury, opposes, **2,** 417.
tariff, unconstitutional, **2,** 386.
opposed to repeal of Compromise Act, **2,** 451.
but finally urges it on congress, **2,** 452.
provisional, 1842, vetoed by; cause, land distribution clause, **2,** 453, 454, 457, 458.
committee under Adams considers that he merits impeachment, **2,** 458.
proposes to restrain veto power, **2,** 458.
on tyranny of tariff veto, **2,** 458.
his protest against censure, **2,** 462.

Tyler, John — continued.
tariff, provisional, veto not unconstitutional nor simply of tariff, **2,** 460–462.
with no land clause, signed by, **2,** 463.
Texas annexation, is said to favor, **2,** 606.
message, 1842, on, **2,** 621.
promises protection to, **2,** 643.
alarm for, roused by England's abolition policy, **2,** 649–53.
annexation treaty, signed, **2,** 643.
ignores senate's rights in treaty, **2,** 674, 675.
he appeals to house of representatives to compass, **2,** 677–80.
course unconstitutional, **2,** 678, 679.
his course arbitrary and deserving of impeachment, **2,** 685.
receives judgment, in Polk election, **2,** 701.
forces the question on congress, waiving states rights theory, **2,** 701 *et seq.*
given power to treat for, **2,** 711, 712.
is Polk's scape-goat in, **3,** 61.
guilt as to method of, **3,** 62.
boundary, claims Rio Grande, **3,** 240.
Whigs separate from, **2,** 435.
urge to remove Democrats, **2,** 511.

Ulloa, Spain, **6,** 341.
Ultramontanism, urged by Catholic press in United States, **5,** 86.
"Uncle Tom's Cabin." See STOWE.
Underground Railroad, 3, 552.
Kansas-Nebraska bill aggravates, **5,** 63.
See FUGITIVE SLAVES.
Underwood, Joseph R., representative, Kentucky, 1835–43; senator, 1847–53.
defends Adams against Marshall, **2,** 476.
disunion and gag-laws, opposes, **2,** 476.
Giddings' censure, votes against, **2,** 482.
Kossuth reception, **4,** 79.
Lecompton frauds, opposes, **6,** 190.
on territorial action on slavery, **4,** 399.
would hold congress responsible, **3,** 527.
Union, local interests relied on to preserve it, **1,** 241.
regard for, 1827, **1,** 445, 446.
ends with close of Thirty-sixth Congress and Lincoln's inauguration, **7,** iii, iv, 455–9.

Union — continued.
restoration of the *old*, impossible, 1860, **7**, 248, 309.
See DISUNION; SECESSION; SLAVERY.
Union Pacific Railroad. See RAILROADS.
Union Party, efforts to organize, 1850, **4**, 13.
Seymour and the cotton interest, **4**, 13.
1860 (Bell-Everett), based on Fillmorean party o, 1853, **7**, 140.
has no programme, **7**, 140, 141.
nominees, Bell and Everett, **7**, 140, 141.
said to be caused by corruption under Buchanan, **7**, 147.
endangers Republican party, **7**, 159.
patriotic, but passive, **7**, 216, 217.
regards Lincoln's election as the sum of evil, **7**, 216, 217.
Union Party (**South**), compromise demands the "finality" of, **4**, 136, 137.
state sovereignty. retains, **4**, 114.
Webster, scheme to run, for presidency, **4**, 187....209.
Unitarian Church, antagonism to slavery, **2**, 543.
See CHANNING; CHURCHES.
United Americans, formation, **5**, 81.
United States, "compact between the states," not a party to the, **1**, 469.
confederation, Washington opposes, **1**, 16, 17.
under, powerless, **1**, 23, 24.
division into four sections proposed, **7**, 355.
England violates treaty of peace, **1**, 43, 44.
Europe, government vaguely understood in, **1**, ix.
there thought complex, **1**, 1.
sympathy with the oppressed of, **4**, 65.
oppressed by the policy of non-intervention with affairs of, **4**, 90.
foreign nations shun their commerce, 1785, **1**, 41–44.
formation revolutionary and unaccountable by political theories, **1**, 6–9.
French Revolutionary influences, **1**, 31–35.
government not parliamentary, **4**, 101.
its three branches independent interpreters of the constitution, **1**, 363.
seat of, importance of location, **2**, 281.
history, key to, in accepted dual nature, **1**, 19.
political, of, lacks through students and critics, **1**, 67.
historian's difficulties, **4**, 63, 64.

United States — continued.
"manifest destiny," a right phrase; justifies territorial extension, **3**, 269–71.
and European relations, **4**, 70.
somewhat exonerates oppression of Indians, **4**, 332.
and slavery compromises and extension, **4**, 360, 361; **5**, 479.
national feeling lacking at formation, **1**, 26–9.
national character, its growth, **7**, 348.
neutrality exacted, not observed by, **2**, 571, 572.
opportunity for free effort in, **6**, 103.
political deterioration after Jackson, **2**, 79.
corruption, 1852, **4**, 222–3.
terms confused, **1**, 15, 16, 32.
politically slow and conservative, **3**, 37.
politics, demand for "consistency," **4**, 262.
popular notion that Heaven designed special laws for, **1**, 30, 31, 62, 63.
popular representation necessitated by origin, **1**, 9.
popular sovereignty in, **6**, 273, 274; **7**, 215.
population, with slaves, 1790, **1**, 3.
1830, **1**, 504.
public opinion as leader of political movements, **1**, 72.
rebellion, value of bonds on eve of, **7**, 69.
Revolution, in greater danger after than during, **1**, 38.
poverty during and following, **1**, 39, 40.
incites repudiation, **1**, 41, 42.
secret orders powerful in, **5**, 81.
territorial growth, fear of, **3**, 269.
Tocqueville's view of laws, **1**, 33.
a unit by nature, **7**, 291–3.
See AMERICAN COLONIES; AMERICANS; CONFEDERATION, ARTICLES OF; CONGRESS; CONSTITUTION; DEMOCRACY; FEDERAL CONVENTION; PRESIDENT; STATES; SUPREME COURT; UNION.
United States, Bank of. See BANK, NATIONAL.
United States Bank of Pennsylvania, specie payment deferred by, **2**, 212, 213.
speculates wilfully, **2**, 213, 215.
closed, ruining banks north and west, **2**, 216.
"United States Review," New York Democratic rupture, 1853, **4**, 273, 274.
order of the Lone Star and the Cuban crisis, **5**, 18.
sectionalism latent following Pierce's election, **4**, 235.
solid south, advocates, **5**, 55.

Upham, William, senator, Massachusetts, 1843–53, **3,** 249.
Upham, Charles W., representative, Massachusetts, 1853–55, **4,** 420.
Upshur, Abel P., Virginia, secretary of navy, 1841–43; secretary of state, 1843–44.
death of, leaves Nelson secretary of state, **2,** 547, 641.
disunionist, **2,** 476.
Texas, as secretary of navy, aids plot to secure, **2,** 614.
United States should prevent English abolition effort in, **2,** 628, 630, 640.
denies Mexico's right over, **2,** 631.
welfare of the Union requires slavery in, **2,** 632.
threatens, on her refusal of annexation, **2,** 633.
disapproves Thompson's arbitration treaty, **2,** 635.
asked to protest if annexed, **2,** 636, 637.
slave market and, **2,** 610, 646.
Utah, organization; Indian affairs, **6,** 130.
Buchanan sends troops to, **6,** 143 *et seq.*
and Compromise of 1850, **3,** 525, 543, 560.
Cummings appointed, **6,** 131.
Foote's bill to organize, **3,** 476.
Gentiles, thrown open to, **6,** 261.
Mexican territory, includes other than, **4,** 304, 305, 307.
monopolized by Mormons, **6,** 130.
slavery, difficulty of introduction, unfitness, **3,** 388; **4,** 134.
in, not in congressional acts, **4,** 290, 291, 306, 307.
slavocracy desires to establish slavery, **3,** 521.
Stepton, governor, **6,** 135.
United States laws overridden, **6,** 130, 131.
Young, governor, **6,** 130.
Salt Lake City *Deseret News,* Brigham Young's defiance, **6,** 147.
See MORMONS.
Utrecht, Treaty of, England disputes the Oregon line named by, **3,** 32, 33.
though with poor reason, **3,** 34.

Valk, W. W., representative, New York, 1855–7, **5,** 220.
Vallandigham, Clement L., representative, Ohio, 1857–63.
constitutional amendment offered by, dividing United States in order to perpetuate slavery, **7,** 355, 356.
Harper's Ferry, **7,** 37.
northern secessionism, **7,** 284.
Republican ascendency to be brief, **7,** 281.
speakership contest, 1859, **7,** 103, 104.

Van Buren, John, aids his father, Martin, **2,** 153.
Van Buren, Martin, senator, New York, 1821–28; governor, 1828–29; secretary of state, 1829–31; vice-president, 1833–37; president, 1837–41.
appearance and manner, pleasing and suave, **2,** 149, 150.
character: diplomatic, persistent, **2,** 150.
a trading politician, not governed by morals, **2,** 151.
from *New York Evening Post*, **2,** 151.
ignorance, Benjamin Butler aids him, **2,** 153.
skilful manager, **2,** 154.
anti-abolitionist, **2,** 169, 170, 220, 263.
office-seeker, **2,** 152.
virtuoso of policy of spoils, **2,** 22.
his personal popularity a sham, **2,** 528.
wise financier, **6,** 122.
the first politician president, **2,** 148.
denounced as a Loco-Foco, **2,** 399.
coalition with Clay, Calhoun and Tyler, **2,** 465.
Jackson his model and copy, **2,** 148, 151–4.
assumption, he is incapable of imitating, **2,** 205.
retires to private life, **2,** 329.
Benton's tribute, **2,** 329.
early career, son of an innkeeper, **2,** 151.
tavern politics; his mother, **2,** 152.
common schooling; studies law, **2,** 153.
at New York in Van Ness' office, **2,** 153.
learns power of political reward, **2,** 153.
state senator, **2,** 154.
devotes himself to politics, **2,** 154.
loses state's attorneyship, **2,** 154.
secures followers, **2,** 154.
early stopped growing in political capacity, **2,** 155.
elected governor of New York, **2,** 159.
made secretary of state, **2,** 159.
vice-president, named for, on ticket with Crawford, **2,** 157.
office preferred by, to English mission, **2,** 169.
presidency, named for by Jackson, **2,** 149, 163.
opposed by White, **2,** 167.
unanimously nominated, **2,** 168.
elected triumphantly, **2,** 168.
re-election, confident of, **2,** 218.
defeated by bad finances, **2,** 330.
self-electioneering, **2,** 314.

Van Buren, Martin—continued.
presidency, anti-Van Buren Democrats, 1840–44, **2,** 368, 528.
renomination, 1840, unanimous, **2,** 395.
fall of prices threatened if he is re-elected, **2,** 400.
polls larger vote in 1840 than in 1836, **2,** 401.
1844, chance of nomination in, **2,** 517, 518, 519.
popular sentiment opposes, **2,** 517.
New York committee opposes, **2,** 517.
strong political following, **2,** 519.
Irishmen oppose, **2,** 521, 525.
affected by date of convention, **2,** 525.
fraudulent New York convention indorses, **2,** 527.
nomination expected, **2,** 258.
why not made, **2,** 626, 627, 643, 644, 664.
southern Democrats abandon, despite Jackson, **2,** 664, 665.
loses pledged support, **2,** 666, 667.
defeat—withdrawal, **2,** 667, 668, 672.
nominated, 1848, by Barnburners and Free Soil party, **3,** 385, 388, 389.
a Democrat still, **3,** 399.
inaugural avoids economics, **2,** 219.
opposes meddling with slavery, **2,** 220.
Adams' administration, becomes an enemy of, **2,** 158.
view of his character, **2,** 170.
accusation of, in Amistad case, **2,** 228.
Albany Argus, indispensable to Albany Regency, **2,** 154.
Albany Regency, soul of, **2,** 22.
anti-slavery, fears, **2,** 220, 263.
reassured by abolition discord, **2,** 225.
Calhoun and, **1,** 464; **2,** 159, 160.
dismissal by Polk, **3,** 11.
campaign of 1840 blustering, **2,** 335, 336, 344.
Catholic church enlisted for, **2,** 505, 522.
"Comet" and "Encomium," effort to secure compensation for negroes on, **2,** 315.
congress, support in, 1837, weak, **2,** 199.
corruption, extent of, 1828, **2,** 22.
Crawford, supports, **2,** 28.
crisis of 1837, heir to Jackson's responsibility, **2,** 172, 173, 197.
refuses new economic policy, **2,** 198.
reluctantly convenes congress, **2,** 198, 199.
denies governmental duty to relieve stress, **2,** 200.
messages on, **2,** 200, 211, 217.

Van Buren, Martin — continued.
crisis of 1837, exonerated from blame, **2,** 217.
wrecks him politically, **6,** 122.
1839, banks prove treacherous, **2,** 217.
Democratic Review repudiates him, **4,** 98.
Mrs. Eaton, considerate for, **2,** 160.
England, mission to, refused him by senate, **2,** 164.
"Enterprise" case, **2,** 314–21.
European capital in America, **2,** 183.
Free Soil party injured by nominating him, **3,** 398, 399, 403; **4,** 211.
gag bill, favors, **2,** 169, 542.
internal improvements, questions constitutionality, **1,** 394.
Jackson, position in his cabinet, **2,** 27.
compelled to leave, **2,** 163, 164.
cultivates him because he is Calhoun's rival, **1,** 464.
chance for re-election, **2,** 37.
bargain with, **2,** 158.
second term a party necessity, **2,** 162.
names him as his successor, **2,** 149, 163.
King, Rufus, re-election, **2,** 155, 156.
L'Amistad, wishes to surrender, to Spain, **2,** 322, 325.
case, appeal to United States supreme court, **2,** 327–29.
causes dissension in Democratic party, **2,** 328.
"landed interest," means owners and laborers, **1,** 178.
Mexico, as president, follows Jackson's insulting course, **2,** 598.
he is forced to arbitrate, **2,** 601.
said to thwart intent of arbitration, **2,** 605.
Missouri, slavery prohibition in, favors, **2,** 155.
national insolvency threatened, **2,** 210.
debt under, he not responsible, **2,** 231–3.
New York turns against, **2,** 209.
partyism, secures removals, 1820, **2,** 347.
cracks whip over customs officers, **2,** 347.
postoffice assessments, **2,** 349.
subsidizes the press, **2,** 527.
Polk slights him, **3,** 9, 10.
presidential electors, recommendations as to method of choosing, **2,** 22.
partyism under, rampant, **2,** 336.
Seminoles, relation under, **2,** 303 *et seq.*
attempts to secure peace, **2,** 309.
slaves held by United States government, under, **2,** 305–7.
slavery in District of Columbia, pledge to south regarding, **2,** 176–2.

Van Buren, Martin — continued.
slavocracy's bidding, quickly obeyed, **2,** 311.
sub-treasury scheme, **2,** 201, 202.
shamefully abused for, **2,** 206 *et seq.*
postponement of defeat, **2,** 209.
provisional independent treasury, **2,** 211.
scheme, pushes, **2,** 217.
Swartwout's defalcation, **2,** 350 *et seq.*
and tariff bill, **1,** 502.
Texas, instructions as to purchase, **2,** 555, 556.
annexation offer, rejects, **2,** 599, 600.
knowing that the senate would do so, **2,** 600.
temporizes, **2,** 663.
Tompkins' interest, leader of, 1820, **2,** 347.
universal suffrage, approves, **2,** 155.
Wilmot proviso and Barnburners, **3,** 262.
Vancouver, George, 3, 32.
Vanderbilt, Cornelius, 5, 473.
Vanderpool, Aaron, representative, New York, 1833....41, **2,** 262.
Van Rensselaer, Stephen, New York, **1,** 246.
Van Vliet, major, sent against Mormons, **6,** 131, 147, 148.
Van Wyck, Charles H., representative, New York, 1859....69, **7,** 113.
Van Zandt, Isaac, Texan *chargé,* 1842–4.
demands protection to Texas if annexed, **2,** 636, 637, 642, 643.
Vega, general, Mexico, **3,** 233.
Venable, A. W., representative, North Carolina, 1847–53, **3,** 351.
Vermont, admission, **3,** 518.
declares gag-resolutions unconstitutional, **2,** 284.
Hartford convention, **1,** 236, 263.
Jefferson, favors for a third term, **1,** 212.
Kentucky and Virginia resolutions, condemns, **1,** 150.
Know-Nothingism, **5,** 197.
Madison, second term, has support of, **1,** 236.
New York disputes with, importance, **2,** 707, 708.
Republican rise in, **5,** 131.
convention, 1860, **7,** 183.
Scott, supports, **4,** 226.
slaves in, 1790, **1,** 280.
one of four states without, 1840, **1,** 284.
Taylor's course kills Whig party, **2,** 439.
Texas annexation, protests, **2,** 604.
indorses Wilmot proviso, **3,** 307.
Wirt has its support, **2,** 51.

Verplanck, Gulian C., representative, New York, 1825–33.
tariff reduction bill, introduces, **1**, 485, 499.
Verona, Congress of, Wellington at, **1**, 419.
Veto, constitutional view, **2**, 45 *et seq.*
federal over state acts, **1**, 164.
See MADISON.
Jackson makes, a legislative menace, **2**, 45, 46.
motion to restrict, caused by Tyler's conduct, **2**, 458.
Whigs decry its power, **2**, 436, 437, 456.
See CONSTITUTION; PRESIDENT.
Vinton, judge, Wisconsin, **5**, 64.
Virginia, abolition societies and agitation in, **1**, 284; **2**, 433.
asks north to crush, **2**, 114.
Adams, John, has decisive electoral vote from, **1**, 135.
Annapolis convention, 1786, calls, **1**, 47.
arsenals built during election contest, 1801, **1**, 176.
border states, the key state, **7**, 270.
Buchanan early supported in, **5**, 354.
colonial government dissolved, **1**, 8.
congressional elections, jealous of federal provision for, **2**, 507.
levy, 1782–87, pays three-fifths, **1**, 41.
constitution of, formed, **1**, 25.
convention on federal constitution, **1**, 54, 55, 57, 58.
Federalists a minority, **1**, 57.
proposes twenty amendments, **1**, 60.
considers secessionism and coercive power of Union, **7**, 329.
crisis of 1837, **2**, 195.
District of Columbia, her laws have force, **1**, 303.
recession of land, **1**, 303.
slavery in, **2**, 277, 279; **6**, 276.
emancipation agitation in, 1832, **2**, 91, 93; **4**, 241.
emancipation, gradual, scheme, **1**, 286.
could only be with owners' consent, **2**, 277.
Federalists, elects eight in 1799, **1**, 180.
funding and assumption; resolutions against, alarm Hamilton, **1**, 88, 89.
Georgia's defiance of United States, replies to Pennsylvania's constitutional amendment, **1**, 455.
internal improvements unconstitutional, **1**, 395.
Know-Nothing defeat in, **5**, 191, 192.
land value injured by slavery, **3**, 571.
Missouri limitation, house of delegates opposes, **1**, 371.

Virginia — continued.
Nashville convention opposed in, **3**, 532.
has one representative, **4**, 3.
negroes, free, proposed expulsion, **2**, 88.
revolt, precaution against, **2**, 89.
sailors, surrender by New York demanded, **2**, 538, 539.
retaliates on New York's refusal, **2**, 539.
recognizes citizenship, **6**, 34.
Peace Conference, convokes, to save Union, **7**, 413–16.
appeals to Buchanan and south, **7**, 413.
her demands rejected, **7**, 436, 437.
Fields' motion, **7**, 439.
pledged to resist coercion, **7**, 441.
takes no part in report, **7**, 445.
protection unconstitutional, **1**, 395.
at Republican convention, 1860, **7**, 175.
secession with North Carolina proposed, **1**, 143.
warns South Carolina against, **4**, 31.
deliberate attempt toward, military preparations, **1**, 156, 157.
buys arms, prepares for war, **7**, 112.
inimical to, **7**, 259....69.
yet necessary if plantation states secede, **7**, 271.
talk in, of joining north, **7**, 266.
will resent coercion and force, **7**, 270, 271.
shipping interest, 1846, **3**, 573.
slave breeding for gulf states profitable, **1**, 352; **3**, 480; **4**, 360; **7**, 260, 265.
discussed in convention, 1829, **2**, 610.
slavery, morality and advantages early doubted, **1**, 278.
in future states, votes to allow, **1**, 287.
favors three-fifths compromise, **1**, 290.
divided, east and west, **2**, 91, 93.
denounced in legislature, **2**, 91.
decrease, **2**, 185.
extinction on death of slave trade expected in, **2**, 280.
division of interests, **3**, 429.
in territories, denies federal authority, **3**, 352.
mother of American, **7**, 29.
slaves in, 1790, **1**, 280.
non-taxation, favors, **1**, 286.
Nat. Turner insurrection, **2**, 87.
representation in, outcry against, **2**, 90.

Virginia — continued.
slave trade, opposes, **1,** 298.
forbids, **1,** 285.
South Carolina nullification, sympathizes with, **1,** 498.
territorial cession, **1,** 286.
proceeds from, divided among states, **2,** 441.
university, **6,** 311.
Van Buren deserted by, in Democratic convention of 1844, **2,** 666, 670.
Virginia resolutions of 1798 express loyalty to constitution, **1,** 73.
cause and character, **1,** 138 *et seq.*
extracts asserting state rights, **1,** 146.
absurd limitation of meaning by later Jeffersonians, **1,** 147.
and Kentucky resolutions, same in principle, **1,** 150.
reply of northern states, **1,** 150.
repeated from New England, **1,** 254, 268.
appealed to, by South Carolina nullifiers, **1,** 407.
See KENTUCKY RESOLUTIONS.
War of 1812 opposed in, **1,** 250.
Whigs of, nominate Taylor under fraud, **3,** 380.
Wilmot proviso, hatred of the, **3,** 460.
Virginia *Times*, 1836, slave export, **1,** 352.
Alexandria, *Phœnix*, **2,** 107.
Bull Run, battle of, southern elation, **7,** 283, 304.
north strengthened, **7,** 307.
Fortress Monroe, **7,** 317.
Harper's Ferry, arsenal to be used in revolution in case Burr was elected, **1,** 176.
John Brown raid, **7,** 21 *et seq.*
See BROWN, JOHN.
Lynchburg *Virginian*, **1,** 347.
Norfolk *Herald*, **7,** 278.
Petersburg *Intelligencer*, **5,** 329.
Richmond, Democratic convention, 1860, **7,** 132, 208–10.
Texas annexation convention of Fire-eaters, **2,** 688, 689.
Enquirer, California division; admission of slavery, **5,** 9, 10.
crash of 1837, **2,** 195.
Cuba, urges acquisition of, **5,** 30–32.
Democratic party, demands that it come out for slavery, **5,** 338.
indorses Cincinnati platform, **5,** 343.
on the Jackson-Van Buren deal, **2,** 159.
Kansas, election frauds censured by, **6,** 84.
border ruffians, exalts, **5,** 300.

Virginia—continued.
Richmond, *Enquirer*, secession, 1856, **5**, 455, 465.
not dependent on Lincoln's action, **7**, 278, 279.
slavery, issue stated by, 1856. **5**, 453.
growing more popular, **5**, 465, 468, 488.
extension the south's policy, **5**, 483, 486.
irrepressible conflict on, not solved by disunion, **6**, 299.
essential to civilization, **6**, 320.
Sumner, rejoices at the assault on, **5**, 329, 330.
south must demand submission of north or disunion, **5**, 332.
tariff and Oregon treaty, **3**, 277.
Texas, no spoils to anti-annexationists, **2**, 694.
Tyler urged by, toward Democracy, **2**, 424.
Van Buren organ, demands his support of gag law, **2**, 542.
Virginia should join north, **7**, 266.
Examiner, abolitionism waning, **4**, 270.
Cuban abolition ground for war with Spain, **5**, 49, 50.
free negroes, defends sale of, **6**, 317, 318.
free society a monstrosity, **5**, 54.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, New York "Hards" support, **4**, 417.
Democrats in congress oppose, **4**, 421.
Lecompton convention censures, **6**, 75.
Missouri Compromise, spurs south to repeal of, **4**, 362, 363.
brutal triumph in the event, **4**, 362, 363.
Pierce, appointments bad, **4**, 271.
New York policy worse, **4**, 271, 272.
Republican party and Unionism denounced, **5**, 250.
slavery must be proved a positive good, **4**, 245.
Sumner, indorses assault on, **5**, 328.
"Uncle Tom's Cabin" a help, not a harm, to slavery, **4**, 241.
a blow to European society, **4**, 243.
Republican, **3**, 371, 380.
Southerner, **3**, 433.
Whig, leading Whig organ, **2**, 693.
on Democratic platform, 1856, **5**, 344.
representations, 1856, falsity of, **5**, 452.
independents, denounces, **2**, 693.
Leigh, of Virginia, and vice-presidency, **2**, 383.
negro extermination, threatens, **2**, 88.
Scott, Whig confidence in, **4**, 124, 125.
slave depreciation, 1860, **7**, 252.
trade, benefits if revived, **6**, 319-20, 323.

Virginia — continued.
Richmond, *Whig*, abolitionism must be uprooted by north, **2**, 113.
Albany, antagonism, **2**, 113.
south, wealth and independence of, **2**, 112.
slavery, impoverishes, **2**, 113.
Sumner, rejoiced at assault on, **5**, 329.
Tappan, defends idea of kidnaping, **2**, 111.
Intelligencer, **7**, 42.
See WEST VIRGINIA.
Vizcaino, discoveries of, and Oregon dispute, **3**, 30.
"Vox populi, vox Dei," urged by Jefferson, generally believed, becomes root of demagogism, **1**, 72.

Wade, Benjamin F., senator, Ohio, 1851–69.
character, election, **4**, 40, 41.
anti-slavery party, favors, **4**, 458.
Corwin amendment, **7**, 453.
Kansas, opposes Toucey bill, **5**, 137.
Kansas-Nebraska bill a usurpation, **4**, 454.
Know-Nothings, opposes, **5**, 121, 122.
Missouri Compromise, exposes fallacy of Douglas' attack on, **3**, 330.
Whig party killed by strife between sections, **4**, 355, 356.
Wade, Edward, representative, Ohio, 1853–59.
Kansas fraud, **6**, 88.
signs appeal to people on Nebraska, **4**, 301.
Walbridge, D. S., representative, Michigan, 1855–9, **6**, 88.
Walbridge, Hiram, representative, New York, 1853–55, **4**, 418.
Walker, Isaac P., senator, Wisconsin, 1848–55.
bill on regulations of California and New Mexico, **3**, 443, 444.
amended in slavery's behalf, **3**, 444.
taken up by Calhoun, **3**, 445–447.
rejected, **3**, 453.
Mexican territory, in struggle for, **5**, 406.
Missouri Compromise repeal, **4**, 344, 345.
slavery, denounces non-intervention policy, **4**, 93, 94.
Walker, Knox, Alabama, **7**, 127.
Walker, Percy, representative, Alabama, 1855–57.
Know-Nothings, 1856, **5**, 448.
speakership election, 1855, 1856, **5**, 207, 208.
Walker, R. J., senator, Mississippi, 1836–45; secretary of treasury, 1845–49; governor, Kansas, 1857–58.
character, fitness for office, **3**, 14, 15.

Walker, R. J.—continued.
political career of, **6,** 61.
pro-slavery, **6,** 61, 64.
and the presidency, **4,** 162, 164.
bankrupt and land bills, combines support of, **2,** 450.
Buchanan, exacts pledge of, relative to Kansas, **6,** 62.
before Covode committee, **6,** 86.
Kansas, slavery issue dead in (to Buchanan), **6,** 59, 60.
appointed governor, **6,** 61.
delay in reaching, **6,** 63, 66.
Lecompton convention, condemns, **6,** 64, 65.
inaugural, revised by Buchanan, **6,** 66.
urges Free Soilers to vote on Lecompton constitution, **6,** 66, 67.
condemned in the south, **6,** 70.
Lecompton constitution, pledges fair popular vote on, **6,** 67.
asks for troops, fearing free state agitation, **7,** 75, 76.
Lecompton convention, report on, intent, **6,** 76.
thwarts fraud in election of 1857, **6,** 83, 84.
removal rumored, **6,** 85, 86, 87.
Lecompton constitution, demands that a new one replace it, **6,** 95.
protests against withdrawal of troops, to suppress Mormons, **6,** 143, 144.
slavocracy antagonizes his policy, **6,** 203.
resigns, exposes Buchanan's policy, **6,** 184, 185.
Mexico said to favor annexation, **3,** 343.
Polk's provisional government in California and New Mexico, extent of, **3,** 337.
discourages Polk's removals, **3,** 143.
tariff reduction, favors in report, **3,** 278.
Texas, Jackson favors recognition, **2,** 587.
resolution placing annexation in Tyler's hands, **2,** 711, 712.
or a new tariff, demands, **2,** 690.
Van Buren, antagonizes nomination, 1844, **2,** 667.
Walker, William, general, Tennessee, early history, character, **5,** 470, 476.
Cass and Buchanan praise, **6,** 160, 161.
receive his appeal and protest against interference with him in Nicaragua, **6,** 161.
Central America, filibustering in, fears capture, escapes in United States ship, **6,** 158.

Walker, William — continued.
Central America, recruits in New Orleans, **6**, 158.
imprisoned by Cass, bailed, sails, **6**, 158, 159.
excites sympathy, **6**, 160.
filibusters, leads against Mexico, **5**, 13, 470.
against Nicaragua, **5**, 471.
See NICARAGUA.
Wall, Garrett D., senator, New Jersey, 1835-41, **2**, 345.
Wallamette River. See OREGON.
Waln, Robert, representative, Pennsylvania, 1798-1801, **1**, 315.
Walsh, Mike, representative, New York, 1853-55, **4**, 441.
Walworth, Reuben H., New York.
would reunite New York Democracy by silencing slavery question, **4**, 272, 273.
"Wanderer," The, slaver, **6**, 338.
War, constitutional view, **3**, 244, 245.
unifies a people if national feeling exists, **1**, 239.
War of 1812, introductory measures, **1**, 226 *et seq.*
declaration, **1**, 233.
its causes and character, its opposition, **1**, 271.
a party, not national war, **1**, 236.
people not expecting, **1**, 235.
unwisely prosecuted, **1**, 253.
sectional reasons against, **1**, 234, 247.
conscription of minors, **1**, 258.
the presidential issue, **1**, 234.
Union thought endangered by, **1**, 235, 240.
strengthened by — best result, **1**, 261.
opponents slandered, **1**, 243.
gains political strength, **1**, 246.
southern progress retarded by, **1**, 353.
army, bill for increase, **1**, 250.
and navy, schemes to replenish, **1**, 257.
the navy in, a sectional issue, **1**, 248.
strength and importance, **1**, 248.
Webster supports, and Clay, **1**, 248.
loan, twenty-five million, bill calling for, **1**, 250.
financial standing of United States, how affected, **1**, 384.
conclusion, treaty of Ghent, **1**, 262.
Webster on, **1**, 236, 238, 242, 244, 256.
Warner, Hiram, senator, Georgia, 1855-57, **5**, 469.
Warren, Fitz Henry, **7**, 155-7.

Warren, J., colonel in Seminole war, **2**, 303, 305, 310.
Washburn, Israel, representative, Maine, 1851–61.
Compromise of 1850, doctrine of finality, opposes Whigs approving, **4**, 128.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, ignores non-intervention, **4**, 377.
Republican convention, 1860, **7**, 155, 157.
Washburne, C. C., representative, Wisconsin, 1855–61, **7**, 408.
Washburne, E. B., representative, Illinois, 1853–69.
Fremont's nomination an error, **5**, 373, 374.
Kansas agitation, **5**, 413.
speakership contest, 1859, **7**, 88.
Washington, Bushrod, justice United States supreme court, 1798–1830.
favors colonization society, **1**, 329.
Washington, George, delegate, Virginia, 1774, 1775; delegate, Federal convention; president, 1789–97.
popularly reverenced, **1**, 48.
slandered by demagogues, **1**, 48.
on eve of retiring, **1**, 132.
offices, difficulty in filling, **2**, 15.
removals under, **2**, 23.
confederation a shadow, **1**, 24.
"one nation to-day, thirteen to-morrow, who will treat with us?" **1**, 16, 17, 22; **2**, 445.
the constitutional struggle one for existence, **1**, 62.
continental congress' requisitions derided, **1**, 39.
England, treaty of 1794, struggle over, the most serious crisis of his administration, **1**, 128.
Europe scorns United States, **1**, 45.
European affairs, non-intervention policy, **1**, 132; **4**, 88, 89.
farewell address, **1**, 132.
Federal convention, a failure without his influence, **1**, 48.
he accepts presidency, **1**, 48.
believes it the last hope of the nation, **1**, 48.
France, critical relations, 1797, **1**, 139 *et seq.*
freedom, gloomy outlook for, letter to Lafayette, **1**, 302.
view justified by slavery's status, **1**, 302.
on Freneau's and Baches' scurrility, **1**, 107.
Fugitive Slave Law, his provision for escaped criminals made basis for, **1**, 312.
laws (1786) lack coercive power, **1**, 35.
his influence sought to enforce, **1**, 36, 37.

Washington, George—continued.
Mississippi's importance, did not know, **1**, 17.
neutrality proclamation, **1**, 113.
parties, independent of, **1**, 81.
cannot prevent growth of, **1**, 81.
disregard, **5**, 2.
Shays' rebellion, fears result of, **1**, 46.
Virginia and Kentucky resolutions, fatal tendency of, **1**, 151.
urges Henry to aid in averting crisis, **1**, 156.
Washington, D. C., made capital of the Union, **1**, 86.
Know-Nothings in, **5**, 80.
Peace Conference, **7**, 425.
War of 1812, capture during demoralizes state banks, **1**, 384.
Whig demonstration for Harrison, **2**, 395.
Constitution, Buchanan's organ, **7**, 68.
Republican success, 1859—disunion, **7**, 68, 69, 72.
Globe, Democratic organ, **2**, 693.
Amistad case, publishes Van Buren's view, refuses to print reply, **2**, 328.
deposits, announces removal, **2**, 55.
denounces independents, **2**, 693.
Jackson's organ, published by Blair, **2**, 166; **3**, 4.
Polk makes Ritchie manager, **3**, 5.
Texas, advocates annexation, **2**, 643.
assails Calhoun's policy, **3**, 8.
supposed to voice Van Buren's view, **2**, 643, 644.
National Era, slave export to Kansas, **5**, 288.
Know-Nothingism divides north, **5**, 121.
National Intelligencer, Amistad case, rejects reply to Pickens, **2**, 328.
Cuban agitation, condemns, **4**, 59, 60.
Fillmore's organ, Compromise of 1850, **3**, 546.
Jefferson organ, threatens embargo of, 1804, **1**, 204.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, opposes, **4**, 354.
Whigs, organ of, **4**, 354.
Republic, condemns Cuban agitation, **4**, 60.
Sentinel, Nebraska bill published by, January 4th and 10th, 1854, **4**, 290, 298.
Pierce breaks the New York Democracy, **4**, 275, 276.
Spectator, Calhoun's organ, **2**, 665.
States, **6**, 352.

Washington, D. C.—continued.
Union, Buchanan's organ, **6**, 72.
California, not to annex, would be cowardly, **3**, 327.
Dred Scott decision, effect of, **6**, 43.
fugitive slaves and the law, **4**, 410.
Kansas-Nebraska bill as a party test, **4**, 353, 354.
its own support of it criticised, **4**, 359.
Pierce's support, **4**, 421, 423.
progress, falsely reports, **4**, 442.
and Cuba, **4**, 447.
convention, **6**, 72, 75.
Lecompton constitution, lies about, **6**, 90.
bill, urges use of corruption to pass, **6**, 220.
Missouri Compromise, opposes repeal of, **4**, 311.
Nebraska bill and Compromise of 1850, **4**, 310, 311.
Pierce's organ, defends his spoils policy, **4**, 269.
abuses D. S. Dickinson, **4**, 275.
position as to Nebraska bill, **4**, 310, 311, 312.
Polk and the 49° Oregon boundary, **3**, 216.
organ, denies any bargain with Santa Anna, **3**, 281.
censures Mexican sympathizers, **3**, 292.
speakership election, 1855, **5**, 208.
See DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA.
Washington Territory, organization of, made contributory to Nebraska plot, **4**, 327, 328.
"**Washington, The,**" **2**, 321.
"**Water Witch, The,**" fired on by Paraguay, **6**, 152, 153.
Watson, C. K., **5**, 297.
Watterson, H. M., representative, Tennessee, 1839–43, **2**, 357.
Wayne, judge, "Wanderer," slaver case, **6**, 338.
Wayne, James M., Georgia, supreme court, 1835–67.
agrees with Taney in Dred Scott case, **6**, 29, 30.
his attitude purely political, **6**, 30, 41.
Webster, Daniel, representative, Massachusetts, 1813....27; senator, 1827....50; secretary of state, 1841–43, 1850–52.
his faults, adoration of him, **3**, 503, 504.
the advocate too strong in him, **1**, 496.
death, **4**, 204.
succeeded by Sumner—a state's criticism, **4**, 42, 43.
secretary of state, see this title, "Fillmore;" "Tyler."
character, **4**, 72.

Webster, Daniel — continued.
presidency, ambition for, **2**, 345, 364, 410; **3**, 502, 504, 505; **4**, 72, 140, 147.
agitation for, in New York, **2**, 361.
candidate for Whig nomination, 1836, **2**, 403.
unavailable by Whigs, 1844, **2**, 515.
1852, **4**, 146–50.
his position if chosen for, **4**, 146 *et seq.*
See this title, "Slavocracy;" "Whigs."
abolition mail, on bill restricting, **2**, 129.
Adams' administration, foresees opposition, **1**, 417.
thinks anxious to please south, **2**, 480.
Ashburton treaty, made by, criticised, **3**, 49, 54, 55.
Bankrupt Bill, introduces, **2**, 448.
repealed through enmity to him, **2**, 464.
banks deposit, increase of, needed, 1836, **2**, 174, 175.
his figures unreliable, **2**, 176.
bank bill — seeks compromise, **2**, 427, 428.
Tyler's second veto caused by Botts' letter, **2**, 432.
recommends postponement, **2**, 432.
1842, change of public opinion concerning, **2**, 536.
California, condones Monterey outrage, **2**, 619.
importance of San Francisco, **3**, 110.
endeavors to secure, **3**, 110.
in campaign of 1840, **2**, 340, 357, 359, 392, 395, 403.
Clay, rivalry with, **2**, 364, 365.
his compromise, **1**, 491; **3**, 484.
labors for Clay's election, **2**, 695.
seeks alliance with, 1852, **4**, 140.
Compromise of 1852, approves Clay's draft, **3**, 484.
member of committee on, **3**, 522.
and the tariff, **3**, 556, 557.
immediate effect, **3**, 560.
sectional harmony, its effect, **4**, 9, 37.
arraigned by his speeches, **4**, 38.
and his southern supporters, **4**, 140.
effect on New Mexico and Utah, **4**, 295.
See this title, "Seventh of March."
"Creole" slaves, demands, of England, **2**, 479.
Calhoun pleased with terms, **2**, 479.
crisis, 1837, government's duty to relieve distress, **2**, 201.

Webster, Daniel — continued.
New Orleans, Cuban demonstration in, learns of, **4**, 54.
averts trouble with Spain, **5**, 17.
District of Columbia, congress' authority over, **2**, 279.
disunion talk abates, 1850, **3**, 490.
Eaton scandal, **2**, 161.
European capital in America, **2**, 183.
Fillmore, opinion of; secretary of state, **3**, 543.
will not withdraw in favor of, **4**, 146, 152, 153.
Force Bill speech, **1**, 494, 495.
Fugitive Slave Law, **3**, 499, 553.
in Massachusetts, **4**, 9, 22, 23.
rejects its finality, **4**, 147.
Harrison at first avoids him, **2**, 410.
Hayne debate on state relation to Union, **1**, 460; **6**, 1.
Hungary, letter to Hülsemann defending American sympathy, **4**, 69.
asserts growth of American principles, **4**, 71.
an indirect attack on disunionism, **4**, 72.
diverts attention from slavery, **4**, 73–5.
Kossuth's intent, asserts it to be peaceful, **4**, 77.
entertainment, ulterior object, **4**, 77.
in courtesy to, insults Austria, **4**, 83.
seeks Foote's aid to compass his welcome, **4**, 102.
Jackson, inauguration excitement, **2**, 11.
by senate obstruction, makes appointment falling due under Adams, **2**, 11, 12.
spoils system under, **2**, 14.
expects Jackson's re-election, **2**, 37.
real authority — public opinion, **2**, 75.
wishes re-election, **2**, 162.
laws, constitutional, duty of all to support, **1**, 244.
Loco Focos, assails, **2**, 398.
Massachusetts slow to support, **3**, 557.
Mexico, dissatisfied with treaty of Guadeloupe, **3**, 345.
his policy impracticable, **3**, 345, 346.
protests against United States' violation of neutrality, **2**, 615.
Missouri Compromise inviolable, **4**, 361.
national deposits in 1800, **2**, 71.
Nashville convention for disunion, **3**, 533.
negroes, free, yields south its will as to, **1**, 333.

Webster, Daniel — continued.
north angry at the fervor of his southern speeches, **4,** 149.
northeastern boundary dispute, service in settling, **2,** 435; **3,** 49, 54, 55.
nullification, Jackson and, **1,** 486.
speech (Force Bill) against, **1,** 494, 495.
state and government co-essential, **1,** 495.
state sovereignty means anarchy, **1,** 495.
office-seekers an annoyance, **2,** 19.
office-holders, political work of, circular on, **2,** 406.
Oregon, his projected mission to England to settle dispute, **3,** 48.
doubts value, **3,** 51.
war agitation unpardonable, **3,** 170.
accession, expects south to oppose, **3,** 178, 179.
Polk's attitude and policy, **3,** 188, 193, 221.
his own position, **3,** 190, 191.
Pierce, advises Harvey to support, **4,** 202.
Mexico, Polk averse to war with, **3,** 114.
president, defends senate's right of censure, **2,** 69.
presidential caucus, 1824, **2,** 2.
dictatorship, warns against, **2,** 67.
public land speculation, **2,** 183.
protection, opposes principle, **1,** 400.
indorsed by, as a New Englander, **1,** 404.
See this title, "Tariff," **3,** 556, 557.
repudiation by states, Englishmen appeal to him for aid, **2,** 445.
Revolution did not affect local laws, **1,** 27.
secessionists, warned by against violating the constitution, **4,** 149.
senatorial power of appointment, **3,** 146.
seventh of March speech, effect, analysis, **3,** 497 *et seq.*
silent on important points, **3,** 497.
change in popular views of slavery, **3,** 497.
slavery and the Union compatible, **3,** 498.
belittles slavery agitators, **3,** 498, 499.
false statement about fugitive slaves, **3,** 499.
alludes to former loyal speeches, now needless, **3,** 500.
disapproves prohibition in New Mexico and California, **3,** 500.
is tender of southern pride, **3,** 501.
ignores rights of north in principles, **3,** 501.
peaceable secession impossible, **3,** 502.
practically sacrifices the constitution, **3,** 502.
and his presidential hopes, **3,** 502, 504, 505; **4,** 140.

Webster, Daniel — continued.
his honest, conservative, ill-judged Union speech, **3,** 505–7.
its reception, **3,** 515.
costs him support of Massachusetts, **4,** 140, 141.
Shadrach, rescue of, high treason, **4,** 22.
slave trade, condemns Cass and his protest against Quintuple treaty, **2,** 487, 488.
treaty of Washington, **2,** 498.
slavery and free trade, said to unite, **3,** 191.
would sacrifice "manifest destiny" to, **3,** 326, 327.
indorses scriptural defense, **3,** 512.
in territories, question dead, **7,** 420.
See this title, "Seventh of March speech."
slavocracy's ingratitude excites his grief and resentment, **4,** 201–4.
south, needs him no longer, **4,** 150, 151, 201, 202,
said to have yielded all her demands, **4,** 185, 186.
on South Carolina nullification, **1,** 478.
states rights, vagueness of Calhoun's resolutions, **2,** 273.
"sub-treasury" scheme, opposes, **2,** 200.
"squatter sovereignty," fallacy of, **3,** 354.
tariff reduction, fears Verplanck bill, **1,** 485.
Clay's Compromise, objects, **1,** 491.
1842, Democratic debt to him, **2,** 463.
protection, urged by, in, 1850, **3,** 556, 557.
Taylor, censures nomination of, **3,** 383.
firmness, **3,** 538, 539, 540.
territories, objections to Walker's bill on California and New Mexico, **3,** 444, 445, 455.
as giving Polk perilous power, **3,** 445, 447.
debate with Calhoun on constitution in, **3,** 445 *et seq.*
his position false in part, **3,** 445, 446.
his policy of inaction rejected, **3,** 453.
Texas, European powers and, **2,** 623.
admission, protests against, **3,** 200.
Tyler, is believed to favor two terms for, **2,** 421.
sons, thinks they betray cabinet secrets, **2,** 434.
cabinet resignations due to Clay, **2,** 434.
retains position on account of English affairs, **2,** 434, 435.
angers Whigs by staying longer, **2,** 464.
resigns, **2,** 515, 627.
United States not a party to the Union, **1,** 469.
Van Buren's influence under Jackson great, **2,** 161.

Webster, Daniel — continued.
Van Buren's remarks on finance during his administration, **2**, 303, 331.
War of 1812, injudicious, ill-defended, not national, **1**, 236, 238.
supports it as the law of the land, **1**, 242, 244.
promises New England support, if navy is upbuilt, **1**, 248.
unpopular, **1**, 256.
Whigs, Harrison the only available candidate, 1840, **2**, 364.
offended by him, **2**, 464.
is sanguine of their victory, 1844, **2**, 515.
of south, doubt his steadfastness, **4**, 146–50.
would nominate him, if the party should break, **4**, 186, 187, 209.
convention, 1852, defeated in, **4**, 192, 201.
success, his followers indifferent, **4**, 201.
Webster, Neal, **1**, 126.
Weed, Thurlow, New York, editor *Albany Journal.*
compromise letters to prevent northern discord, **7**, 369, 370, 373, 378.
suppress slavery question, **7**, 371–3.
disunion a bugbear, **7**, 233.
"Impending Crisis," **7**, 13, 86.
Lincoln's candidacy, 1860, **7**, 172, 173, 184.
political manager, **7**, 173.
"Seward and Greeley," **7**, 153 *et seq.*
and presidency, **5**, 460.
relations with, **7**, 369.
Welland Canal, traffic on, **2**, 180.
Weller, John B., representative, Ohio, 1839–45; senator, California, 1851–7.
"Creole" case, blocks Giddings' defense, **2**, 481.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, and Badger's proviso, **4**, 348.
tries to amend, **5**, 415, 516.
Toombs-Douglas Kansas bill, **5**, 380, 383.
Welles, opposes nomination of Seward, **7**, 161.
Welles, Gideon, Connecticut, secretary of navy, 1861–65, **7**, 369.
Wellington, Duke of, Spanish dominion in America, **1**, 419.
Wells, Mormon leader, **6**, 149.
Wentworth, John, representative, Illinois, 1843–55, **3**, 276.
West, Connecticut, Democratic convention at Baltimore, 1860, **7**, 205.
West, The, "compromise," is opposed to, **7**, 433.
crash of 1837, recovers slowly from, **2**, 216.

West, The — continued.
development, 1857, **6**, 102 *et seq.*
unconnected cities in, **6**, 104.
railroads pierce the wilderness, **6**, 105.
considers Jackson a protectionist, **1**, 459.
east an object of jealousy, **5**, 366.
Oregon, western anxiety and desire to secure, **3**, 53, 175, 176.
secessionists expect aid of, **4**, 41; **7**, 286–92.
misjudge her interest and spirit, **7**, 286–92.
resents seizure of forts by South Carolina, **7**, 433.
southern immigration, **3**, 568.
See NORTHWEST.
Westbrook, Theodoric R., representative, New York, 1853–55, **4**, 418.
Westcott, James D., senator, Florida, 1845–49.
Missouri Compromise unconstitutional, **3**, 396.
Polk's attitude on Oregon question, **3**, 167.
slavery, admits congress' authority as to, **3**, 451, 452.
New Mexico, petition against, **3**, 416.
south's defenseless condition, **3**, 182.
Walker territorial bill, **3**, 444.
West Indies, emancipation in, **2**, 312.
bearing on "Enterprise" case, **2**, 318.
free negroes of, feared by south, **2**, 309.
See CUBA; HAYTI.
West Virginia, anti-slavery in, **3**, 432.
favors emancipation, **2**, 93.
Wetherell, in Kansas election riot, **5**, 183.
Wheeler, John, representative, New York, 1853–57, **5**, 14.
opposes Kansas-Nebraska bill, **4**, 421.
Wheelock, E. M., Harper's Ferry, **7**, 54.
Whig Party, born, **1**, 401.
abolitionists denounced by, **2**, 700.
bank, national, advocates, **2**, 217.
forces Tyler on question of, **2**, 427 *et seq.*
campaign, 1840, desire for "change," religion, **2**, 359, 392.
hard cider and log cabin; doggerel, **2**, 374, 392 *et seq.*
Baltimore convention, **2**, 392, 395.
Washington demonstration, **2**, 395.
accused of election frauds, **2**, 401,
1844, bank question, **2**, 535.
Clay defeated, claim of false count, **2**, 695, 697.

Whig Party — continued.
campaign, 1848, unprincipled in, **3**, 365.
1852, search for a candidate, Scott, **4**, 123 *et seq.*
Scott's statesmanship secondary, **4**, 123, 124.
can have no programme, **4**, 154.
Scott's availability, **4**, 154 *et seq.*
demoralized, rely on.worse state of Democratic party, **4**, 160, 200.
thoroughly untrue, **4**, 198, 199.
though led by honorable men, **4**, 199, 200.
election, **4**, 225, 226.
Catholics and, **2**, 522, 524.
Clay, enthusiasm for, 1843, **2**, 514–16.
defeat demoralizes the party, **2**, 695.
desertion of him, 1848, **3**, 365.
Compromise of 1850, strengthens, **4**, 13.
south presses for party agreement on (finality), **4**, 103, 120, 121, 125, 130, 131, 135, 136, 145, 146.
the finality question, **4**, 118-21, 125.
in party caucus, **4**, 126 *et seq.*
prohibits presidential victory, **4**, 136.
congressional majority lost to, regained, **2**, 466; **3**, 355, 356.
conscience in, beneath partyism, **2**, 336.
convention, 1839, Harrisburg, **2**, 366.
by fraud, nominates Harrison, **2**, 367.
Tyler for vice-president, **2**, 367.
issues no platform, **2**, 369.
disgraced by not naming Clay, **2**, 370.
at Philadelphia, 1848, **3**, 180 *et seq.*
influenced for Taylor by fraud, **3**, 381.
Taylor and Fillmore, candidates, **3**, 382.
platform — to have none, **3**, 382.
refuse to consider Wilmot Proviso, **3**, 382, 383
candidates criticised by leaders, **3**, 383, 384.
1852, contested seats, **4**, 182.
committee on resolutions, perniciously formed, **4**, 182–85.
finality plank in platform, gag rule, **4**, 185, 186, 190, 191.
Fillmore's representation illegal, **4**, 187–89.
Scott nominated, through bargain with south, **4**, 192.... 200.
Democrats, on same par morally, **2**, 357.

Whig Party — continued.
dissolution predicted, 1838, **2,** 214.
imminent, 1852, **4,** 123, 131, 132, 146, 150, 160, 161, 200, 201.
1852, **4,** 208 *et seq.*, 228–34.
a blow to Democratic party, **4,** 230, 457, 458.
complete, **5,** 221.
Fugitive Slave Law, credit of claimed for, **4,** 105.
gag resolutions and, **2,** 286, 287.
Kansas-Nebraska bill, sectional strife on, **4,** 354, 355.
manufacturing interests support, **1,** 404.
in Maryland for Harrison and Tyler, 1835, **2,** 389.
Massachusetts, decline in, **4,** 42.
defeats Free Soil Democrats, **4,** 268.
Mexican war, inconsistency in, **3,** 251, 252.
gains congressional majority during, **3,** 335, 336.
conquest, dissension, **3,** 337, 338.
native Americans, allied, **2,** 522.
New Jersey representatives denied seats, 1839, **2,** 338.
Oregon question, dissension, **3,** 190 *et seq.*
Polk's intent to blame the party in case of failure, **3,** 192.
Pierce's election, pleases Whig conservatives, **4,** 230.
decline of the party follows, **4,** 232–4.
Polk over-arraigned by, **3,** 336, 337.
Polk's debt to in Mexican and Oregon affairs, **3,** 345, 346.
popular party, not a, **4,** 233.
protectionist in north, **2,** 381.
removals, demands that reasons be given, **2,** 357.
Republican party's growth, aided by Whig decay, **4,** 457, 458.
in New York and, **5,** 200.
Scott, advocated in south, 1846, **3,** 365.
as considered in 1852, **2,** 4, 124, 154 *et seq.*
Webster and southern faction refuse to support, **4,** 201, 207, 208.
Seward faction has no spoils under Fillmore, **4,** 151.
slavery, dares not make it an issue, 1840, **2,** 230.
dissension in north, **3,** 507.
two factions on, 1852, **4,** 129, 130.
compromise, leaders see its impossibility, **4,** 228, 229.
south, opposes Calhoun's southern delegates' manifesto, **3,** 418.
refuse to join a southern party, **3,** 430.
urges cause of slavocracy, **3,** 468.
crippled by "Union party," **4,** 188.

Whig Party — continued.
spoils system in 1852, **4,** 150 *et seq.*
tariffs, compromise, not responsible for, **2,** 333.
1842, unable to carry the measure alone, **2,** 464.
internal dissension on, **2,** 463.
struggle shatters the party, **2,** 464.
expressions, 1844, moderate, **2,** 534.
Taylor, early agitation for, **3,** 367 *et seq.*
his independence an injury to the party, **3,** 371, 375, 376.
nomination, **3,** 372 *et seq.*, 382, 383, 384.
appointments offend and injure, **3,** 457, 458, 459.
not in harmony with the party, **3,** 514, 515.
Texas, annexation, dissension, **3,** 117.
Tyler, forced by the party on bank question, **2,** 427 *et seq.*
denounced in congress by, **2,** 435.
disowned by manifesto, **2,** 435.
his course injures the party, **2,** 438, 439, 462.
his bank veto responsible for depression of 1841, **2,** 440, 450.
forced on tariff question by the party, **2,** 463.
urged by, to remove Democrats, **2,** 511.
Van Buren, excessive appropriations under, **2,** 333.
veto power, attacks, **2,** 436, 437, 456, 457.
in Virginia, support Rives for senator, **2,** 390.
Webster distrusted by, **2,** 464.
his nomination favored by south, **4,** 140.
faction refuses to support Scott, **4,** 201.
White, colonel, Seminole War, **2,** 300.
White, Alexander, representative, Alabama, 1851–53, **4,** 208.
White, Hugh, representative, New York, 1845–51, **3,** 285.
White, Hugh L., senator, Tennessee, 1825–40.
presidency, Tennessee and Whigs favor, for, **2,** 167, 369, 402.
resigns because state censures his opposition to election work by officials, **2,** 345.
Clay, plot against among New York Whigs, 1839, **2,** 366.
Jackson offended by his opposition to Van Buren and party rule, **2,** 166, 167.
in vindication Tennessee re-elects him, **2,** 167.
circulates abuse of White, **2,** 166, 167.
White, J. L., and the Greytown affair, **5,** 12.
White, John, representative, Kentucky, 1835–45.
speaker; suppresses abolition speech, **2,** 264.
defeated for second term, **2,** 466.

White, R. G., New York, Lincoln's nomination, **7**, 164.
White Trash. See POOR WHITES.
Whitfield, J. W., Kansas, ruffian leader, **5**, 312.
elected delegate to congress; violence, **5**, 76, 168.
Reeder contests seat, **5**, 270–75.
both rejected, **5**, 401, 402.
Kansas lost to slavery, **6**, 59, 86.
Whitman, Ezekiel, representative, Massachusetts, 1809....21; representative, Maine, 1821–23, **1**, 400.
Whitman, Marcus, Oregon, dissuades Tyler from abandoning, **3**, 52.
conducts a caravan to, **3**, 52.
Whitney, Compromise of 1850, work of United Americans, **5**, 81.
Whitney, Asa, New York, **3**, 53.
Whitney, Eli. See COTTON-GIN.
Whitney, T. R., representative, New York, 1855–57.
speakership deadlock, 1855–56, **5**, 219.
Kansas territorial laws, urges annulling, **5**, 421.
Wick, representative, Iowa, would limit Wilmot Proviso to 36° 30′ line, **3**, 286.
Wickliffe, C. A., general, Kentucky, **7**, 444.
emissary of Polk in Texas, **3**, 76, 77.
Wickliffe, Louisiana, Baltimore Democratic convention, 1860, **7**, 207.
Widgery, William, representative, Massachusetts, 1811–1813, **1**, 234, 235.
Wigfall, Lewis T., senator, Texas, 1859–61.
England dependent on southern cotton, **7**, 295.
Lincoln and secession, **7**, 456.
Peace Conference, **7**, 450.
secession caucus, 1861, **7**, 389.
prerogative, **7**, 450.
Williams, C. H., representative, Tennessee, 1837....53.
disunionism of Nashville convention, **3**, 553.
Texas not desirous of New Mexico, **3**, 536.
Scott, refuses to support, **4**, 208.
Williams, David R., representative, South Carolina, 1805–9.
War of 1812, favors, **1**, 225.
the masses prefer the embargo, **1**, 224.
Williams, R. G., publisher *Emancipator*, New York.
the governor of Georgia makes requisition for, **2**, 114, 129.
Williams, Reuel, senator, Maine, 1837–43, **2**, 464.
Williams, Sherrod, representative, Kentucky, 1835–41, **2**, 376, 380.
Williamson, Hugh, delegate, North Carolina, Federal convention, **1**, 291.

Wills, W. J., Seminole treaty, **2**, 310.
Wilmot, David, representative, Pennsylvania, 1845–51.
a Democrat, favored Texas annexation, **3**, 285, 286.
charged with prolonging Mexican war, **3**, 288, 289.
proviso, excluding slavery from California, **3**, 285, 286.
its significance, **3**, 289, 290.
the *vox populi* of the north, **3**, 305, 306.
amendment to three-million bill, **3**, 306, 325.
voted, then lost in house of representatives, **3**, 320, 325.
a thorn to northern Whigs, **3**, 322.
thought to threaten the Union, **3**, 322, 323.
not passed by senate, **3**, 324, 325.
loss postpones slavery struggle, **3**, 326.
indorsed by New York Democrats, **3**, 360, 362.
Democratic national convention on, **3**, 364.
Whigs refuse to consider it, **3**, 382.
convention of its supporters, **3**, 384, 385.
Taylor's double attitude, **3**, 377, 378.
if passed, a southern secession convention to be called, **3**, 460.
has majority in house of representatives, 1850, **3**, 487.
north abandons it, **3**, 488.
threats of disunion if passed, **3**, 460, 470 *et seq.*
Wilson, colonel, Kentucky, volunteer in Texas revolution, **2**, 573.
Wilson, Henry, senator, Massachusetts, 1855–73.
election, **5**, 78.
Davis' slavery resolutions, **7**, 199.
Douglas' service to slavery, **5**, 351.
re-election, desires, **6**, 280.
election intimidation, 1856, **5**, 462.
Free Soil nomination of Van Buren, his ill defense, **3**, 398.
independents, calls convention of, **3**, 385.
Kansas, Toombs-Douglas bill, **5**, 383.
laws, moves to cancel, **5**, 397.
Fremont's defeat clinches resolve to save, **5**, 466.
English's bill, **6**, 237, 240, 241.
Know-Nothings, a leader of; Union degree fosters slavery, **5**, 120.
abandons the party, **5**, 196.
Pierce's attitude towards Kansas, **5**, 240.
Raynor an anti-secessionist, **5**, 119.
Republican party, rise, **5**, 130.
secession, idle talk, **5**, 249–50.
Whigs and Taylor, abandons, **3**, 384.

Wilson, James, delegate, Pennsylvania, 1775....87; delegate Federal convention.
of foreign birth, effect, **1,** 14.
slave element in taxation, **1,** 285, 286.
slavery, proposes three-fifths compromise, **1,** 289.
believes it waning, **1,** 297.
treason as viewed in the constitution, **4,** 114.
urges popular representation, **1,** 13, 14.
Winslow, Warren, representative, North Carolina, 1855–61, **7,** 98 *et seq.*
Winthrop, Robert C., representative, Massachusetts, 1840–50.
speaker, **3,** 335.
defeated for second term, **3,** 469, 474.
wrongly counted a Free Soiler, **3,** 469.
colored sailors, petition from Massachusetts on enslaving, **3,** 137.
Mexico, Polk's war message, **3,** 242.
Oregon dispute, not one of rights, **3,** 30.
opposes close of joint occupancy, **3,** 190.
slavery extension, opposes, **3,** 285, 469.
tariff reduction, 1846, insincere, **3,** 278, 279.
Texas annexation, opposes **3,** 117.
Wirt, William, attorney-general, 1817–29.
honorable career, **2,** 27.
"citizens of United States," scope of the term, negroes, **1,** 397; **6,** 36.
Georgia — Cherokee case; unanswerable argument for Cherokees; proposes arbitration, threatened by Governor Gilmer, **1,** 452, 453.
slave trade — impolicy of freeing smuggled negroes, **1,** 321.
South Carolina law imprisoning free negroes unconstitutional, **1,** 438.
and Spanish treaty of 1819, **2,** 550.
Vermont casts presidential vote for, 1832, **2,** 51.
Wisconsin, organization as a state, **5,** 272.
judicial elections in, **3,** 152.
Know-Nothingism in, **5,** 197.
Peace Conference, not represented, **7,** 433, 435, 439.
Republican party begins in, **5,** 130.
Milwaukee, fugitive slave rescued in, **5,** 64, 65.
Ripon, Republican party begins there, **5,** 130.
Wise, Henry A., representative, Virginia, 1833–43; governor, 1855–59.
Adams, demands censure of, **2,** 471, 474.
abused by Wise, **2,** 474.

Wise, Henry A.— continued.
Arkansas bill, **2,** 140.
banks, opposes hasty legislation, **2,** 420.
Brown, John, examines, **7,** 37, 38.
execution of, makes capital for slavery, **7,** 39 *et seq.*
not approved by south, **7,** 42.
Buchanan's nomination due to, **5,** 254.
Calhoun's appointment as secretary of state due to, **2,** 547.
California, covets for the Union, **3,** 109.
Clay, the conspiracy against, **2,** 365, 366, 367.
anger at Harrison's nomination, **2,** 369.
promises silence as to bank, **2,** 536.
"gag-law," dissatisfied with Atherton's, **2,** 286.
tries to choke discussion, **2,** 288.
Know-Nothings, power of, **5,** 83, 118.
overthrown in Virginia by his election, **5,** 191, 192.
Lecompton frauds, denounces, **6,** 190, 191.
Mexico, plot to pillage, **2,** 613, 614.
Monterey (Cal.) capture, **2,** 615.
at Nashville convention, **3,** 532.
and presidential nomination, 1860, **7,** 67.
sub-treasury scheme a war on banks, **2,** 206.
secession of southern delegates, **2,** 264.
steps, 1856, **5,** 455; **7,** 234.
slavery, threatens north with, **2,** 141.
north bound to tolerate it, **2,** 238.
Texas, Houston's army drawn from United States, **2,** 570.
urges annexation, **2,** 612.
betrays plot to gain, **2,** 612–14.
Tyler's view of the bank question, **2,** 389.
nomination a compromise, **2,** 389.
ambition for office, **2,** 513.
mouthpiece and prompter, **2,** 612.
Whig sympathizer, **2,** 286.
campaign, 1840, **2,** 394.
Wolcott, Oliver, delegate, Connecticut, 1775....84.
Adams' evil prospect, **1,** 138.
assumption of state debts necessary, **1,** 84.
Burr, tie vote with Jefferson demanded by, **1,** 168.
congress idle under Anti-Federalists, **1,** 119.
excise, lawless evasions, **1,** 96.
war, fears insurgent countries may be expelled, **1,** 100.

Wolcott, Oliver — continued.
Gerry, judged too harshly by (X. Y. Z. matter), **1**, 140.
Jefferson's election means northern secession, **1**, 133.
monarchy, no danger of, in United States, **1**, 110.
slavery cause of sectionalism, **2**, 126.
Wolcott, Oliver, New York, South Carolina nullification underestimated by, **1**, 504.
Woll, general, Mexico, **2**, 682, 683.
Womack, J. W., Alabama, **2**, 167.
Woman's Rights, mooted in abolition societies, **2**, 225 *et seq.*
See ABOLITION.
Women petition for abolition in District of Columbia, **2**, 237.
Wood, Fernando, mayor, New York city, **7**, 67.
would have New York city secede from the Union, **1**, 270.
Woodbury, Levi, senator, New Hampshire, 1825–41; secretary of the navy, 1831–34; secretary of the treasury, 1834–41.
presidency, a candidate, **4**, 162, 164.
secretary of the treasury, honest and credulous with defaulters, **2**, 354–6.
land office corruption under, **2**, 354.
leniency censured, **2**, 356.
banks and deposits, 1836–37, report on, **2**, 175.
Mason, president Portsmouth bank, maliciously attacks him, **2**, 32 *et seq.*
friend of Webster, **2**, 33.
writes Biddle concerning, **2**, 33.
office seeking, evil of, **2**, 408.
Oregon made valuable by steam-power improvement, **3**, 51.
president the people's representative, **2**, 74.
"specie circular," issues, **2**, 189.
Swartwout defalcation, reports, **2**, 350.
settlement, delay in demanding, **2**, 352.
Van Buren, national debt under, **2**, 330.
due to customs decrease, **2**, 332.
critics answered by Woodbury, **2**, 333.
Woodson, D., Missouri and Kansas.
Kansas war, promotes, **5**, 177.
acting governor, **5**, 307, 391, 428, 429, 433.
Woodworth, judge, charge against Burr, **1**, 169.
Woodworth, William W., representative, New York, 1845–47, **3**, 325.
Wool and the tariff, **1**, 400.
increased protection demanded for, **1**, 404.

Wool, John E., general, **7**, 363.
Worcester, Samuel A., Cherokee missionary.
imprisoned, **1**, 456, 457.
appeals; United States supreme court sets verdict aside, **1**, 457.
pardoned by Governor Lumpkin, **1**, 458.
Workingmen's Party of New York city, **2**, 396.
Worth, William J., general, **3**, 233.
Wright, Robert, representative, Maryland, 1810....23.
colonization society, favors, **1**, 329.
Oregon, advocates bill to secure, **3**, 37.
War of 1812, favors, **1**, 227.
Wright, Silas, senator, New York, 1833–44; governor, 1844–46, **3**, 9.
of Albany Regency, **2**, 22.
declines nomination for vice-presidency, **2**, 671.
abolition mail exclusion, votes for, **2**, 131.
campaign of 1840, **2**, 345.
Clay replies to, on spoils system, **2**, 25.
Democratic platform, 1840, author, **3**, 363.
Flagg recommended for treasury, **3**, 9.
Polk, declines cabinet position under, **3**, 9.
slights Wright, **3**, 9, 10.
surplus, objects to depositing with states, **2**, 188.
Texas annexation, conservative, **3**, 671.
Whig tariff measure, supports, **2**, 464.
and abolitionist union, foretells, **2**, 546.
Writs of Assistance, **1**, 3.

X. Y. Z. Correspondence submitted to congress, **1**, 140.

Yancey, William L., representative, Alabama, 1844–47.
follower of Calhoun, **3**, 363.
secessionist on principle, **7**, 129.
California, proposed purchase of, **3**, 111.
and New Mexico, justifies seizure, **3**, 266.
at Charleston convention, **7**, 127, 128, 129.
secession, projects organized, **6**, 324.
necessary before Lincoln's inauguration, **7**, 269.
slave trade, views, **6**, 316.
Yates, Robert, New York, delegate Federal convention, **1**, 51.
only vote against "Ordinance of 1787," **1**, 288.
slavery, non-interference, **3**, 363.
Yell, Archibald, governor, Arkansas, 1840–44, **3**, 77.

Young, Brigham, governor, Utah territory, 1850–54.
honest fanatic, **6,** 148.
keen politician, **6,** 148.
his appointment a disgrace, **6,** 133.
Mormon despot, deposed, **6,** 130, 131.
Buchanan, Mormon expedition, defies, **6,** 147, 148.
counsels negotiation, **6,** 257.
Mormon exodus, 1858, **6,** 256, 259.
open rebellion against United States, **6,** 135–7, 147, 148.
"give us ten years of peace," **6,** 147.
Pierce attempts removal, **6,** 135.
polygamy revelation, **6,** 133.
slavery, advocates, **6,** 144.
United States, admits superiority of, **6,** 148.
Yrizarri, Antonio Jose de, Nicaragua, ambassador, 1857–59.
filibusters, complains of, **5,** 472, 473.
arrest of Walker, thanks United States for, **6,** 199, 200.
Cass-Yrizarri treaty, see NICARAGUA.
Yucatan, annexation to United States, offers, **3,** 438.
sought by slavocracy, **4,** 444.
Indian wars in, seeks European aid, **3,** 439.
inter-oceanic canal, **3,** 439.
Mexican relations, **3,** 438.
Yulee, David L., senator, Florida, 1845–61.
under name Levy, territorial delegate, **3,** 141, 142.
anti-squatter sovereignty vote, **5,** 407.
censures Compromise of 1850, **3,** 529.
Cuban plot, denounces Taylor's interference, **4,** 55.
secession caucus, 1861, **7,** 389.

Zollicoffer, Felix K., representative, Tennessee, 1853–59.
Kansas' freedom a menace to slavery, **4,** 288.
Kansas and Nebraska, confesses plot against, **4,** 341.
bill, squatter sovereignty not incorporated, **4,** 398.
speakership election, 1855, **5,** 208.